

State Central Library,  
Govt. of West Bengal.  
66-A, B. T. Road, Calcutta-700025

THE  
CHRONOLOGY OF INDIA  
FROM THE CLOSE OF  
THE FIFTEENTH CENTURY.

---

THE purpose of the present work is to enumerate briefly, in the order of time, the historical events connected with the history of India from the closing years of the fifteenth century, when, by the discovery of the Cape of Good Hope in 1487, by Bartholomew de Diaz, and the opening of a direct sea route to the East, the Portuguese began to contend for the exclusive commerce of India. European interest in India was thus stimulated and led to the opening of all the south of Asia to the knowledge and commerce of the West. The enumeration of events is carried down in the following pages from 1492 to the Viceroyalty of the Earl of Elgin and Kincardine, 1894.\*

At the commencement of the period to be dealt with, viz. 1492, the following were the leading sovereign rulers in India :—

Sikandar Shāh Lodi was Emperor or Sultān of Dehli, having succeeded his father Bahlūl Lodi in July 1489; he ruled till 1510.

Shams-ud-din Muzaffar Shāh, a Habshi or Abyssinian slave, had murdered his sovereign, Mahmūd Shāh II., King of Bengal, in 1490, and ruled till 1493.

Ghiyās-ud-dīn Shāh Khaljī was ruler of Mālwa, 1475-1500.

\* Where native dates are given along with the corresponding European ones, the Muhammadan lunar years from the Hijrat, 16th July 622, are indicated by "H."; the Hindu years of the Vikrama Samvat, by "V.S.," of which the epoch is 18th September 57 B.C. in Western India, but in Northern India the year begins seven months earlier—the months being the same; and the Śaka dates are marked "Ś."; its epoch is 3rd March 78 A.D.—135 years later than the Samvat era.

Mahmūd Shāh I. Baiqara or Bigara, was the powerful King of Gujārāt, 1459-1511.

‘Ādil Khān or ‘Alī Shāh Fārūqī ruled in Kāndesh, 1457-1503.

Mahmūd Shāh II. was the Bahmanī King of Kulbarga, in the Dekhan, 1482-1518.

Fath Allah ‘Imād Shāhī had established himself as ruler of Berār in 1485 and reigned till 1504.

Ahmad Nizām Shāh Bahrt defeated Mahmūd Shāh of Kulbarga or Ellichpur, 1490, and assumed independence at Ahmadnagar, ruling till 1508.

Yūzuf ‘Ādil Shāh revolted at the same time and founded the ‘Ādil Shāhī dynasty at Bijāpūr; he died in 1510.

Qāsim Barīd Shāh also assumed independence at Bidar, 1492; he died in 1503.

In the Hindu states at the same period were:—

Bika Bhikhaji, who founded the Bikanēr state in 1488 and ruled till 1504.

Rajamālla, ruler of Mewār, with his capital at Chitor, ruled from 1489 to 1509.

Sūrajmal, Rāja of Mārwar or Jodhpur, ruled from 1489 till 1516.

Chāma Rāja Ārberal was ruler of Mysore (Maisūr) about 1478-1513.

Of Vijayanagar, the history for more than twenty years at this period is confused and uncertain. Narasimha I. appears to have been ruler about this time.

#### REIGN OF SIKANDAR II. LODI.

A.D. 1492	<p>H. 897. Sikandar II. Lodi of Dehli, conquers Bihār, and dispossesses Husain Sharqī of Jaunpur.</p> <p>Qāsim Barīd Shāh of Bidar rebels against Mahmūd Shāh Bahmanī of Kulbarga, and founds the Barīd Shāhī dynasty of the Dekhan.</p>
1493	<p>April: Rajab, H. 898. Yusuf ‘Ādil Khān defeats the Vijayanagar army under Timmarāj and the young Rāja near Raichūr. On the death of the Rāja, Timmarāj seizes the government of Vijayanagar.</p>

- A.D.  
1493 Bahādur Gilāni, Governor of the Konkan, having revolted, is repeatedly defeated by the combined forces of Mahmūd Shāh Bahmanī and Yūsuf 'Adil Khān of Bijāpūr, and was finally slain. Hari-Nārāyan Deva succeeds his father Balrām Deva as second Rāja of Sambalpur. He settles the part now called Sonpur on his second son, Madan Gopāl.  
H. 889. 'Alā-ud-dīn Husain Shāh defeats Muzaffar Shāh Habshtī at Gaur, and succeeds him. 'Alā-ud-dīn concludes peace with Sikandar Lodi of Dehli.
- 1494 H. 899. Alaf Khān, ruler of Morāsa, rebels, but on the approach of Mahmūd Shāh Baiqara's army, flees to Ghiyās-ud-dīn Khajji, who refuses him shelter.  
June : Ramazān, H. 899. Zahir-ud-dīn Muhammad Bābur, sixth in descent from Taimūrlang (Tamerlane), succeeds his father 'Umar Shaikh Mirzā in the government of Farghāna.  
Husain Shāh Sharqī in attempting to recover his kingdom from Sikandar Lodi is defeated, and seeks refuge at the court of 'Alā-ud-dīn Purbi of Bengal.
- 1495 June : Shawwāl, H. 900. Bābur besieges the rebel Ibrāhīm Saru at the fort of Asfara in Farghāna, and receives his submission.  
John Cabot seeks to discover a North-West Passage to India.  
Ahmad Nizām Shāh Baharī, first of the Nizām Shāhī dynasty of the Dekhan (1490), founds the city of Ahmadnagar as his capital, which was completed in two years.  
Śaka 1417. Aniruddha wrote a commentary on the *Bhāṣya-sikarāna* of Śaṭānanda.
- 1496 H. 901. Mahmūd Shāh Baiqara of Gujarāt marches against Idar and Bāgar levying a heavy tribute. He pardons his revolted chief Alaf Khān.  
H. 902. Muhammad, King of Kashmīr, is seized by the rebel *zamindārs* and imprisoned by his cousin, Fath Khān, who assumes the title of king.  
According to Baretto de Rezende, the Portuguese now prepare for an expedition to India.  
Hieronymo de Santo Stephano, a Genoese, visits Burma

A.D.

1497

H. 903. Ahmad, son of Muhammad Shāh Bahmanī, marries a daughter of Yūsuf 'Adil Shāh of Bijāpūr.

H. 903. Bābur succeeds to his uncle's kingdom of Samarqand, but holds it only for one hundred days.

July 8. Vasco da Gama, with three or four ships, sails from Belem. Nov. 22, doubles the Cape, and on the voyage suppresses a mutiny on board.

H. 904. Dastūr Dinār, the governor of Kulbarga, aspires to independence of Bijāpūr, but after several actions with the Bijāpūr army, is killed in battle.

Maulāna Hairānī, author of *Bahram-wa-Nahid*, the *Manāsira Ars-wa-Samā*, the *Manāsira Shama'-wa-Parmana*, and the *Manāsira Sikh-wa-Murgh*, dies

1498

H. 904. Yūsuf 'Adil Khān formulates a partition treaty for the division of the Dekhan kingdoms: Kulbarga and Sagar are brought under Bijāpūr rule.

'Adil Khān Fāruqī of Kāndesh, refusing tribute to Gujarāt, is compelled by the army of Mahmūd Shāh to pay the arrears due.

Husain Shāh of Bengal reduces Orissa and invades Assam as far as Kāmrup. His son Dānyāl, left to complete the settlement of the country, is cut off from supplies, and, attacked by the Rāja, perishes with his army.

Jan. 11. Vasco da Gama leaves Natal; March 2, reaches Mozambique; April 14, is hospitably received at Malindi; May 29, anchors at Kāppātt, and on the 27th at Pantalāyini Kollam, off Calicut; May 28, received in audience by the Zamorin, but harshly treated by the Moorish traders. Diogo Diaz and other Portuguese detained as prisoners in Calicut, for which Da Gama detains eighteen natives on board. The agent having been released, Da Gama sets sail (August 28) with six of the hostages still on board. He reached Lisbon in September 1499.

1499

H. 905. Budhan, a Brahman of Katāin near Lucknow, asserts that "the religions of both Muslims and Hindus, if acted upon with sincerity, are equally acceptable to God." Challenged by the Muslim doctors, he refuses to apostatise, and is forthwith executed.

- A.D.  
1499      Narasa, Nāyaka of Madura—till 1500—subordinate to Narasimha, the first of the second dynasty of Vijayanagar.  
              Mahmūd Baiqara invades Āsirgarh to enforce tribute from 'Adil Khān Fārdqī, who sends the tribute.  
              V.S. 1555: Jan. 16. Adalaj well-inscription of the Rāni Rudadevī, wife of the Vāghela Virasimha of Dandahidēsa.  
              V.S. 1556: July 21. Nāgari (near Chitor) inscription of the Guhila Rājamalla, son of Kumbhakarna of Mēdapāta (Mewār), and his wife Śringaradevī, daughter of the prince Yodha, son of Rānāmalla of Marusthali (Mārwar), dedicating a pond.  
              Ś. 1421: Nov. 14. An inscription in the Viśvanātha temple at Tenkaśī mentions this as the 20th year of King Jatilavarman Parākrama Pāndya Kulasekhara.  
              V.S. 1556: Dec. Ahmadābād well-inscription of Bāl Hārtra, a female official in the palace of Sultān Mahmūd Baiqara.
- 1500      H. 905. Husain Shāh, King of Jaunpur, dies in Bengal, whither he had fled in 1494.  
              Aug. 27: Safar 1, H. 906. Asghar, Governor of Dehli, revolts, but submits to Sikandar Lodī at Sambhal, and is imprisoned.  
              Sept. 13. Pedro Alvarez Cabral, with thirteen ships and a rich cargo, arrives at Calicut; a treaty is concluded and a factory established, which was soon after destroyed by the Māppillas, and fifty persons massacred, whereupon Cabral bombards Calicut. Seizing ten of the Zamorin's ships, he sails for Cochin. December, a factory is established and a peaceful alliance made with the Cochin Rāja.  
              Nov. 17: Rabi II. 14, H. 906. Nasir-ud-din of Mālwa puts his brother 'Alā-ud-din to death, and assumes the government. Some days later his father Ghiyās-ud-din Khaljī, after a reign of thirty-two years, is found poisoned. Three provincial governors revolt, but are overpowered. He reigned till 1511.  
              Tenna, Nāyaka of Madura till 1515.  
              Works in the Persian language now first composed by Hindus especially a Hindu poet calling himself 'Barhaman.'
- 1501      March 26: Ramazān 6, H. 906. Sikandar Lodī marches from Sambhal on Dholpur and takes the fort. Entering Gwālīar he receives deputies from Rāja Mān Singh

- A.D.  
1501 Jan. 10. The Portuguese fleet leaves Cochin, touching at Cannanor on Jan. 15, and reaching Lisbon July 21.  
March. Juan de Nueva Castilla, sent from Portugal with four vessels, arrives at Cannanor. At Cochin they sink a Moorish fleet, and depart with rich cargoes of spices and cloth.  
Bihārī Lāl,—“the Thomson of India,”—a Hindi poet of the Court of Jaypur, flourished: author of *Satsai*.
- 1502 Pope Alexander VI. grants to the Portuguese king a Bull constituting him “Lord of the Navigation, Conquest, and Trade of Ethiopia, Arabia, Persia, and India.”  
Feb. 10 (according to Correa, March 25). A fleet of ten ships under Vasco da Gama leaves Portugal. A settlement is arranged with the Kolattiri and Cochin, but the Zamorin remains hostile. Da Gama loots a Moorish pilgrim vessel and puts the crew and pilgrims to death, defeats and burns the Calicut fleet; and, Dec. 28, sails for Europe.  
H. 908. A Muhammadan confederacy, under Mahmūd Shāh Bahmani, marches towards Vijayanagar and forces the Hindus to pay tribute and surrender Raichūr and Mūdkaḷ to Bijāpūr.  
Yūsuf ‘Adil Shāh introduces the Musalman Shī‘ah doctrines, but shows a wise tolerance towards those of the Sunni persuasion.  
Juan de Nueva Castilla returns to Portugal, discovering St Helena on the way, May 21, 1502.  
Aug. 28: Safar 26. Husain Langāh I., King of Multān, dies. His grandson, Mahmūd Khān Langāh, succeeds.  
V.S. 1559. Harivans, founder of the Rāshā Vallabhi sect, born near Mathurā, author of the *Chaurāsī Pda*, a Hindi poem, and of the *Rādha Śudhā Nidhi* in Sanskrit.
- 1503 March 31. The Zamorin of Calicut, with an army of 50,000, marches to Repelim (Eddapalli) to expel the Cochin Rāja Tirumumpara who, with the resident Portuguese, retires to Vypin or Baypin island.  
Sept. 2. Alphonso de Albuquerque arrives at Cochin. The Calicut garrison after a battle evacuates Cochin; Tirumumpara is re-established and a factory founded. This is the first European fortress in India. Factories are next established at Kollam (North Quilon) and St Thomé.

- A.D.  
1503 H. 909. Sultān Sikandar II. transfers the capital of the Empire from Dehli to Agra.
- Sept. 6: Rabi' I. 14, H. 909. 'Adil Khān Farūqī (called Mirān Ghāni), King of Kandes, dies. His brother, Dā'ūd Khān, succeeds, and, supported by Mālwa, provokes war with Ahmad Nizām Shāh of Ahmadnagar, who declines battle.
- Ludovico di Varthema (Lewes Vertomannus) of Rome, travels from Palikat to Tenasserim, and mentions Armenian and Nestorian Christians resident at Pegu.
- 1504 Jan. 12. The Portuguese fleet sails from Cochīn, leaving a factor and a priest. Francisco de Albuquerque concludes a treaty with the Zamorin, broken by the seizure of a Calicut boat. Jan. 25, Alphonso de Albuquerque sails. Feb. 5, his cousin Francisco sails with cargo, but is lost on the way home. Duarte Pacheco beats off an attack on the fortress by the Zamorin.
- Bābur, driven from Transoxiana, invades Kābul and takes the city, which he holds for twenty-two years.
- Qāsim I. of Bidar dies, and is succeeded by his son, Amir Barid I. He deprives Mahmūd Shāh Bahmanī of all power, and rules till 1538. Yūzuf 'Adil Khān also throws off allegiance to Mahmūd Shāh.
- H. 910. 'Alā-ud-dīn 'Imād Shāhī succeeds his father, Fath-Allah of Berār; till about 1529.
- Naroji succeeds his uncle, Bikaji or Rihkhaji of Bikanīr; but dying the same year, is succeeded by his brother, Lankharanji.
- Sept. 14. A fleet of fifteen sail under Lope Suarez, sent by King Manuel, arrives at Cochīn, having intimidated the Zamorin at Calicut by a two days' bombardment.
- Ś. 1427: Aug. 25. Sanskrit inscription at Devulapalli records that Imādi Nrisimha ruling at Penugonda, son of Nrisimharāya, granted the village to a Brāhman on the occasion of a lunar eclipse.
- 1505 June 4: Muharram 1, H. 911. Qutlugh Nigār Khānum, Bābur's mother, a descendant of Chāngiz Khān, and who accompanied him on most of his wars, dies.
- H. 911. Sikandar Lodi Afghān spoils several Hindu Rājas. His army, attacked at Chinur, is saved by the bravery of Dā'ūd Khān and Ahmad Khān.

- A.D.  
1505 Fath Khān of Kashmīr is defeated and driven from his capital by the ex-King, Muhammad, but returns with an army and recovers the throne.
- July 6: Safar 3, H. 911. During the reign of Sikandar Shāh Lodi, Agra is devastated by a terrible earthquake.
- Lope Suarez burns the town of Cranganor.
- March 25. A fleet of twenty-two sail, under Dom Francisco de Almeida, leaves Portugal to consolidate the Indian and other Eastern conquests. Oct. 24, the fleet arrives at Cochin with the new Viceroy. Cochin is made the seat of government, and forts erected at Anjildva Cannanor and Kolhum. The Moors put to death all the Quilon factors, for which their ships are burnt.
- H. 911. Sayyid Muhammad, son of Mir Sayyid Khān of Jaunpur, claiming to be the "Imām Mahdī," dies. His disciples are the Ghair-Mahdvis—a sect which still exists.
- 1506 H. 911. Muhammadan invasion of Vijayanagar from Bidar. In an action at Diwali the Hindus are victorious, driving back the enemy.
- March 16. Lorenzo de Almeida concentrates his ships at Cannanor against the fleet of the Zamorin, and defeats the combined fleet of Turkish and Moorish allies. Lorenzo sails south, and reaches Ceylon, where a treaty is concluded.
- April 18. Da Cunha leaves Lisbon with Alphonso de Albuquerque as Viceroy elect. He visits the Red Sea and Persian Gulf, where some captains mutiny and proceed straight to India. He now defeated the Zamorin, founded and fortified a settlement at Goa; then sailed to the Straits of Malacca, and took the city in Feb. 1510; reduced the Molucca and Banda islands, and in 1514 reduced Ormuz, the chief port in the Persian Gulf. Thus in twelve years he had acquired for Portugal all the chief trading ports from the Cape to China—extending to 12,000 miles of coast.
- H. 912. Dilshād, vazir of Jām Nandā of Sindh, conquers Uchh.
- Jahāngir, Bābur's brother, revolts, is subdued and pardoned.
- H. 912. Hanumangarh or Bhatner, reduced by Sikandar.



A. 11.

1507

May 7 : Zīl hijja 24, H. 912. Mahmūd Shāh Bahmanī dies. The governors of Junnar, Bijapur, Berār, Bīdar, and Golkonda proclaim their independence.

In Bābar's absence Muhammad Husain Mirzā is proclaimed King of Kābul. Bābar on his return attacks and captures the Mirzā.

April 27. De Brito besieged in Cannanor by the Kolattiri, the Zamorin and the Moors, but a fleet under Da Cunha arrives from Europe and raises the siege. Peace is concluded.

May 28 : Muh. 16, H. 913. Sikandar reduces Awantgarh or Ontgir fort, and leaves for Agra.

H. 913. Narwar besieged by Sikandar Lodi, aided by Jalāl Khān, Governor of Kālpī, and taken after a year's siege ; mosques and a college built.

Sept. : Jumāda II., H. 913. Bābur marches against Hindustān, drives off booty from the Afghāns, and returns to Kābul. Asked to become King of Qandahār, he is treated treacherously, but defeats the Qandahār force at Khattak.

Fath Khān is expelled a second time by Muhammad from Kashmir.

H. 913. Ahmad Nizām Shāh supports the claims of 'Ālam Khān Fārūqī to the throne of Kāndesh, but is compelled to desist by the King of Gujarāt.

A combined fleet of Turks and Gujarātis, under Malik Ayāz, the Amir-ul-Umarā, Governor of Dfū, attacks the Portuguese off Chaul, each side claiming the victory.

Nov. 27. Almeida, with the fleet, destroys Ponnāni, the Zamorin's port.

Dec. 6. The Portuguese fleet sails for Europe.

V.S. 1564. Rise of the Katuka sect of the Jains.

1508

March 7 : Zīl qa'da 4, 913. Humāyūn born at Kābul.

H. 914. Ahmad Nizām-ul Mulk Bahri, Sultān of Ahmadnagar, dies. His son, Burhān Nizām Shāhī, succeeds, at the age of seven : till 1554.

Nov. : Rajab, H. 914. Mahmūd Shāh, Baiqara of Gujarāt, proceeds to Nandarbār to depose the putative 'Ādil Khān Fārūqī in favour of 'Ālam Khān, son of Hasan Khān, which is accomplished without bloodshed.

- A.D.  
1508 H. 914. A large fleet prepared in Egypt, under Mir Husain, having on board 500 Mamluks and the Zamorin's ambassador. Mayimama Mārakkār, engages the Portuguese fleet at Chaul, The Commander, Lorenzo de Almeida, and his crew are killed. Nov. 12. His father, Francisco de Almeida, in revenge, sends a fleet which burns some Calicut ships and arrives at Cannanor on Nov. 25. Dec. 12, the fleet pursues Mir Husain and enters Dabhol on Dec. 30. He takes the town and massacres the inhabitants.
- Dec. 14. Albuquerque, the Viceroy, is unable to eject Almeida. Both send despatches under this date to Dom Manuel.
- 1509 Jan. 5. The Portuguese fleet sails from Dabhol. Jan. 21, lands at Māhim. Feb. 3, engages and defeats the Musalmān fleet under Mir Husain in the harbour of Diū. March 8, Almeida enters Cochin in triumph. Albuquerque is now a prisoner. Oct. 29, Dom Fernando Coutinho arrives from Portugal with orders to instal Albuquerque as Governor-General, and (Nov. 5) he is proclaimed Viceroy at Cochin.
- Feb. 24. Krishna Deva Rayā succeeds Narasa or Vira Narsimha at Vijayanagar.
- Rājamalla or Raimal Rānā of Mewār dies. His son, Sanga Rānā or Sangrām Singh I., succeeds.
- H. 915. Bābur takes under his protection his cousin the historian, Haidar Mirzā Doghlāt, son of the Amir of Kāshghār.
- Ś. 1431. A Hampe inscription records that Krishna-deva gave the village of Singenayakanāhalli to the temple of Virupāksha.
- 1510 Jan. 4. Albuquerque and Coutinho arrive at Calicut, burn the Zamorin's palace, and destroy the place; but the natives rallying, Coutinho is attacked in the palace and killed, with eighty men, and Albuquerque escapes with a wound. He then withdraws with the fleet to Cochin.
- Feb. 28. Goa fort rushed by Noronha, Albuquerque's nephew, and surrendered by Mir 'Alī. March 4, the Viceroy enters Goa in state. May 20, Goa retaken by a force under Kamāl Khān, Ismā'īl 'Adil Khān's general. The Portuguese retire till September, make another effort, and take the place again on Nov. 10.

A.D.  
1510

H. 916. Yūsuf 'Adil Khān of Bijāpur dies. Ismā'il 'Adil Shāh, his son, succeeds, and successfully resists the efforts of Amir Barid to reduce Bijāpur. He rules till 1534.

Sikandar II. Lodi of Dehli acknowledges the independence of Gujarāt.

Aug. 6: Jumāda I. 1, H. 916. Dā'ūd Khān of Kāndesh dies. Chazni Khān succeeds, but after two days is poisoned by the minister, Malik Hissām-ud-din. 'Ālam Khān, a relative, is raised to the throne, but 'Adil Khān III. Fārūqī is everywhere acknowledged.

'Imād-ul-Mulk of Berār, induced to march on the Nizām Shāhī dominions, is defeated at Ranuri by Burhān Nizām Shāh's army.

Friar Luiz sent as ambassador to Vijayanagar, to seek help against the Zamorin.

Dec. Krishna Deva Rāya sends ambassadors to Goa on the defeat of the Bijāpur deputy by Albuquerque.

1511

April 30: Safar 1, H. 917. Kamāl Khān plots against Ismā'il 'Adil Shāh. The Queen-mother discovers the plot and secures his assassination, and defeats an attack on the palace at Bijāpur.

Bābar turns his attention to India, having lost Samarcand.

May 2: Safar 3. Nāsir-ud-din Khalji dies, and Mahmūd Shāh II., third son, ascends the throne of Mālwa. His eldest son heads a revolt induced by his father's scandalous conduct, but being defeated, fled to Dehli. Mahmūd ruled under various vicissitudes till 1531.

June. In order to ruin Muslim trade with China, Albuquerque strikes at Malacca, and takes the city on July 26, slaughtering the natives. A fort called "A Famosa" is erected, and rebellion crushed. Dec., Albuquerque leaves Malacca, but loses rich booty by shipwreck.

Khusru Turk, a Persian Shī'ah, invested with the estate of Belgaum and the title Azad Khān.

Nov. 23: Ramazān 2, H. 917. Mahmūd Shāh I. (Baijara) of Gujarāt, dies after a reign of fully fifty-two years. His son succeeds as Muzaffar Shāh II., crowned at Ahmadābād, Dec. 9 (Ramazān 17), till 1526.

The Bijāpur forces under Fūlād Khān prepare to reconquer

- A.D.  
1511 Goa, which is invested all winter. Help from Cochin saves the town.  
V.S. 1568. Rūparshi of the Mālasavada Jaina Gotra forms the Nāgapuriya branch of the Lampaka sect.
- 1512 Jan. Albuquerque's return to Cochin arrests an incipient revolution.  
H. 918. Qutb Qutb-ul-Mulk, Tarafdār of Talingana, assumes independence, and makes Muhammadnagar (Golkonda) his capital, taking the title of Qutb Shāh.  
H. 918. Muzaffar Shāh II. of Gujarāt, on an expedition against Mālwa, is diverted from his object by the rebellion of the Bhīmārāja of Idar, who had defeated 'Ain-ul-Mulk, Governor of Nahrwālah. On Muzaffar's arrival at Morāsa the Rāja takes flight; his lands are plundered.  
Sept. 10. An expedition to reduce Makka commenced, but abandoned for an attack on Banestarim which capitulates in October. An ambassador from Goa is favourably received.  
Ś. 1434. A Kuppēlūr copper-plate records that Krishnarāya gave the new village Timmalāpura or Tirmalāpura to Timmarāya, astrologer of Rattihalli and Kod.
- 1513 Feb. 10. Dom Garcia de Noronha reports the Zamorin of Calicut willing to make peace. An embassy is unsuccessful, but the Zamorin is poisoned by his brother, who concludes peace and grants a site for a factory, which was at once erected.  
H. 919. Muzaffar II. of Gujarāt ravages Idar, and having made peace with Bhīmārāja continues his march into Mālwa.  
Krishna Deva of Vijayanagar marches against Udayagiri, a hill fort in Nellor, and wages successful war against the King of Orissa. He is defeated at Pangul by Qutb Shāh, who takes Rājkhonda, Devarkonda, Kovilkonda, and Ghanpura.  
The Krishnasvāmi temple at Vijayanagar built by Krishna Deva. The temple of Hazāra Rāmasvāmi is begun.  
Bettada Chāma Rāja, King of Seringapatam: till 1552.  
Aug. Two attempts by the Portuguese on Aden fail, and Albuquerque returns to Goa.  
Dec.: Shawwāl, H. 919. Prince Sāhib Khān of Mālwa, besieged in Mandū by Mahmūd II. of Mālwa, flees to Gujarāt,

- A.D.  
1513 thence' to Āstr. The Prince of Chanderi supports Mahmūd's cause against that of Shihab-ud-din's son Makhsūs.
- H. 919. Babur marches on Qandahār, but concludes a peace with Shāh Beg Arghūn and returns to Kābul. Shāh Beg prepares to retreat to Sindh.
- V.S. 1570. Rise of the Bijamata sect of Jains.
- Sept. 20: Ś. 1435. A Sanskrit and Kanarese inscription records that Krishnarāya of Vijayanagara (1510-1529), at Sankalapurā, granted the village to a temple of Ganapati.
- 1514 H. 920 Bhitmarāja of Idar, who had plundered the Patan district and defeated 'Ain-ul-Mulk at Morāsa, dies. His son, Bihār Mal, succeeds him, but is deposed by his cousin, Rāja Mal, aided by Rānā Sangrām of Mewār. Muzaffar II. of Gujarāt sends Nizām-ul-Mulk, governor of Ahmadābād, to oppose the latter.
- Jan. Ambassadors from Pegu and Siam request Albuquerque for trade with Malacca. March: an embassy sent by the Portuguese to Khamday in Gujarāt, which is well received, but fails to gain permission for a fort at Dfū.
- July. Attempts made by Albuquerque to plant a factory at Ormuz. He exacts tribute.
- Renewed disputes arise between the Portuguese and the Bijāpūr governments.
- The Bijāpūr troops defeat the combined forces of Golkonda, Ahmadnagar and Berār at Allapūr, near Bijāpūr. Mahmūd Shāh Bahmani and his son Ahmad taken prisoners.
- Dec.: H. 920. Shāh Beg Arghūn sends a force from Sūvi into Sindh, which takes the villages of Kākān and Baghbān.
- Ś. 1436. Kanarese inscription on a column at Ellamma temple at Ugargol, near Saundatti, records the finishing of the upper storey over the mandapa of west door by the Nāyyaka of Śrī Krishna.
- 1515 H. 921. Nizām-ul-Mulk, under orders of Muzaffar II. of Gujarāt, reinstates Bihār Mal as Rāja of Idar, expelling the usurper Rāj Mal.
- Duarte Barbosa travels in India—visits Vijayanagar, 1504-15.

- A. D.  
1515 April 1. The Portuguese occupy Ormuz and develop trade. Pedro de Albuquerque appointed governor.  
June 23: Ś. 1437. Krishnarāya Deva's general, Salva Timma, takes the fortress of Kondavid, defeating the King of Orangal.  
Narasa Pillai, Nāyakka of Madura: till 1519.  
H. 921. Bābur again lays siege to Qandahār, but his army being weakened by fever, he again makes peace and returns to Kābul.  
The Jews at Cranganor put to death many Muhammadans and lead to their own extirpation from the Malabar Coast.  
V.S. 1572. Rise of the Pāsachandra sect of the Jains.  
Sept. 8. Don Lope Soarez de Albergaria arrives at Goa as governor, appointed on account of slanders against Albuquerque.  
Dec. 15. Alphonso de Albuquerque dies off Goa.
- 1516 Feb. 8. Lope Soarez conducts an expedition to Aden, but fails to reduce it; returns to Goa in September, with a loss of 800 men.  
An expedition to China is undertaken by Perez, a Portuguese, who is driven by storms to Bengal.  
Jorge de Brito's tyranny at Malacca causes revolts, which are put down by force.  
H. 922. Sikandar Lodi promised the fortress of Ranthambhor by two plotters, fails to obtain it, and retires to Agra.  
Peace and alliance concluded between Krishna Deva of Vijayanagar and the King of Orissa or Orangal.  
Bābur, for the third time, besieges Qandahār, and Shāh Beg Arghūn sues for peace, agreeing to surrender the city in the following year to Bābur's officers, and Bābur returns to Kābul. In H. 923 Shāh Beg, as arranged, surrendered Qandahār.
- 1517 H. 923. Muzaḥfir II. sends an expedition against Rāja Mal who attacks Idar and kills Zahir-ul-Mulk, the governor. Muzaḥfir restores Bihār Mal.  
Nov. 18: Zi-l qa'da 4, H. 923. Muzaḥfir Shāh lays siege to Mandū in the interests of Mahmūd Khalīj of Mālwa, who was powerless against the Hindu Medini Rāi. Mahmūd had fled to Gujārāt.

## IBRĀHIM II. LODI

A.D.  
1517

Nov. 21: Zi-l qa'da 7, H. 923. Sikandar II. Lodi dies. Ibrāhim II. Husain, his eldest son, succeeds, but at the instigation of the Lodi chiefs, his brother, Jalāl Khān, to whom Jaunpur had been granted, sets up a royal establishment there.

June. Perez makes a fair voyage to the China Islands.

Fernão de Alcaceva is sent to Goa as Surveyor of Revenues. Dissensions cause him to return.

The Portuguese governor concludes a treaty with the Queen of Quilon (Koliām), and a new factory is erected.

John de Sylveyra enters the port of Chittagāon, and the Arakanese invite the Portuguese to trade with them.

H. 923. Death of Maulānā 'Abdullah of Dehli, author of *Sharh Misāni-i-Mantiq*.

1518

Jan. 7: Zi-l hijja 14, H. 923. Ibrāhīm Husain Lodi imprisons his brothers in Hānsi fort for the rest of their lives. Jalāl Khān, deserted by his supporters, flees to Gwāliar and is sent a prisoner to the king, who orders his death.

H. 924. Muzaffar Shāh II. marches into Mālwa to overawe the minister Medini Rāi who quits Dhār. On Feb. 2: Safar 2, Mandū is taken and Mālwa restored to Mahmūd Khalji.

H. 924. Mār Singh, Rāja of Gwāliar, dies, and is succeeded by his son, Vikramājīt.

Shāh Beg Arghūn prepares for the conquest of Sindh.

H. 924. Hindāl Mirzā, son of Bābur and brother of Humāyūn born.

Sept. 8. Diogo Lopes de Sequeyra arrives at Goa as governor.

Soarez makes an expedition to Ceylon, with soldiers and artizans. Sept. 18: He arrives at Point de Galle, obtains tribute and a site for a fortress, which when completed is put in charge of João de Sylveyra.

The Portuguese factory at Malacca besieged by the King of Bintang for twenty days. The Portuguese attack and take Fort Muar.

Albuquerque is recalled, and the Portuguese power in the East from this time begins to decline.

- | A. D. |   |
|-------|---|
| 1518  | Dec. 18: Zi-l hijja 4, H. 924. Mahmūd Shāh II. Bahmanī of Kulbarga dies. His son, Ahmad II., succeeds as a mere pensioner of Amīr Barīd, and reigns two or three years.   |
| 1519  | Jan.-March: Safar, H. 925. Bābar takes possession of the countries on the further side of the Indus. Overrunning the Panjāb, he chastises the Gakkhars and returns to Kābul.<br>H. 925. Ambassadors from Persia arrive at the Bijāpūr court. Ismā'īl 'Adīl Shāh defeated before Raichūr by the Vijayanagar troops.<br>Kuru Kuru Timmappa, Nāyaka of Madura; till 1524.<br>'Alā-ud-dīn Husain of Bengal dies, his son, Nāsir-ud-dīn Nasrat Shāh succeeds; till 1532.<br>Andrea Correa concludes a treaty with the King of Pegu, and reduces the Kings of Bintang and Pacem.<br>Sept. Tangassēri fort at Kollam is secretly completed and fortified.<br>H. 925. Mahmūd Khālji of Malwa defeats and slays Bhīm Karan, Governor of Gāgrūn. Sangrām Singh of Mewār attacks Mahmūd and takes him prisoner, but afterwards releases him.   |
| 1520  | H. 926. Babur marches a third time on Hindustan, attacking the Afghāns on the route. Siālkot submits, Sayyidpur is taken, but hearing of an invasion from Qandahār on Kābul, Bābar returns and lays siege to Qandahār.<br>Rānā Sangrām defeats Mubāriz-ul-Mulk in Idar, takes Ahmad-nagar, and returns to Chitor.<br>War breaks out between Krishna Deva Rāya, of Vijayanagar, and Ismā'īl 'Adīl Khān, who was defeated at Raichūr, and that fort and others are captured by the Hindus. (Castanheda places this defeat 1520, Ferishta in H. 927, corresponding chiefly to 1521, Nuniz says May 1522.)<br>Ruy de Mello, Governor of Goa, on the defeat of 'Adīl Khān of Bijāpūr, annexes part of the mainland opposite Goa.<br>Fort Thomas at Tangassēri is besieged by the Muhammadans.<br>H. 926. Mirān Muhammad Shāh I. succeeds 'Adīl Khān III. of Kāndesh; till 1535.<br>Sept.: H. 926. Muzaffar Shāh II. of Gujarāt advances against Sangrām Singh, Rānā of Chitor; encamps at Harsāl, Dec., he |



A. D.  
1520 appoints Malik Ayāz to the command. He then proceeds with Kiwām-ul-Mulk and defeats the Rānā at Dhamolah; afterwards Malik Ayāz and Kiwām-ul-Mulk lay siege to Mandasor.

H. 927. Shāh Beg Arghūn overruns Sindh and takes possession of Thattā, where he defeats and slays Daryā Khān, the adopted son of Jām Nandā. Jām Firūz flees, but afterwards submits, is pardoned and given the government of half of Sindh. Shāh Beg next takes Sistān and then proceeds to Bhakkar.

1521 H. 927. On the death of Khān Mirzā, Bābur bestows Badakhshān on Humāyūn.

Feb. 21. The Portuguese governor Sequeyra sails to attack Dñi, but fails to storm it.

March. De Brito besieged for five months in the Portuguese fortress at Colombo; a relieving force helps to rout the besiegers. Peace is arranged.

H. 927. Ahmad Shāh III. Bahmanī dies, and Amīr Barid raises his brother, 'Alā-ud-dīn Shāh, to the throne.

Malik Ayāz, sent to avenge the depredations of the Chitor Rānā, quarrels with the Gujarāt nobles. On a threatened attack, a submissive message from Sangrām Rānā is sent to Muzaffar.

Nāsir-ud-dīn Nasrat Shāh of Bengal breaks the treaty of Bar and invades Tīrhūt, kills the Rāja and appoints his son-in-law, 'Alā-ud-dīn, governor. Hajipur and Mongir were also subdued.

Krishna Deva of Vijayanagar constructs the great dam and channel at Korrāgal, also the Basavanna channel.

An expedition to Sumatra undertaken by Jorge de Albuquerque, who storms Pachim, restores a friendly Rāja, and erects a fort. An attack on Bintang is repulsed, the Portuguese losing heavily.

Dec. 22. Dom Duarte de Meñezes takes office as Governor at Goa, Sequeyra being recalled owing to complaints of the conduct of the Portuguese to trading vessels.

H. 927. Khondamīr begins the *Habib-us-Siyar*, a more comprehensive history than the *Rauzat-us-Safā* of his father, Mirkhond. Born at Harāt about 1475. He left it because of the disturbed state of the country in 1527, and was patronised by Bābur, and died in 1535; he was a prolific writer.

A.D.  
1522

July 18: Sha'hān 23, H. 928. Shāh Beg Arghūn leaves Pāyandah Muhammad Turkhān in charge of Bhakkar, he dies at Agham, on his way to invade Gujarāt. His eldest son, Husain Shāh, succeeds, and defeats Jām Firūz who had headed a rebellion in Thatta.

Dabhol is made tributary to the Portuguese; and Malik Ayāz is compelled to quit Chaul. Revolts at Ormuz are occasioned by the insolence of the Portuguese officials.

The Portuguese abandon their fort at Pacem.

1523

H. 929. 'Alā-ud-dīn Shāh Bahmanī deposed by Amir Barid, and soon after murdered. His brother, Wali Allah Shāh, raised to the throne; till 1525.

H. 929. Muzaffar II. of Gujarāt prepares to advance against Chitorgadh, but the Rānā's son having come with the stipulated elephants and tribute, the expedition is given up.

Saluva Timma, Krishna Deva's minister, invades the Goa mainland, but is checked at Phonda.

April. The Portuguese confirm Ismā'īl 'Ādil Shāh in possession of the Goa mainland.

H. 930. Ismā'īl 'Ādil Shāh goes to war with his brother-in-law, Burhān Nizām Shāh of Ahmadnagar, who appeals to Bidar and Gāwilgarh for help.

Portuguese expeditions to Malacca, Pahang, Java, and Banda are attended with loss. They establish a strong fort at Cranganor, which they enlarged in 1565.

1524

H. 930. Muzaffar II. of Gujarāt rebuilds and fortifies Morāsa.

Jan. Heytor da Sylveira becomes master of Aden, which is made an open port for Portuguese vessels. The king maltreats a crew and seizes the cargo.

H. 921. The Ahmadnagar Confederacy is defeated by the Bijāpūr army.

H. 931. Prince Bahādūr of Gujarāt visits Dungarpur, Chitor, and Dehli, and takes up his residence with Ibrāhīm Lodī. A plot is formed to raise him to the imperial throne, Ibrāhīm being now in disfavour.

Bettada Chāma Rāja of Maisur dies. His three sons divide his

A.D.

1524

possessions, the youngest Chāma Rāja the Bald, obtaining Fort Puragari, afterwards called Mahishāsuri (Mysore).

Kattyama Kamayya Nāyaka of Madurā; till 1526.

H. 931. Shāh Husain Arghūn, appointed by Babur to the affairs of Multān, invades Multān and captures Uchh. Mahmūd Langāh marches against him, but is assassinated, and his son, Husain Langāh II., succeeds. A peace is arranged by Shaikh Bahā-ud-dīn, but Shāh Husain after a siege of fifteen months takes Multān, in H. 932.

Sept. 25. Vasco da Gama, Conde de Vidigueyra, arrives at Calicut as Viceroy, to supersede Menezes. He appoints able officers and reorganises the administration.

‘Alam Khān Lodī, a son of Sultān Bahlūl Lodī, who had taken refuge in Gujarāt (H. 930), returns to Dehli and raises an insurrection against his nephew, Sultān Ibrāhīm, is defeated and flees to Bābur at Kābul, who made use of him in preparing to invade India.

Dec. 24. Vasco da Gama dies at Cochīn. The Royal Despatch is found to appoint Dom Henrique de Menezes as successor, with Lopo Vaz de Sampayo as interim governor.

1525

H. 932. Wālī-Allah Shāh is poisoned by the minister Amīr Barīd, who places his nephew, Kālm-Allah Shāh, on the throne — the last of the Bahmanīs of Kulbarga; he dies next year.

Feb. The Zamorin attacks the Portuguese factory at Calicut, on which Menezes attacks and storms Ponnāni, burns the ships at Calicut, and destroys the native settlements and shipping at Dharmapattam and Mahé. From June 13 till Oct. 31 the Zamorin besieges the Calicut fort, which is abandoned.

Many of the Malay kings make peace with the Portuguese.

March 21: V.S. 1581. Dehli Siwālik pillar inscription of the reign of Ibrāhīm Lodī.

Nov. 17: Safar 1, H. 932. Bābur enters on the conquest of Hindustan by way of Sindh. Dec. 29, Rabi' 1. 14, he reaches Siālkot.

## SULTAN BĀBUR

1526

Jan.: Rabi II., H. 932. Bābur blockades and captures the fort of Malwat (Malot). April 19, at Pānpāt he totally defeats

A.D.

1526

Ibrāhīm, who was slain, and founds the Mughal dynasty in Hindustan, otherwise known as the Gurgāni Chagatai dynasty.

Feb. 21. Dom Henrique de Menezes, Governor at Goa, dies at Cannanor. Lope Vaz de Sampayo acts, pending the arrival of the next nominee. Goa, Cochin, and Cannanor are fortified against an expected Turkish invasion. At Tidor, Dom Garcia Henriques, by disarming and firing the town to settle disputes, brings the Portuguese into disrepute. On Dec. 31 a Spanish ship arrives there, and the Spaniards join the natives in expelling the Portuguese.

March 15: Jumāda II. 2, H. 932. Muzaffar Shāh II. of Gujarāt dies. April 4: His son, Sikandar Shāh, succeeds, but is murdered by 'Imād-ul-Mulk. May 26, Sha'bān 14, when his youngest brother, Nāsir Khān, ascends the throne as Mahmūd II. He in turn is deposed, and succeeded on Aug. 22, Zī-l-qa'da 14, by his elder brother, Bahādur Shāh. (Firishta gives different dates.)

May 10: Rajab 28. Bābur enters Agra and takes up his residence in the palace.

H. 932. Multān is taken, after a fifteen months' siege, by Hussain Arghūn of Thatta, acting for Bābur, and becomes a dependency of Dehli.

Chinnāppa Nāyyaka of Madura, till 1530.

Jaytsinghji of Bikhaniir succeeds his father Lankaranji; till 1545.

1527

Jan. 6: Rabī' II. 3, H. 933. Humāyūn joins Bābur at Agra, and proceeds against Rānā Sangrām of Chitor: the main army following, the Rānā is defeated on March 16: Jumāda II. 13. An insurrection in the Doāb is put down by Bābur's army: Chandwār and Etāwa are captured.

Jan.: Rabī' II. Ishāq, son of Malik Ayāz, suspected of intrigue with the Portuguese, is expelled from Diu by Bahādur Shāh.

Feb. 28. Pedro Mascarenhas, Governor-elect of Goa, returning from Malacca, is wounded at Cochin and imprisoned at Goa, Lope Vaz refusing trial. Arbitration is resorted to, and on Dec. 26 Lope Vaz de Sampayo is acknowledged governor.

H. 933. 'Alā-ud-din, 'Imād Shāh of Berār, recovers Fort Patri, which is retaken by Burhān Nizām Shāh and destroyed.

- A. D.  
1527      The Kāndesh and Berār armies inflict a defeat on the Ahmadnagar troops near the Godāvari.  
             The Gujarāt fleet defeated by the Portuguese off Chaul.  
             Robert Thorne, an English merchant resident in Spain, asserts the practicability of a north-west passage to India. His attempt and six others in the succeeding reigns fail.  
             Chaitanya, a revivalist and mystic in Bengal, held to be an incarnation of Krishna, dies.
- 1528      Jan. 29: Jumāda I. 7, H. 934. Chanderi fort besieged and taken by Babur, the Rājputs devoting themselves to death. He then crosses the Ganges in face of the Afghāns, and settles the country.  
             A Portuguese expedition, bound for Sanda, is driven on the Bengal coast, the leader and crew being captured and enslaved.  
             Sept.: Muharram, H. 935. Babar receives the submission of Ranthambor fort from Bikramajit, Rānā Sāngrām's son.  
             Sept. 19: Muharram 4. Babur receives the historian Khondamīr, who henceforth accompanies the Emperor on his journeys.  
             Oct. 15. Lope Vaz de Sampayo takes Porca (Purakkat), defended by the natives.  
             The Portuguese side with Nizām-ul-Mulk against Bahādur Shāh. Chaul is strengthened and the Gujarāt fleet pursued, and in an action off Bāndra 73 out of 80 Gujarāt ships are captured.
- 1529      Jan.: Jumāda I. Babur sets out to conquer Bengal. April 10: Sha'bān 1, H. 935: Mahmūd Khān, son of Sultān Sikandar, defeated by a detachment of Babur's. May: the Bengalis, after another defeat, accept terms of peace. May 22: Ramazān 13, the Afghāns take Lucknow from Babur's army. June 25, Babur returns to Agra.  
             H. 936. Ismā'īl 'Adil Shāh attacks and captures Amīr Barīd, minister of Bidar, but afterwards restores him to his country. Mūdkaī and Raichūr capitulate after a three months' siege.  
             H. 936. Bahādur Shāh destroys Ahmadnagar. Burhān Nizām Shāh of Ahmadnagar bestows the title of 'Peshwā' on a

A.D.  
1529 Brāhman called Kunwar Sain; henceforward Hindus acquire great influence in the Nizām-Shāhi government.

Daryā Imād Shāh succeeds his father, 'Alā-ud-dīn, in Berār.

Nov. Nuno da Cunha arrives in India as governor with orders to send Lope Vaz de Sampayo in custody to Europe. Nov. 18: Sampayo sails from Cannanor.

The Molucca Islands transferred from Spain to Portugal for a large sum.

### HUMĀYŪN

1530 Dec. 26: Jumāda I. 6, H. 937. Babur dies near Agra, and Humāyūn, his son, succeeds at the age of twenty-two; till 1539.

1531 H. 937. War breaking out between Gujarāt and Mālwa, Bahādur captures Mandū, the capital, with Mahmūd Khalji and his seven sons, whom he puts to death (March 28) to prevent their rescue, and annexes Mālwa. The Portuguese meanwhile attack Dīū, but are repulsed by the garrison (Feb. 16). Bahādur defeats the Dekhan forces, and concludes peace.

Achyuta Rāya succeeds Krishna Deva Rāya at Vijayanagar.

Feb. 7 With a large armament Nuno da Cunha takes Syāl or Syālbet, on the coast of Kāthiāwār, by the sword. Feb. 16, he attacks Dīū, but finds it impregnable. He leaves Antonio de Saldanha with sixty ships to plunder the Khambay ports, and on the way south he destroys Balsār, Tarāpur, Kelva-Māhim, and Agāshi.

March. The Portuguese drive the natives from Mangalor and Daman. The commander of Chaul, defeated by a Gujarāt force, is deprived of office. The Portuguese are driven by the natives from Ternate.

H. 937. Turks arrive in Gujarāt, under Mustafa Rūmī, and Bahādur assigns them a dwelling at Dīū. Several Lodi chiefs find refuge at Bahādur's court, which offends the Emperor Humāyūn. Oct., Bahādur conquers and garrisons the Bāgar country.

Ratnasimha Rānā succeeds his father, Sangrām of Udaypur; till 1532.

Ayyakaraī Vayyāppa, Nāyyaka of Madura; till 1535.

- A. D.  
1531 Tabang Shēwti ascends the throne of Burma at the age of sixteen.
- H. 938. Ismāʿīl ʿAdīl Shāh defeats Burhān Nizām Shāh at the Bijāpūr frontier. This battle was called the victory of the sons of Rājputs and foreigners, and was the last engagement fought between Bijāpūr and Ahmadnagar.
- Oct., the fort of Rivadanda at Chaul is begun by permission of the governor.
- 1532 H. 938. Bahādur Shāh of Gujarāt marches into Mālwa, obtains possession of Mandū, reduces Bhilsā and restores the Muslim belief.
- May 10: Ramazān 30. Raisin fort besieged; Silhadrī Purbiya agrees to become tributary and accept Islām, but his brother, Lakshman Sen, holds out; and the Rājputs put the women to the *jōkar* and devote themselves to death in battle.
- H. 939. Humāyūn's brother, Kāmran Mirzā, invades Kashmīr, but is repulsed with loss. Kashmīr is invaded and devastated by the Tartars.
- Nasrat Shāh of Bengal sends Mulk Murjan to make a treaty with Bahādur Shāh.
- Sher Khān, now master of Bihār, obtains possession of the fortresses of Chunār and Rohtās.
- Ganga Rāo of Mārwar or Jodhpur dies. His son, Māldev, succeeds, and regains Ajmīr and Nāgor with other conquests; till 1584.
- Ratnasimha of Mewār dies in an encounter with the Prince of Būndī. His brother, Vikramāditya, succeeds; till about 1535.
- The Portuguese under Da Cunha burn all the towns from Bassein to Tārāpur, and levy contributions from Thānā and Bombay.
- Nuno da Cunha takes Bassein from a garrison of 12,000 men, and razes the fortifications, and an attempt is made to take Daman.
- Humāyūn's campaigns in Mālwa and Gujarāt.
- 1533 Jan.: H. 939. Nasrat Shāh of Bengal murdered, and Firūz Shāh, his son, reigns. Ghiyās-ud-dīn Mahmūd Shāh III., a son of ʿAlā-ud-dīn, murders his nephew, Firūz, and usurps the throne.

- A.D.  
1533 March 24 : Sha'ban 27, H. 939. Bahādur Shāh raises the siege of Chitor on payment of tribute. He withholds his allegiance to Humāyūn.
- March 27 : Ramazān 1, H. 939. A Kalna inscription records the building of a Jāmī Masjid in the time of 'Alā-ud-dunya-waddīn 'Abul Muẓaffar Firūz Shāh, the king, son of Nasrat Shāh, the king.
- April. Orders arrive at Goa that all commanders of forts shall be sworn by the Governor-General.
- Aug. : Muharram 940. Humāyūn repaired the old fort of Indraprastha, and called it Dinpanah, making it his royal residence.
- H. 940. Muhammad Zamān Mirzā, and his son, Ulugh Mirzā, revolt, and are defeated at Bhojpur.
- Conspiracies occur at Ternate, ending in the murder of Gonzalo Pereira : Tristão de Ataide succeeds as governor, but no improvement in Molucca results.
- 1534 Farīd Khān, an Afghan chief, separates from Humāyūn, and begins an anti-Mughal movement, assuming the title of Sher Khān.
- Aug. 27 : Safar 16, H. 941. Ismā'īl 'Adīl Shāh of Bijapur dies. His son, Mallū 'Adīl Shāh succeeds, but on account of his vices is blinded and deposed after six months.
- Tabeng Shwēti, the Burmese king, attacks the Peguans, takes the capital, and on the death of Takarwutbi, 1539, becomes king.
- H. 941. The Portuguese obtain permission to erect a fort at Diū. They take Swally and Daman. A treaty is made with Bahādur Shāh, also with Humāyūn, who is promised an armament against Sher Khān. The Zamorin of Calicut, after being defeated in six battles, ceases hostilities.
- The *Humāyūn nāma*, the last work of Khondamīr, written.
- 1535 March 25 : Ramazān 20, H. 941. Bahādur Shāh, defeated by the Emperor Humāyūn's army, flees to Mandū. His followers are plundered and dispersed. Aug., Humāyūn carries the hill fort of Chāmpānīr, but his officers left in charge quarrel, and occasion the evacuation of Mālwa and Gujarāt by the Mughals.
- H. 941. Mallū 'Adīl Shāh is deposed and blinded for his vices. Ibrāhīm, his younger brother, is seated on the throne ; he pro-



- A. D.  
1535 motes Dekhanis to the exclusion of foreigners. Disputing the succession to the Vijayanagar throne, he is defeated by the Hindus.
- H. 942. Muhammad of Kashmīr dies. Prince Ibrāhīm is acknowledged king, but is expelled, the two ministers, Malik Achchi and 'Abdul Mākri, being rivals for power.
- Anarchy in Mewār on the death of Vikramāditya, whose bastard brother, Banbīr, usurps authority, till 1537.
- Viśvanātha Ayār, Nāyyaka of Madurā, till 1544.
- The fort of Varivene on the Indus retaken from the Mughals by the Portuguese. Kalyān is taken from Bijāpūr.
- Nuno da Cunha brings about a compact between Bahādur Shāh and Nizām-ul-Mulk; and on Oct. 25 himself concludes a treaty of peace and commerce with Bahādur.
- 1536 H. 943. The imperial troops in Bihār defeat a Bengal army at Bihār fort. The young king, Jalāl, flees to Gaur. Chunār fort captured by Sher Khān, who makes himself master of Bihār.
- The Portuguese attack and take Cranganor, and build a fort. A citadel built at Dñi is cut off from the town by a wall erected by Bahādur.
- Feb. Dom João Pereira defeats Sulaimān Āghā at Rachol, and is besieged for ten days.
- March. Nuno da Cunha builds a fort at Bassein.
- July. The Portuguese defeat the army of Asad Khān, the Bijāpūr minister, but are besieged and accept the terms offered, viz., their lives to be spared on the demolition of the fortress.
- 1537 H. 943. Bahādur Shāh remonstrates against the encroachments of the Portuguese, and in the negotiations at Dñi, at an interview on the admiral's ship on Feb. 14: Ramazān 3, as he was leaving, a scuffle arises among the Gujarāt followers and Portuguese, in which both Bahādur Shāh and Manuel da Sousa are drowned. Nuno da Cunha obtains certificates from the chief men of Dñi approving his action.
- Mīrān Muḥammad Khān Fārūqī of Kāndesh is called to the throne of Gujarāt, but dies suddenly, Zi-l qa'da 14: April 24. The courtiers raise Bahādur's nephew, Mahmūd Shah, son of Latif Khān, to the throne of Gujarāt. 'Imād-ul-Mulk and Daryā Khān

- A D  
1537 act as regents and advisers. Mirān Muhammad's brother, Mirān Mubārak Khān II., succeeds to the government of Kāndesh.
- H. 944. The Afghāns invade and capture Hājipur, the promised help from the Portuguese not arriving, Mahmūd Shāh of Bengal flees to the Mughal camp at Chunār.
- Uday Singh II., son of Singram Singh, ascends the throne of Mewār in succession to the usurper Banbīr.
- The Zamorin, assisted by Pate Marakkār, a wealthy merchant, makes sporadic attacks on the Portuguese and also on the King of Ceylon.
- Goa is made an episcopal see by Pope Paul III., and put under the Metropolitan of Funchal. The first bishop was Dom Francisco de Mela. The Portuguese found a settlement at Hūgli near the old site of Sātgaon.
- Nov. 28 : Ś. 1459 An inscription on a temple of Viśvanātha a Tenkaśi shows this to be the third year of Jatilavārmān Konērmaikondān Śrīvallabha Pāndya.
- 1538 Jan. 8 : Sha'ban 15, H. 944. Humāyūn lays siege to Chunār fortress and takes it from Sher Khān, who drives Mahmūd Shāh of Bengal from Gaur.
- Feb. 15. Martin Affonso defeats a fleet under Pate Marakkār at Bandala, rescues Portuguese prisoners, and captures twenty-three barques. He raises the siege of Colombo, where the king's brother, Madune Pandar, was in revolt.
- April 6 : Zi'l qa'da 6. Gaur fort is now taken after a four days' siege, by Khawās Khān, Sher Khān obtaining Rohtās fort from the Rāja; it is afterwards invested by Humāyūn.
- Rise of the Kūch Bihār kingdom under Bīsā.
- H. 945. Mahmūd Shāh of Bengal dies at Khaigaon. Humāyūn leaves Jahāngir Qulī Beg as Governor of Bengal.
- An attempt by the Portuguese to place a fortress at Chittagaon results in the capture of fourteen of their company, on which Nuno da Cunha burns several towns.
- Sept. A Turkish expedition arrives to exterminate the Portuguese in India, and bombards Diū for twenty days. The expected arrival of a new Viceroy and fleet causes the armada to retire on Nov. 25.

- A. D.  
1538 Jumāda I. 1, H. 945. A Persian inscription of Tilbegampur commemorates the erection of a wall and aqueduct in the time of Humāyūn by Mahātadittu, son of Bādshāh the Khatri, with the help and approval of Shujā-ud-dīn Amīr Faqīr 'Alī Beg Bahādur.  
Sept. 24. Dom Garcia de Noronha reaches Goa as Viceroy.  
Oct. Guru Nānak (born 1469), founder of the Sikh religion, dies at Kartārpur in the Jalandhar Doab, and Angad or Lakanā, his disciple, succeeds as second Guru.
- 1539 Jan. Nuno da Cunha leaves India, and dies on the way to Europe.  
The new Viceroy, Dom Garcia de Noronha, visits Diū, and on Feb. 26 concludes a treaty with Khwāja Zafar, granting Mahmūd Shāh two-thirds of the revenue. The peace of Diū causes hostilities elsewhere to cease.  
June 26: Safar 9, H. 946. Humāyūn, retreating for Agra from Mongir, is intercepted and defeated by Sher Shāh at Chapar Ghat near Baksār. Kāmran and Hindal reconciled with Humāyūn in face of the common enemy.  
H. 946. Sher Khān proclaims himself King of Bengal and assumes the name of Farid-ud-dīn 'Abul Muzaffar Sher Shāh.  
Jahāngīr Quli Khān defeated by Jalāl Khān and Hājī Khān, and soon afterwards killed.  
Pegu falls before Tabeng Shwētū, and the Talaing king is driven out.
- 1540 Jan. A treaty is concluded by the Portuguese with the Zamorin for thirty years. Trade facilities and support in time of war are provided. Treaties are also concluded with the Kings of Bijāpur and Ahmadnagar.  
April 3. The Viceroy, Dom Garcia de Noronha, dies. Dom Estevão da Gama succeeds. Burhān-ul-Mulk attempts to recover Bassein, but is defeated by Ruy Lorenzo de Tavora at Baylam. Da Gama treats with Mahmūd III., who had besieged Bassein but failed to take it, and Da Gama obtains half the customs receipts instead of one-third as formerly.

## SHER SHAH AFGHAN

April: Zi'l qa'da, H. 946. Humāyūn again invades Bengal.

- A.D.  
1540 and on the desertion of Sultān Mirzā determines to give battle to Sher Shāh. He is defeated at Kanauj, May 17: Muharrām 10, H. 947, and retires on Lāhor. Oct., he fails to assert his authority in Sindh, and escapes to Persia as an exile.
- H. 947. Sher Shāh ascends the throne of Dehli, and seizes all Humāyūn's possessions. He subdivides Bengal into provinces.
- Ibrāhīm of Kashmīr dies. His eldest son, after a reign of three months, is expelled by Humāyūn's general, Haidar Mirzā Dughlat, who captures Śrīnagar in November.
- Martaban sacked by the Burmese under Tabeng. (The record of Pinto gives 1543-4.)
- Burhān Nizām of Ahmadnagar takes from Gujarāt the forts of Kanāla and Sangaza or Sānkshi.
- 1541 Jan. A Portuguese expedition leaves Goa for Suez, and on the way several cities are sacked, and ships captured.
- July. The fleet arrives at Goa. This year a Portuguese galleon with cargo is captured by the French off the Azores.
- Oct. H. 941. Hindāl Mirzā quits Humāyūn's cause, raids and takes Qandahār. Kāmran besieges it for six months.
- H. 941. Khizr Khān, Governor of Bengal, deposed by Sher Shāh at Gaur. Bengal divided into districts, each under an Amir, under the amīn Qāzi Fazlat.
- Tabeng Shwētī defeats a Shān army and lays siege to Prome, which he captures in June following.
- The *Lubbu-t Tawārīkh* of Yahyā bin 'Abd-ul Latif written.
- 1542 Jan. An expedition sent from Goa to the Red Sea: meeting a hostile reception at Suakin, it returns to Goa in May.
- Jan. 25. Sher Shāh at Dehli devotes himself to the establishment of unity in his dominions, dividing them into 116,000 fiscal unions, each governed by five officials.
- May 6. Francis Xavier lands at Goa as the first Jesuit missionary.
- June. Prome captured by Tabeng Shwētī; the royal family is massacred and a Burmese officer left in charge.
- Oct. 15: Rajab 5, H. 949. Akbar born at Amarkot, in Sindh, where his father, Humāyūn, had taken refuge with Rānā Prasād.

- A. D.  
1542 H. 949. Burhān Nizām Shāh, taking advantage of dissensions between Ibrāhīm 'Adil Shāh and his minister Asad Khān, invades Bijāpūr; but peace is brought about through the King of Berār.
- Sadāśiva succeeds Achyuta Rāya of Vijayanagar. His power is nominal, Rāma Rāya with his brothers, Tirumala and Venkātādrī, ruling the state. July 27, earliest epigraphical date for his reign.
- Sept. Martin Afonso da Sousa succeeds Estevão da Gama as governor. He reduces the pay of the soldiers, and compels the Queen of Bhatkal to pay tribute. The entire customs of Ormuz are relinquished by the king.
- A Portuguese expedition to China discovers Japan.
- 1543 H. 950. Sher Khān captures Raisin Fort; after promising the commander, Pūran Mal, the son of Silhadi, that the Hindu garrison should be allowed to march out with their arms and property, Sher Shāh attacked them, and in a desperate contest they were all slaughtered.
- July 9. Humāyūn, having failed in a second attempt on Sindh, leaves for Qandahār, and thence for Persia in December, leaving Akbar with Mirzā 'Askari at Qandahār.
- Sept. 2: H. 950. Quli Qutb Shāh of Golkondā murdered, it is supposed, at the instigation of his son Jāmsīd, who ascends the throne. Burhān Nizām Shāh enters into alliance with Vijayanagar and Golkondā against Bijāpūr, while Rāma Rāja attacks Raichūr.
- 1544 H. 951. Humāyūn is hospitably received by Shāh Safawī Tahmāsp of Persia, and, though forced to profess the Shī'ah religion, he obtains an army to reconquer Hindustan.
- H. 951. Sher Shāh invades Mārwar, and takes Chitor, Nāgor, and Ajmir.
- 1545 March 21: Muharram 7, 952. Humāyūn's army reaches Qandahār, which, as promised, is given to the Persians. After the departure of the Persian army, it is retaken. Nov. 15: Ramazān 10, Kābul is taken, and Akbar recovered. Mirzās 'Askari and Hindāl join Humāyūn, and Kāmran flees to Sindh.

## ISLĀM SHĀH

A. D.

1545

May 24: Rabi' II. 12. Sher Khān killed by an explosion at Kalinjar. Salīm or Jalāl Khān supplants his brother in the succession, and assumes the title of Islām Shāh.

H. 952. Muhammad Khān Sūr appointed Governor of Bengal and North Bihār under Salīm Shāh Sūr, but assumes royalty as Bahādur Afghān.

Mahmūd Shāh III. of Gujarāt enforces the Muhammadan law so strictly that persecution of the Hindus arises.

Prince 'Abdullah 'Adil Khān, discovered in a plot to displace his brother, Ibrāhīm, at Bijāpur, flees to Goa. The Portuguese take up his cause, but abandon it and return him to Ibrāhīm in exchange for Salsette and Bardes.

Sept. 1. Dom João de Castro, with a fleet of six sail, arrives at Goa to succeed Martin Afonso de Sousa.

Friar Vincent of the Franciscan Order commences a mission at Cranganor among the Syrian Christians. Failing in this, he is assisted by the Viceroy and Bishop of Goa in erecting a college, but the native Church refuses to recognise the orders of the students ordained there.

Nov. 4. By a treaty with the Spaniards, Tidōr is regained for the Portuguese, the Spaniards receiving Ternate.

Nov. 20: Ramazān 17. 'Imād-ul-Mulk Malik Jū, on a pilgrimage to Makka, is cruelly assassinated at Surat by Khudawand Khān Rūmī.

1546

Feb. 26. Ibrāhīm 'Adil Khān concludes a treaty with the Portuguese, providing for the custody of 'Abdullah and exemption from duty on horses and spices.

H. 952. Obstinate rebellion shown to Salīm Shāh Sūr by Khawās Khān, a partisan of his brother 'Adil. The rebellion crushed, 'Adil flees from Agra to Bihār.

June 24. Khwāja Zafar, defeated in a plot to seize Dīū, is killed. His son, Rūmī Khān, continues the attack till Nov. 10, when his army is routed in three actions.

Renewed incursions made by the Portuguese on the coast towns of Gujarāt, towns and ships being burnt.

A.D.  
1547

April 11. The Portuguese governor, having settled Dîu, returns to Goa, and finding Salsette and Bardes still occupied by the Bijâpûr troops, proceeds to eject them. Treaties are now concluded with the Kings of Vijayanagar (Sept. 19) and Ahmad-nagar (Oct. 6), constituting a triple league against Bijâpûr.

April 27. Kâmrân finally quits Kabul. He is joined at Bâmiyân by some adherents, raises an army and takes Gori.

H. 953. Shujâ't Khân, Governor of Mâlwa, revolts, and is defeated by Salîm Shâh.

Many converts to Romanism made in Ceylon by Antonio del Padrou, first Commissary of St Francisco in India.

Gabriel de Ataide, a Portuguese priest, digging the foundations for a church at the little Mount, Mailapur, professed to find a cross stained with the blood of St Thomas. The place was occupied by the Order of the Pelerino about 1551.

The Portuguese defeat the King of Achîn, Sumatra, in a naval battle.

Aug. 17. Kâmrân is defeated in Badakhshân and induced to surrender. Humâyûn is reconciled to his brothers. Kâmrân consents to retire to Makka, but returns to his nobles. Oct. 5, Humâyûn returns to Kâbul.

The Burmese are checked in an attack on the Siamese capital, Yuthia (Ayodhya). King Tabeng Shwëti is assassinated. Bureng Naung—"Branginoco" in the Portuguese narratives—succeeds.

1548

May 22. A large fleet arrives at Goa, with extension of office for Dom João de Castro, who, however, dies on June 6, and Garcia da Sa, third on the Succession Patent, succeeds.

Aug. 6. Eleven ships bring the first Dominican Friars to India; a convent founded at Goa.

Aug. 22. Ibrâhîm 'Âdil Khân, after his coast towns were again destroyed by the Portuguese, is constrained to make a contract with them, promising help should a Turkish fleet be sent to India.

Sept. 17. The Queen of Bhatkal agrees to pay tribute, and not to harbour pirates.

Mahmûd Shah of Gujarât concludes a peace with the Portuguese much in their favour.

- A. D.  
1548 H. 955. Shaikh 'Alai, founder of the Mähdi sect, after raising great disturbances, dies under scourging at Agra.
- 1549 H. 956. Humāyūn invades Balkh, but is compelled to retreat, his return to Kābul being harassed by the Uzbaks.  
Jan. : Muharram. Asad Khān, minister of Bijāpūr, dies.  
July. Garcia da Sa dies. Aug. 11, Jorge Cabral succeeds as sixteenth governor at Goa. The Zamorin and the chief of the pepper district defeat the Portuguese and the Cochin Rāja at Bardela.
- 1550 H. 957. Humāyūn loses Kābul, but recovers it from Kāmran and restores order.  
Jamshīd Qutb Shāh of Golkonda dies. His son, Ibrāhīm, succeeds.  
Mirzā Haidar Dughlat, ruler of Kashmir, killed by conspirators.  
Nov. The Zamorin, with eighteen princes, invades Cochin. The Viceroy forbids an attack, and allows the army to retreat.  
Nov. Dom Affonso da Noronha arrives at Goa as Viceroy ; with him the Viceroy's powers are curtailed, and a council constituted to advise and assist in the administration.  
In Ceylon the Portuguese lose 800 men in defending the Kings of Kotta and Kandy. The Viceroy visits Ceylon, ostensibly to relieve the friendly King of Sitawakka, but really to capture his treasure.
- 1551 Jan. 14 : Muh. 6, 958. Shaikh Abul-Fazl, the historian, born.  
H. 958. Kashmir is divided into three principalities, Nāzak being pageant king over all.  
Khawās Khān, a partisan of 'Adil Shāh, the brother of Salīm Shāh, is murdered by Tāj Khān Kararānī, Governor of Sambhal, in order to ingratiate himself with Salīm Shāh.  
War again breaks out between Bijāpūr and Ahmadnagar. Burhān Shāh with Rama Rāja puts to flight the Bijāpūr army. Raichūr and Mūdka are taken from Ibrāhīm 'Adil Shāh.  
Chamba territory ravaged by the Portuguese in revenge for the detention of the homeward bound fleet. Maskat lost to the Portuguese, also Ormuz town.  
Nov. 19 : Zi-l-qa'da 21. Hindāl Mirzā killed in a night attack



- A.D.  
1551 upon Humāyūn by Kāmran, near the Khaibar pass. Hindāl's daughter, Raqia Sultāna, is given in marriage to Akbar, to whom was also given command of his uncle's troops.
- 1552 H. 959. Nāzak Shāh of Kashmīr deposed a second time; his son Ibrāhīm is raised to the throne, under the control of Daulat Chak, but Ghāzi Khān joined by other nobles raises civil war.  
 March 4. Angad, the second Sikh Guru dies, having nominated as his successor his disciple and servant, Guru Amardās. He lived at Govindvāl and built a well there, dying in 1574.  
 Timma Rāja Wodeyar II. Appanna succeeds to the throne of Seringapatam and province of Maisur.  
 Aug. 15. Gil Fernandez de Carvalho, with an expedition fitted out at his own cost, drives off the Turkish fleet from Ormuz.  
 Luiz de Camoens, the poet, arrives at Goa and becomes a soldier.  
 Dec. 2. Francis Xavier, Jesuit missionary to India, dies near Macao. Canonised at Goa 1622.
- 1553 The Portuguese burn the chief towns of the "Pepper Country," whereupon the chief sues for peace. The natives at Diū are ordered to leave and the castle is demolished. Diogo de Noronha is beaten back with loss.  
 Aug. 26. Fernando de Noronha captures six Turkish vessels. Seven are later driven into Surat.  
 Sept.: Ramazān, H. 960. Kāmran surrendered by Adam Gakkhar to Humāyūn and blinded, on account of his repeated disturbances. He obtained permission to go to Makka, where he lived for three years, dying Oct. 1557.

MUHAMMAD SHĀH 'ADIL

- 1554 H. 961. Islām Shāh Sūr dies at Gwāliar. His son Fīruz is murdered by his cousin, Mubāriz Khān son of Nizām Khān Sūr, who succeeds under the title of 'Abul Muzaffar Muhammad Shāh 'Adil, but proves a weak ruler.  
 Muhammad Khān Sūr Gauriah, Governor of Bengal, throws

A.D.  
1554 off his allegiance to Muhammad Shāh. (The date is also given as Nov. 21, 1554: Zi-l hijja 26, H. 961.)

Burhān Nizām Shāh of Ahmadnagar dies. His son Husain, with the help of foreigners and Abyssinians succeeds, driving out the rival claimant 'Abdul-Qādir.

Feb. 16: Rabi' I. 13, H. 961. Mahmūd Shāh III., of Gujarāt, poisoned by Burhān, a menial, who, after putting the chief nobles to death, attempts to ascend the throne. He is cut down by 'Imād-ul-Mulk, and Ahmad Khān, a supposed descendant of Ahmad Shāh I., is made king.

Feb. A further fruitless Portuguese expedition to the Red Sea under Manuel de Vasconcellos.

A great earthquake in Kashmīr destroys the town of Jādra with most of its inhabitants, and changes the course of the Jailām or Vyath at Dampor.

H. 962. Sultān Haidar of Kashmīr invites Humāyūn to become king. The army refuses and Humāyūn returns to Kābul. Dec.: Safar 962, he begins his march to recover Hindustān.

Rebellions of the nobles under Muhammad Shāh 'Adil, who divide the empire of Hindustan, and he flees to Chunār.

Sept. 23. Dom Pedro de Mascarenhas arrives at Goa as Viceroy.

#### IBRĀHĪM KHĀN SŪR AND SIKANDAR SHĀH III.

1555 March 29: Jumāda I. 6, H. 962. Muhammad Shāh 'Adil of Dehli is defeated by his cousin and brother-in-law, Ibrāhīm Khān Sūr, who assumes royalty at Dehli. May: Jumāda II. Ibrāhīm Khān Sūr is defeated by Ahmad Khān, another cousin of Muhammad Shāh 'Adil, who assumes the title of Sikandar Shāh, and obtains possession of both Dehli and Agra.

June 22. On the arrival of Humāyūn's army, under Bairām Khān, Sikandar Shāh is defeated at Sarhind.

#### HUMĀYŪN RESTORED.

1555 June 23: Sha'bān 3, H. 962. Humāyūn enters Dehli.

H. 962. Shāh Husain Arghūn of Sindh, who had succeeded his father Shāh Beg Arghūn, in 1524, dies childless, and with him ended the Arghūn dynasty. Mahmūd, Governor of Bhakkar,

A.D.  
1555

and Mirzā 'Isā Tarkhān, Governor of Thattā, both set up as Kings of Sindh, and are frequently at strife. Shāh 'Isā Tarkhān died in 1567.

Ghāzi Khān and his party, having overcome in the contest with Daulat Chak, depose Ibrāhīm Khān of Kāshmir, blind him, and raise his brother Ismā'il to the throne. Daulat Chak is seized and his eyes put out by Ghāzi Khān.

Baz Bahādur, governor of Mālwa, is crowned Sultān, and the state becomes independent.

H. 962. Muhammad Shah of Bengal is killed in an action with Muhammad 'Shāh 'Ādil of Dehli, with the help of his general, Hīmū at Chhapparghatta, near Kālpi. The Bengal army retire to Jhusi, and raise Khizr Khān to his father's throne with the title of Bahādur Shāh. Nara Nārāyan becomes Rāja of Kuch Bihār.

June 16. Dom Pedro de Mascarenhas dies at Goa, and is succeeded by Francisco Baretto as nineteenth viceroy.

The Queen of Olala (Ullāla), 2 miles south from Mangalor refuses tribute to the Portuguese; they ravage her territory and exact tribute by force.

Insurrections break out in Ceylon, many of Xavier's converts being put to death. The Portuguese attack and take Palandu.

Prince 'Abdullah ("Meale Khan"), with the Viceroy's aid, claims the title of King of Bijāpūr. He promises the Konkan to the Portuguese with one million revenue, but is defeated by Ibrāhīm 'Ādil Shāh and imprisoned.

June 1: Ś. 1477. An inscription at Gangaikondān gives this as the twenty-fourth year of King Māravarman Sundara Pāndya III.

## AKBAR.

1556

Jan. 28: Rab' I. 15, H. 963. Humāyūn dies, the result of a fall on the palace stairs. Feb. 14: Rab' II. 2, Akbar, at the age of fourteen, succeeds; Bairām Khān exercising the regency. Sulaimān Bakhsh, Akbar's cousin, occupies Kābul, but is forced back to Badakhshān; Hakīm Mirzā, Akbar's half brother, made nominal ruler of Kābul, under the guardianship of Mun'im Khān, with his mother Mah Chuchak Begam.

A.D.  
1556

May: Rajab. Shaikh Muhammad Ghaus, of Gwāliar, retires from the Dehli court.

July: Ramazan. Sikandar Sūr, after six months' siege in Mankot, sends his son 'Abdul Rahman to Akbar with terms of capitulation.

Feb. 14: Rabī' II. 2, H. 963 Akbar introduces the *Fasli* or "harvest" year—a solar year for revenue and other civil purposes, instead of the usual Muhammadan lunar year, but dating from the Hijri year 963. The Fasli year 963 began with the lunar month Āswīn, Sept. 10, 1555, and corresponds to the Hindu luni-solar Samvat, from which, if 649 be subtracted, the Fasli year is found. In Orissa the era termed *Vilayati san* commences from the 1st of the solar month Āswīn, Sept. 8, 1555; hence it corresponds with the Hindu solar years of the Śaka reckoning, but beginning with Āswīn. The *Bengālī san* 963 began with 1st Vaiśākh, Śaka 1479, or March 27, 1556, and follows the Śaka reckoning, with a difference of 417 years.

The Zamorin of Calicut appeals to Bijāpūr and Ahmadnagar for help against the Portuguese.

Miguel Rodrigue Coutinho carries on war with Bijāpūr, and destroys many seaports. An auxiliary force is sent to Sindh, but arriving at Thatta after peace was concluded, demands expenses. This being refused, Baretto plunders the city for eight days, returning to Chaul with the richest spoils ever captured in Asia. Dabhol is next reduced and plundered. The hill fort of Asheri and the station of Manor on the Vaitarnā river captured by the Portuguese.

Nov. 5: Muharram 2, H. 964. Akbar, with Bairām Khān, defeats Hīmū, the general of Muhammad Shāh 'Adil, at Pānīpat, who is taken prisoner and beheaded.

H. 964. Habib succeeds Ismā'īl on the throne of Kashmir.

1557

H. 964. Sultān Muhammad Shāh 'Adil, having been betrayed by his brother-in-law, Ibrāhīm Khān Sūr, had fled to Chunār, and is defeated and slain in battle at Surājgarh, near Mongr, by Bahādūr Shāh of Bengal and Sulaimān Qirānī of Orissa. He had ruled at Dehli for eleven months. 'Adil's son assumes the title of Sher Shāh at Chunār.

A.D.  
1557

Rebellion of Jagdev Rāo in Golkonda, who joins the Rāja of Vijayanagar; strenuous efforts are made by the Hindus to recover Pāngal, Kovilkonda, Ganpura Dewarkonda, Indrakonda, and Kondapalli.

H. 965. Ibrāhīm 'Ādil Shāh of Bijāpūr dies. His son, 'Alī, succeeds.

The Bijāpūr army, after several defeats by the Portuguese, sue for peace.

Pope Paul V. makes Goa a metropolitan see, promoting the second bishop, Juan de Albuquerque to be first archbishop; and at the same time sets up the Inquisition at Goa.

Dom Duarte d'Eça is deposed by the people of Ternate (Ternati), owing to his cruelty to their king and queen.

1558

H. 965. Ibrāhīm Qutb Shāh engages to assist the Bijāpūr king against Ahmadnagar, but withdraws his troops from the siege.

Akbar has now succeeded in re-establishing the Mughal power.

Baretto, requesting permission to build a fort at Chaul is refused, and brings up a force of 4,000 men. The king sues for peace, and engages not to fortify the place.

Sept. Dom Constantino de Braganza succeeds Baretto as twentieth Viceroy of Portuguese India.

H. 966. 'Alī 'Ādil Shāh and Rāma Rāja of Vijayanagar invade the Ahmadnagar territories. Husain Nizām Shāh retires to Paitan. Much land is ravaged, but peace is purchased, Sultān 'Alī 'Ādil Shāh ceding Etgir and Bagrakot, Qutb Shāh ceding Kovilkonda, Pāngal and Gantūr to Rāma Rāja.

Anthony Wilkinson, a servant of the Russia Company, crosses the Caspian into Persia, and opens a considerable trade for Eastern produce.

Viśvanātha, son of Nāgama Nāyakka of Madura, is recognised as an independent sovereign. He enforces the cession of Trichinopoly from the Chōla Rāja; died 1563.

1559

Daman fortress occupied by the Portuguese Viceroy, who confirms the customs to the neighbouring King of Sarceta.

A.D.  
1559

Luiz de Mello de Silva again ravages the Malabar coast, and puts the inhabitants of Mangalor to the sword. A punitive expedition loses three ships and 400 men. A large federation of Malabar chiefs is defeated. Bahrein island attacked by the Turks, but a relieving force compels the siege to be raised.

The Portuguese become stringent in the enforcement of their pass rules, confiscating all ships and massacring crews not producing the pass. The rice trade falls into their hands.

Cochin is made a bishopric, Dom Jorge Temudo, first bishop, is afterwards translated to Goa as third archbishop.

1560

Feb. 4. A treaty signed with the inhabitants of the Laccadive islands, which become tributary to Portugal.

By this year the Portuguese entirely dominate the coast of the Konkan. Bulsār and Vypin are also secured.

March: Jumāda II., H. 967. Akbar, tired of the tyranny of Bairām Khān, assumes the management of State. Sept., revolt of Bairām Khān, who is defeated and pardoned.

H. 968. Sher Khān II., attempting to conquer Jaunpur, is defeated by the imperial general, 'Alī Qulī Khān, Khān Zamān, who withholds the emperor's share of the spoils, and rebels but with his brother, Bahādur Khān, is afterwards defeated and slain, July 7, 1567. Adham Khān, who aspired to independence in Malwa, submits in May.

H. 968. Bahādur Shāh of Bengal dies. Jalāl Khān, his brother, succeeds with the title of Ghiyās-ud-din 'Abul Muzaḥḥar Jalāl Shāh, till H. 971.

Goa made an archbishopric; Dom Juan de Albuquerque, the second bishop, being made Metropolitan and Primate of all the Indies. The first Inquisitors also arrive to suppress the Jews.

The Viceroy lands at Jafnapatam to replace the rightful king. His usurping brother, however, is confirmed in his government, and the Viceroy barely escapes a treacherous attack.

Chingiz Khān cedes Daman fort and the coast to the Vaitarnā to the Portuguese, who send him a defending force against Adham Khān, his brother-in-law, at Surat. Daman is strongly garrisoned by the Portuguese.

A.D.  
1561

Jan. 31: Jumāda I. 14, H. 968. Bairām Khān assassinated in Gujarāt on his way to Makka by Mubarak Khān Lobāni, a private enemy.

H. 968. Bāz Bahādūr, who had assumed independence in Mālwa in 963, is defeated at Sārangpur by Adham Khān. May 8: Shāban 21, Akbar moves thither in person, and receives the tribute of the Mālwa nobles.

Akbar annexes Mulakot and Nāgor, and transfers them to another Hindu family.

April 21: Sha'bān 5. Ahmad Shāh II. of Gujarāt is found assassinated. I'timād Khān raises to the throne a youth under the title of Muzaffar Shāh III.

Chingiz Khān is defeated at Daman, and Qadam Khān, his brother-in-law, repudiates the cession of Daman to the Portuguese. He is captured and beheaded. His successor makes peace, and is left in possession of Surat.

Sept. Dom Francisco de Coutinho Conde de Redondo succeeds Dom Constantino de Braganza as Viceroy at Goa.

1562

Bāz Bahādūr collects forces and invades Mālwa but is defeated by Pīr Muḥammad Khān, and flees to Mirān Shāh of Kāndesh. Pīr Muḥammad then sacks Burhānpur and massacres the inhabitants, but is defeated by Bāz Bahādūr who for a time recovers his kingdom.

Feb. A large ship from Achīn is boarded by Portuguese sailors: both ships take fire and the Portuguese are saved by another vessel.

Aug. 13: Ramazān 12, H. 969. Akbar orders the death of Adham Khān for the murder of his vazīr, Shams-ud-dīn Muḥammad Atgah.

H. 970. Habīb of Kashmīr is deposed by Ghāzi Chak, and civil war follows.

Husain Nizām Shāh and Ibrāhīm Qutb Shāh march against the allied forces of Bijāpūr and Vijayanagar, but lose heavily.

Ahmadnagar again besieged by Rāmājā, but floods prevent its capture. Peace is concluded.

Sept. Renewed assaults made on Daman under Sidi Meriam, who is defeated.

- A. D.  
1562 Dec. The Viceroy personally ratifies the treaty with the Zamorin of Calicut.
- Vasco da Sa at Amboyna estranges the goodwill of the people. They appeal for help to the neighbouring rulers, and ships are sent for their relief.
- 1563 H. 971. 'Abdullah Khān revolts in Mālwa; defeated by Akbar he flees to Gujarāt. The 'Uzbek nobles in the imperial army resent his fate and rise in rebellion.
- H. 971. Ghāzi Chak of Kashmir abdicates in favour of his brother, Husain Shāh Chak, but repenting, collects a force to dethrone him. This being dispersed without an action, the old king is compelled to retreat to Zainpur.
- Jalāl Shāh of Bengal dies. A son succeeds, but is murdered by Ghiyās-ud-dīn, who usurps the government. Sulaimān Karārānī, governor of South Bihār, ousts the usurper with the help of his brother Taj Khān, on whose death the seat of government is removed from Gaur to Tānda.
- Viśvanātha Nayakka of Madura dies. His son, Periya Krishnappa, succeeds.
- Bureng Naung, King of Pegu (1551-81), attacks Yuthia, the Siamese capital. Three Portuguese ships are taken and the Yuthia king surrenders and is carried away a captive, while his eldest son, in March 1564, is made a tributary king.
- Revolts at Amboyna and Ceylon suppressed by the Portuguese generals Henrique da Sa and Diogo de Mello.
- Cæsar Frederick, a Venetian merchant, travels *via* Persia to Kambay. He describes Kambay and Ahmadābād.
- 1564 Jan. : Jumāda II., H. 971. Attempted assassination of Akbar at Dehli by Koka Fulād, a slave of Sharaf-ud-dīn Husain.
- Feb. 12. The King and Grandees of the Molucca Islands execute a deed by which they cede to the King of Portugal and his successors all rights and seigniorage of the same.
- Cannanor is now hostile, and the treaty broken. A protest meets with no reply, and the Malabar War begins.
- Feb. 19. Francisco de Coutinho dies. João de Mendça, from Malacca, is interim governor till September, when Dom António de Noronha arrives at Goa as twenty-second Viceroy.



A.D.  
1564

March : Sha'bān H. 971. 'Abul-Ma'ālī, who had taken refuge with Mirzā Muhammad Hākīm at Kābul, from Nāgor, aspires to the sovereignty of Kābul, murders the queen-regent Mah Chuchak Begam, and acts as regent. Mirzā Sulaimān of Badakhshān, Hākīm's uncle, defeats and kills him in battle, May 13 : Shawwāl 1, leaving Ahmad 'Alī as vazīr at Kābul. Hākīm dismisses the latter, and is chased out of Kābul. He invades the Panjāb.

The King of Zimme flees before Bureng Naung of Pegu, who with Indians and Portuguese proceeds to Labong. (Nov.), Zimme submits.

1565

Jan. 25 : Jumāda II. 20, H. 972. The Muhammadan kings of the Dekhan unite and quite overthrow the Hindu monarchy of Vijayanagar in the battle of Tālikota. Rāma Rāja is beheaded before Husain Nizām Shāh.

June 7 : Zī-l qa'da 7, H. 972. Husain Nizām Shāh dies, and Murtaẓā Nizām Shāh I., a minor, succeeds under the guidance of his mother, Khunza Sultana, for the first six years of his reign.

Akbar removes the *jizya* or poll-tax on Hindus instituted by Sikandar Lodī.

-Vīra Chāma Rāja Wodeyar becomes independent in the province of Mysore.

H. 973. Khānuz Zamān, prime minister of Kashmīr, attacks the palace ; his scheme for sovereignty being frustrated, he is subsequently executed.

Rāju, the tyrant of Ceylon, attempts to starve out Kotta and Colombo. Jorge de Mello invades the rāja's territory and discovers a planned night attack. He defeats the Singhalese, who retire to Sittawakka.

1566

H. 974. Mirzā Muhammad Hākīm, Akbar's half-brother, is incited to invade the Panjāb, and takes Lāhor. In Nov. : Jumāda I., Akbar leaves Agra with a force, whereon Hākīm returns to Kābul. The Mirzās—Ulugh Mirzā and Shāh Mirzā, nephews of Muhammad Sultān Mirzā, a kinsman of Bābar—revolt in Sambhal, and are joined by their uncles Ibrāhīm Husain Mirzā and Muhammad Husain Mirzā ; they are overpowered and confined at Sambhal, but escape in 1567.

A.D.  
1566

Husain-Shah Chak of Kashmir blinds his nephew and rival, Ahmad Khān. The ex-king, Ghāzi Khān, dies.

Dec. 19: Jumāda II. 6, H. 974. Mirān Mubārak Khān of Kāndesh dies, and Mirān Muhammad Khān Fārūqī II. succeeds.

João de Souza threatened at Daman by 3,000 Mughal horse; on the arrival of a relief force they abandon their camp and treasure.

After incessant warfare and slaughter of Malabarēse, the King of Cannanor sues for peace, which is granted by the Portuguese.

1567

Jan. 4. The Portuguese Viceroy, Antonio de Noronha, lands at Ullāla, whose queen is forced, after an assault, to increase her tribute and pay a sum of money. A fort "San Sebastian" there is completed in March.

The Portuguese at Amboyna are reinforced by Gonzalo Pereira with twelve ships. The inhabitants put the friendly peoples of Atire and Tavira to the sword.

Cæsar Frederick visits the court of Vijayanagar.

June 9: Zī-l hijja 1, H. 974. The Khān Zamān 'Alī Qutl Khān and his brother, Bahādur Khān, who had rebelled in Hakīm Mirzā's interest, are defeated at Mankarwāl by Akbar. They are killed in the battle and the 'Uzbek revolt quelled in July: Muharram, H. 975.

On Akbar's marching to subdue Mālwa, the Mirzās escape from Sambhal and gain Mālwa, but leave it to Akbar's generals and escape to Bharoch in Gujarāt, where they seek the protection of the governor. Chingiz Khān is assassinated: the Mirzās invade Kāndesh and Gujarāt, each securing a district.

H. 975. 'Isa Tarkhān of Thattā dies. His son, Muhammad Bāqī, establishes himself and owns the sovereignty of Akbar; till 1585.

H. 975. Sulaimān Kararānī of Bengal and Bihār subdues Orissa and assassinates Sultān Ibrāhīm. Mukand Deva, the last King of Orissa, is defeated and killed.

'Alī 'Adil Shah's minister, Kishwar Khān, invades Ahmad-nagar. At first successful, he is defeated with loss at Dhārur.

Tirumala Rāja, brother of Rāma Rāja of Vijayanagar, retires to Penugonda, his brother, Venkatādri, establishing himself at Chandragiri.

A.D.  
1567

Aug. 22: Ś. 1489. A Tamil inscription at Tenkāsi gives this as the fifth year of King Jatilavarman Srivallabha Ativarāma.

1568

Feb. 4: Shabān 5, 975. The third sack of Chitorgadh, the hill fortress and capital of Mewār. Defended against Akbar's great army by the princes of the Rājput clans, headed by Pattā of Kailwā and Jaymal of Bednūr, a prolonged and brave struggle was maintained; but the walls being breached, it is said about eight thousand women of all ranks, including nine queens and five princesses, became a holocaust in *jauhar*, and the garrison flung themselves upon the besiegers, sword in hand, and perished, whilst thousands of the inhabitants were massacred by the victors, and the buildings of the city wrecked.

Taufal Khān, minister in Berār, usurps that throne from the child king, Burhān 'Imād Shāh, whom he subsequently imprisons at Parnāla.

H. 976. Feuds arise in Kashmir between the Hanifi and Shia'h sects.

Brāmahin, tributary King of Siam, throws off the suzerainty of Burma.

Oct. A force from Burma sacks Yuthia, which after four months' siege offers to surrender. This is refused, and the city falls in Aug. 1569.

Tirumala, the third of the "tyrant brothers," murders Sadāsiva and seizes the throne of Vijayanagar.

Oct. Dom̃ Luiz de Ataide, Conde de Atouguia, arrives as twenty-fourth Viceroy at Goa.

The King of Ternate is treacherously murdered by Martim Affonso Pimentel, acting under the orders of his uncle Mesquita, the commander. His successor rouses the neighbouring princes against the Portuguese.

Ś. 1508. A Sanskrit and Kanarese inscription at Karkala records the charter of a Jaina temple granted by King Immādi Bhairava.

1569

March 22: Shawwāl 3, H. 976. Akbar takes the hill fort of Rantambhor from Rāja Surjan Rāi, who capitulates and is allowed to march out unmolested.

In July, Safar H. 977. Kālinjar fort capitulates.

A.D. 1569	<p>Aug. 30: Rabī' I. 17. Birth of Prince Sultān Salīm Mirzā.</p> <p>Akbar sends an embassy to Kashmīr, but executes the ambassadors on their return for instigating the murder of certain holy men. He also refuses to marry the daughter of Husain Shāh Chak, who soon after dies of grief.</p> <p>'Alī Shāh Chak succeeds to the throne of Kashmīr.</p> <p>Murtazā Nizām Shāh of Ahmadnagar takes over the administration of state from his mother, and marches to attack the Bijāpūr general: he attacks and takes Dhārur.</p> <p>The Portuguese attack the Kolis of the Konkan, and establish a stockaded fort at Sāvān, on the Vaitarnā river.</p> <p>Rustam Khān, besieged in Bharoch by the Mughals, is relieved by the Portuguese, but refuses to become tributary. Fort Pernel captured and rased.</p> <p>Luiz Camoens the poet returns to Lisbon, his friends at Goa paying his debts.</p> <p>Nov. The Viceroy, Dom Luiz de Ataide, leaves Goa, reduces Honāwar, burns the town and garrisons the fort. Barcelor is next reduced, the Kings of Tolar and Cambolin are spared on promise of increased tribute.</p>
1570	<p>Bāz Bahādūr of Mālwa is overpowered by Akbar's generals, and Mālwa becomes a province of the empire. Bāz Bahādūr afterwards joined Akbar, and became an officer of 2,000 cavalry.</p> <p>Jan. The Nizām sends Farhat Khān to besiege Chaul which holds out till July, when a treaty is agreed to.</p> <p>From Bassein an attack is made by the Portuguese on Kalyān, the suburbs of which are burnt.</p> <p>June 7: Muharram 3, H. 978. Prince Murād, Akbar's second son, born at Sikri. The Rāja of Jodhpur sues for peace, his second son acting as emissary. Akbar, resenting the slight, refuses and confers Jodhpur upon Rāi Singh of Bikanir in H. 980.</p> <p>A combination of native princes of Bijāpūr, Ahmadnagar, and the Zamorin formed against the Portuguese. An attack is made by the Bijāpūr army on Goa, which is besieged till Dec. 17, when a treaty is concluded between the King of Bijāpūr and the Viceroy, Dom Luiz de Ataide.</p>

A. D.  
1570

June 28. The Ahmadnagar forces attack Chaul, which was defended by Dom Francisco de Mascarenhas; after several unsuccessful attacks, a treaty is concluded.

The King of Achln, the fourth member of the confederacy against the Portuguese, fails in his attempt upon Malacca.

1571

July 8-9: Safar 14-15, H. 979. The Zamorin of Calicut besieges the fort of Chāliyam or Jaliat, and captures it from the Portuguese on Oct. 30: Jumāda II. 10, and destroys the fort.

✓Chāma Rāja Wodeyar Bola succeeds Timma Rāja as Rāja of Maisur; till 1576.

Sept 6. Dom Antonio de Noronha arrives as Viceroy. Orders are sent to divide the colonies into three, the portions to be designated India, Monomotapa, and Malacca. Distraction of energies follows and wars continue till 1580.

The Portuguese attack Dābhol, but Khwāja 'Alī Shirāzi, having allowed them to land, put upwards of 150 of them to death.

Oct. The King of Achln attacks Malacca, which is reduced to extremities, when the enemy is beaten off by Tristão Vaz de Veiga.

Dec. A Mughal force having seized Khambay, the Portuguese defend Bassein and Daman.

1572

H. 980. The Mirzās return to Gujarāt, and make common cause against I'tmād Khān, who invites Akbar to take over Gujarāt.

Sept. 1: Rabī' II. 22. Akbar marches to Pātan, and on Rajab 14 formally receives the crown from Muzaffar III.

Rāi Singh succeeds Kalyān Singh at Bikanir, which becomes an important Mughal principality.

H. 980 'Alī Shāh Chak receives an embassy from Dehli, and proclaims Akbar Emperor of Kashmīr.

Sulaimān Shāh, Karārānī of Bengal dies. His son, Bāyazīd, succeeds, but shortly after is killed by the Afghāns; his younger brother Dā'ūd seizes the kingdom.

Further risings of the Mirzās bring Akbar to Gujarāt: he captures Bharoch and Surat. Dec., Akbar attacks Ibrāhīm Husain,

- A.D.  
1572 Mirzā at Sarnāl in a desperate encounter, and the Mirzā escapes in the darkness and flees towards Agra.  
Udaysingh of Mewār dies in exile. His son, Pratāp Rānā, succeeds, and establishes himself at Komalmer.
- 1573 H. 980: Feb. 22, a victory over the Mirzā and Fōlādī's force is gained. April 10: Zī-l hijja 10, Akbar leaves Mirzā 'Azz Muhammad Kokaltāsh as governor. Ahmadābād is again besieged. Akbar returns and quells the insurrection in eleven days, returning to Agra on Aug. 14: Jumāda I. H. 981.  
H. 981. Dā'ūd Shāh succeeds his brother Bāyazīd as King of Bengal.  
About this time Udaysingh succeeds Māldeva as Rāja of Mārwar and acknowledges Akbar's suzerainty. His sister, Jodhbāi, is married to Akbar.  
Periya Krishnappa of Madura dies, and his son, Periya Virappa, succeeds.  
Sept. Pereira, ordered to Malacca to crush the Queen of Jopara's army, refuses for want of adequate equipment and returns to Lisbon. Jorge de Castro, by command from Portugal, is tried for having delivered the Chāliyam fort to the Zamorin. He is found guilty and beheaded, while others equally guilty are rewarded. In 1574 a commission appointing him to another post arrives.  
Tristão Vaz de Veiga appointed commander at Malacca.
- 1574 H. 982. Akbar having reduced the province of Bhakkar exclusive of the fort, the ruler, Mahmūd Khān, resolves at length to give it up to Akbar, but dies before the latter's emissary, Giesū Khān, arrives. Akbar thus becomes master of Upper Sindh.  
May 14. Amardās, the third Sikh Guru, died, having appointed his son-in-law, Rāmdās, to the Guruship. On a site granted by Akbar, he restored an old tank which he called Amritsar, in the middle of which he built the temple of Harmandar (temple of Hari); the town was at first called Rāmdāspur—now Amritsar. He lived till 1581.  
Dā'ūd Khān of Bengal takes the field against Akbar's generals. Mun'im Khān, whilst besieging Pātna, is followed by Akbar,

A.D.  
1574 and they take the fort of Hājipur. Aug. 11: Rabi' II. 21, Dā'ūd Khān escapes to Orissa. Mun'im Khān receives the title of Khān Khānān, and is made Governor of Bengal and Bihār; he makes Gaur his capital, but dies Oct. 12, 1575.

Tulsi Dās, the Marāthi poet, begins his poem, the *Rāma-charita Mānas*, founded on the *Rāmāyana*.

1575 March 13: Zi-l qa'da 20, H. 982. Dā'ūd Khān is defeated at Tukharoi or Mughalmari by Todar Mal and Mun'im Khān. April 12: Muh. 1, H. 983. Peace is concluded at Katak, Dā'ūd ceding Bengal and Bihār, and Akbar acknowledging him King of Orissa.

Tirumala, King of Pennakonda, is succeeded by his second son, Śi Ranga II.

Oct. 14: Rajab 9, H. 983. Mun'im Khān Khān Khānān dies at Gaur, and most of his army is carried off by the unhealthy climate. Husain Qulī Khān, Governor of the Panjāb, is transferred to Bengal; but before he reaches his new government Dā'ūd Shāh and his Afghāns again invade Bengal.

Rāja Todar Mal sent to Gujarāt by Akbar to make a revenue settlement. Wajih-ul-Mulk appointed first minister. Mīrzā Khān is second Mughal Viceroy in Gujarāt, till 1577.

The Achinese, on the point of taking Malacca, fall into a panic and retire.

The Portuguese lose hold of the Moluccas, owing to the maladministration of their commanders. Ternate is surrendered to a combination of native powers.

1576 June 18: Rabi' I. 21, H. 984. Rānā Pratāp or Kikā of Mewār defeated by Kunwar Mān Singh at Gogandah.

July 12: Rabi' II. 15, H. 984. Husain Qulī Khān appointed Governor of Bengal; defeats Dā'ūd Khān's army at Rājmahal. Dā'ūd is imprisoned and executed: with him ends the line of independent Bengal kings.

Mīrān Muḥammad Khān of Kāndesh dies. His son being a minor, his brother, Rāja 'Alī, succeeds.

H. 984. Great mosque at Fathpur Sikri finished.

Vira Chāma Rāja of Maisur dies childless. Bettada Wodiyar, grandson of Chāma Rāja I., succeeds.

- A.D.  
1576 Portuguese affairs at Amboyna critical. Conspiracies formed against Sancho de Vasconcellos, resulting in the death of many Portuguese.
- Dom Lorenzo de Tavera, Viceroy-elect, dies on the voyage out. Dom Diego de Menezes, next on the Succession patent, takes office as twenty-eighth Vicroy.
- Malik Tokan Thānadār of Dābhol murders the Portuguese officers at his house. Dom Hieronymo de Mascarenhas, who had absented himself, returns to Goa, where a punitive expedition is organised.
- 1577 March 31: Muharram 11, H. 985. Muhammad Hakim Mirzā invests Lāhor: on Akbar's approach he returns to Kābul.
- This year the Muslim creed (*kalimah*) disappears from the national coinage and liturgy.
- Shihābud-dīn Ahmad Khān succeeds I'timād Khān as third Viceroy of Gujarāt till 1583.
- Further efforts made against Malik Tokan of Dābhol. 'Alī 'Adil Shāh again sues for peace.
- Dec. 13. Sir Francis Drake sails from Plymouth. Having crossed the Pacific, he stops at Ternate.
- 1578 H. 986. 'Alī Khān Chak of Kashmīr is killed by a fall from his horse. His son, Yūsuf Khān, succeeds, and puts to death his uncle Abdāl Chak. Revolts occurring, he flees to Hindustan.
- Rohtās fortress surrenders to the Khān Jahān, Governor of Bengal.
- Rāja Wodeyar usurps the throne of Maisur.
- Aug. 4. In an ill-fated expedition to Africa the Portuguese king, Sebastian, is defeated, and slain in the battle of Alcazar Kivér. This event completes the downfall of Portuguese empire in the East.
- Aug. Dom Luiz de Ataide arrives at Goa as Viceroy for the second time.
- 1579 H. 987. Husain Quli Beg, Khān Jahān, Governor of Bengal, dies. Muzaffar Khān Turbatī is appointed his successor. During the Khān Jahān's governorship Bengal, Bihār, and Orissa with Katak were re-annexed to the empire.



A.D.  
1579

Malik Tokan still troublesome at Dabhol. A Portuguese expedition defeats a Malabarese, Turkish, and Muslim fleet.

H. 987. Akbar sends a force to re-establish Yūsuf Khān on the throne of Kashmīr. Lohar Chak, son of Abdāl, the rival ruler, is blinded.

Ibrāhīm Qutb Shāh takes Kondavid and other forts on the Vijayanagar frontier.

April 4. Thomas Stephens S.J., leaves Lisbon, and arrives at Goa, Oct. 24. He is thus the first Englishman to visit India. Died at Goa 1619.

John Huygen Linschoten, a Frieslander, arrives at Goa in the train of the archbishop: in thirteen years he amassed much information on almost every branch of inquiry. His *Voyage* was translated into English in 1598.

Sir Francis Drake landed at Ternate, and traded with the ruler of the island. Subsequently he landed in Java, and thence returns to England, *via* the Cape of Good Hope.

1580

The question of the relation of the head of the State to spiritual affairs agitated at the Mughal court. Akbar favours an eclectic theism, and the convocation decrees that the emperor may pronounce a final award in doctrinal controversy provided no opposition to the Qurān is offered.

Jan. 31. Henry I. of Portugal dies. The Eastern possessions fall into Spanish hands. Holland begins to trade directly with the East.

April: Safar, H. 988. 'Alī 'Ādil Shāh of Bijāpūr murdered. Ibrāhīm succeeds. (Firishta dates this in 987.)

Owing to Muzaffar Khān's exactions a rebellion in Bengal breaks out under Bābā Khān Qāqshāl, who takes Gaur, and kills the governor, Muzaffar Khān, at Tāndā in April: Rabi' I. Bengal again becomes independent.

H. 988. Certain nobles of Kashmir become disaffected, assemble in Tibet, and march on Kashmīr, but are seized, and the leaders mutilated.

July. Todar Mal disunites the rebels, and restores Bihār.

Oct. English merchants make a representation to the Lords in Council, requesting the queen's license for six ships to trade to Indian and Chinese ports.

A.D.  
1581

Jan.: 21-1 hijja, H. 988. Mas'ûm Farankhûdî, Governor of Oudh, rebels, and is defeated by Todar Mal's troops.

March 3. Rāmdās, the fourth Sikh Guru, dies, and his son, Arjun-mall, succeeds, the Guruship now becoming hereditary. Arjun collected the materials of the *Granth*, the sacred code of the Sikhs; he changed the offerings to the Guru into a regular tax. He died 1606.

March: Muharram, H. 989. Mirzā Hakīm 'Askari, defeated by Akbar, returns to Kābul. Aug. 10: Rajab 10, Akbar visits Kābul, pardons and reinstates Hakīm Mirzā.

H. 989. Yūsuf Shāh of Kashmīr receives ambassadors from Akbar, and later sends his son Ya'qūb, on a visit with presents to the Dehli court.

Muzaffar Shāh of Gujarāt, a pensioner at Akbar's court since 1573, raises a rebellion in concert with Sher Khān Fulādi.

May 25: Rabi' II. 21, H. 989. Ibrāhīm Qutb Shāh of Golkondā dies. Muhammad Qulī succeeds.

Sept. 3. Fernão Telles de Menezes, appointed governor at Goa, administers the oath of allegiance to King Philip II. of Spain. Sept. 16, Dom Francisco de Mascarenhas Conde de Santa Cruz enters Goa as twenty-first Viceroy. Squadrons sent to Malabar, Coulete, and Capocate (Kāppātt), to put down piracy.

Daman again threatened by the Mughals, and the King of Sarceta gives trouble, but eventually offers submission.

Nov. Bwéng Naung of Burma and Pegu dies. After his death, Pegu again separates from Burma.

The first Turkey and Levant Company, for purposes of trade to the East, is formed in London.

1582

H. 990. A'zam Khān, Governor of Bengal, sows dissension among the rebel chiefs and restores the emperor's authority, quietly taking possession of Tānda.

The rent-roll of Todar Mal divides Bengal into 19 Sarkars and 682 Mahāls.

The Portuguese at Ormuz, besieged by the King of Lara, are permitted to march out, but are put to the sword by the natives.

- A.D.  
1582 Fernão de Miranda's marines mutiny for prize-money; proceeding to Daman, they compel the division of booty, and receive ten crowns each. Miranda next demolishes Castalette and extirpates a race of pirates. On the way home the Portuguese fleet encounters three or four English vessels.  
An expedition against the Kolis in the N. Konkan results in the submission of their chief.
- 1583 H. 991. The Afghāns, under Qutlū Khān Lohānī, rise in Orissa. Shaikh Farīd-ud-dīn Bukhāū deputed to treat with them; he nearly perishes by Qutlū's treachery, and renews the war. The Afghāns are driven into the forests.  
Feb.: Muharram. Muzaffar Shāh takes Ahmadābād, defeats the relieving army of Shihāb-ud-dīn and I'timād Khān, the new governor. He captures Baroda and Bharoch.  
Mirzā Khān, Khān Khānān, fifth Viceroy of Gujarāt, till 1590.  
Dom Antonio de Noronha destroys the temples in Salsette. In retaliation, the natives wreck the churches and perpetrate atrocities. Promiscuous slaughter is carried out by Gomez Vanez de Figueyredo; and new churches are erected.  
March 8: John Newberie, citizen and merchant, along with Ralph Fitch, William Leedes, and James Story leave London in the "Tyger." Oct. 5, they are imprisoned at Bahrein, shipped to Goa, and liberated on Dec. 22, on bail of 2,000 ducats. Linschoten now at Goa.
- 1584 Jan. 29: Muharram 15, H. 992. Muzaffar Shāh defeated at Sarkhej by Mirzā Khān; he flees to Khambay and is again defeated at Rājpipla.  
H. 992. Yūsuf Shāh Chak, hearing of a proposed visit of Akbar, according to Ferishta, wishes to escort him to Kashmīr, but is prevented by his nobles. Akbar deposes a force to conquer the country, and Haidar Chak, the son of Yūsuf, is defeated by Akbar.  
March: Rabi' I. Shabbāz Khān Kambū appointed Governor of Bengal.  
H. 992-3. Ghafūr Khān (Kufō Khān), son of Mallu Khān of Bijāpūr, aspires to the throne. James Lopez Bayam, a

A.D.  
1584 Portuguese in the service of Bijāpūr, arrives at Goa and blinds the prince, Ghafūr Khān, in conformity with an arrangement made with him at Bijāpūr.

H. 993. Mirzā Muhammad Bāqī of Thatta dies. Mirzā Jānī Beg, his grandson, succeeds, till 1592.

The Zamorin arranges terms with Dom Francisco de Mascarenhas, whereby his people can trade as far as Gujarāt.

The King of Cochin, owing to his favour for the Portuguese, causes revolts. In the tumult Giles Yanez Mascarenhas is killed.

August. Dom Duarte de Menezes appointed thirty-second Viceroy. His first official act is to effect a pacification of Cochin.

1585 Sayyid Murtazā Sabswārī and Khudāwand Khān Habshi, defeated by Salābat Khān, take refuge at Akbar's court. Hearing of the distractions at Ahmadnagar, Akbar sends Mirzā 'Aztz Koka with an army into the Dekhan.

Ibrāhīm 'Adil Khān co-operates with the Portuguese for the reduction of the Nāyyak of Sangameswar and his pirates. Rustam Khān and Dom Heirome de Mascarenhas constrain the Nāyyak to sue for peace. His lands are given to another Nāyyak.

April 5. Ralph Fitch and his companions escape from Goa and travel through India, reaching Fathpur Sikri on Sept. 28.

July 16: Sha'bān 16, H. 993. Mirzā Muhammad Hakīm, Akbar's brother, dies at Kābul, and Rājā Bhagwāndās and his son Mān Singh, are sent to Kābul to take charge of the province.

Ruy Gonçaves de Camara, uncle of the Viceroy, entrusted with an expedition to Ponnāni to erect a fort. The Zamorin delays permission, but is bribed to grant a site.

Further revolutions at Ternate and Tidor. The Portuguese fleet is also defeated at Ormuz.

1586 Feb. 25: Rabī' I. 5, H. 994. Rājā Bīrbal, who was also the *Kab-rāi* or poet laureate, and 8,000 Mughals, slain by the rebellious Yūsufzais in Badakhshān. Todar Mal and Mān Singh restore order, but contests are soon resumed.

A.D.  
1586

Pratāp Rānā, in one campaign, recovers Mewār, exclusive of Chitor, Ajmir, and Mandalgarh. He establishes his capital at Udaypur, which gives the kingdom its name.

H. 995. Ya'qūb Shāh becomes King of Kashmīr, his father being detained at Dehli. Akbar sends another force, to which the king submits, and in 1587 he is enrolled among Akbar's nobles, and Kashmīr becomes a province of the empire.

Dom Hierome Coutinho brings orders from Portugal for the establishment of a Court of Chancery at Goa.

Aug. Rājā Singha attacks the Portuguese at Colombo: after a prolonged siege, the Portuguese assume the offensive, and plunder the cities of Balikot, Berberi, and Belligām.

The Portuguese fleet, under Pedro Vello, defeated by the Johor fleet: renewed disturbances at Malacca. The King of Achin, his Queen, family, and nobility murdered by his general. Reinforcements from Goa and Cochin arrive in August, and Johor falls before an assault.

This year the English and Portuguese vessels engage on the high seas.

587

H. 995. Shahbāz Khān, Governor of Bengal, superseded by Wazīr Khān, who dies the same year at Tānda.

The Jesuit missionaries, who succeeded Vincent at Cranganor, establish a Syriac college at Chennam or Ambaikotta, a few miles inland, in which the Syriac language was taught, but the Syrian Christians refused to accept their authority, and ultimately withdrew from the centres of Portuguese influence.

The Portuguese trade with India now handed to an association called "Campanha Portuguesa das Indias Orientas," which proves profitless and short-lived.

Dec. The "San Philippe," a large carrack, captured by Sir Francis Drake near the Azores. Its cargo, valued at £108,049, displays the resources of India, also the type of vessel used by the Spaniards.

H. 995. Jauhar begins the *Tuzkirat-ul Wak'at*. This history covers the period from Humāyūn's accession to his return from Persia.

A.D.  
1588

Jan. : Safar, H. 996. The Shī'ah Mulla Ahmad of Thattā is murdered by Mirzā Fūlād Beg Barlās, for reviling the first three khalifs, he is condemned to death by the emperor.

Jan. Rāja Singha makes another attack on Colombo, but is repulsed. The Portuguese devastate the west coast of Ceylon, and Colombo is strengthened.

March : Rabī' II., H. 996. Zain Khān Koka, Akbar's foster brother, appointed Governor of Zabulistān in place of Mān Singh.

May. Dom Duarte de Menezes dies, and Manoel de Sousa Coutinho, second on the succession patents, succeeds as governor.

June 5 : Rajab 18. Murtaẓā Nizām Shāh of Ahmadnagar (according to the *Jama ul-Hind*) is poisoned by his son, Mirān Husain, who succeeds. Other accounts say he was suffocated about Rabī' I. 8, H. 997 or Jan. 15, 1589. Mirān rules with such cruelty and oppression that after ten months the minister, Mirzā Khān, secures his imprisonment.

The Rausbānias, a fanatical sect in Terah, under Jalāla Raushāni, are defeated at Bangash by Kumār Mān Singh. They continue, however, to give trouble till 1600.

1589

H. 997. Mirzā 'Azīz Kokah, Governor of Mālwa, transferred to Gujarāt. An indecisive battle fought with the Jām of Nawānagar.

March 6. Ralph Fitch visits Ceylon from Bengal. Sails March 11.

March 28 : Jumāda I. 11. Mirān Husain Nizām Shāh of Ahmadnagar assassinated, and Ismā'īl, his nephew, is raised to the throne, the power being vested in Jamāl Khān, who defeats an army under Salābat Khān from Berār.

Oct. 2 : Zil qa'da 22, H. 997. Akbar visits Kābul. Bhagwāndās and Todar Mal die at Lāhor : the government of Kābul is conferred on Muhammad Qāsim Mir-Bahr, and Akbar leaves, Nov. 29 : Muharram 20, H. 998.

H. 998. Mān Singh, Governor of Bihār, subdues the Zamindar of Hājipur, and is appointed Governor of Bengal, with the title of Rāja.

Muhammad Qulī Qutb Shāh moves his capital from Golkonda to Haidarābād or Bhāgnagar.

A.D.  
1589

The Levant Company made an expedition by land to India, and much information was obtained which proved highly useful in the subsequent establishment of Indian commerce.

A society of English merchants petition Queen Elizabeth for permission to voyage to India.

1590

Jan. 10. Four ships leave Goa, of which two are lost, and one stranded and burnt at the Azores by the English, while the fourth, the "Madre de Dios," is taken by the English, Aug. 3. Her cargo, estimated at £150,000, is "divided among the adventurers, whereof Her Majesty was the chief"; valuable information regarding Indian trade is obtained.

Feb. : Rabī' II., H. 999. Akbar despatches an army under Mirzā Khān, Khān Khānān, for the reduction of Sindh.

Ismā'il Qulī Khān, sixth Viceroy of Gujarāt for a few months. Soon succeeded by Mirzā 'Azīz Kokaltāsh, till 1592.

Jamāl Khān, minister at Ahmadnagar, defeats the Bijāpūr army, but is killed in a battle with Burhān, father of the young king, Ismā'il. Burhān secures his son and ascends the throne as Burhān Nizām Shāh II., till 1594.

Portuguese authority re-established in East Africa by an expedition from Goa.

Sept. The navigator, John Davies, sails from Plymouth for India, but only reaches Madeira.

1591

Akbar orders a compilation of Muhammadan history up to the year 1000. The *Tārīkh-i-Alfi* is thereupon begun, the chief labour devolving upon Maulāna Ahmad, son of the Qāzi of Thattā.

May. Mathias de Albuquerque arrives to succeed Manoel de Sousa Coutinho as governor. The latter perishes on the way home, the ship and cargo being lost. Between 1579 and 1591, twenty-two Portuguese vessels are lost owing to extreme size or heavy cargo.

H. 1000. Muzaffar III., betrayed to the Mughals by the Rāja of Kachh, is placed in custody, but commits suicide at Dhrol.

Nov. 3 : Muharram 26. Mirzā Jāni Beg of Thattā is attacked

- A.D.  
1591 by Akbar's general, 'Abdul Rahīm Khān, and defeated, but holds out for some months, and finally capitulates.
- Rebellions break out in Kashmīr under Yādgar, nephew of the governor. The Mughal force recovers Kashmīr for Akbar.
- The kings of Jafnapatam and Kandy are declared enemies by the Portuguese for their persecution of the Christians. André Furtada reduces the Coromandel coast and captures a fleet off Manār. The king and his son are put to death, a younger son being spared and restored to the kingdom.
- A private mercantile expedition under James Lancaster: all ships lost.
- 1592 March-April: Jumāda II., H. 1000. Dilāwar Khān, having taken service with Burhān Nizām Shāh, returns to Bijāpūr on the invitation of Ibrāhīm 'Adil Shāh, but is imprisoned and blinded.
- April. The Portuguese at Chaul besieged by the troops of Ibrāhīm Nizām Shāh, and liberated only by help from Bassein and Surat.
- A final revolt against Akbar's government in Kashmīr is quelled.
- Mirzā Jāni Beg Tarkhān of Sindh acknowledges fealty to the emperor and is admitted a noble, and receives a command, Sindh becoming annexed to the empire.
- H. 1001. Rāja Mān Singh suppresses a rebellion of Quilugh Khān Afskān in Orissa.
- Further rebellions in Ceylon result in the instalment of Vimala Dharma, a former partisan of Portugal, as King of Kandy. He holds Kandy for twelve years.
- 1593 March 24: Rajab 1, H. 1001. Mirzā 'Aziz Kokah, summoned from Gujarāt to court, departs without leave for Makka: Prince Murād is made Governor of Gujarāt with Sādiq Muhammad Khān as minister. Mirzā Shāhrukh is appointed Governor of Mālwa.
- Some rebel chiefs of Ahmadnagar sack Burhānpur, and, dispersed by Rāja 'Alī Khān of Kāndesh, seek refuge with Akbar. Akbar prepares to invade the Dekhan, but is restrained by deputies and offerings from Rāja 'Alī.
- Ibrāhīm II. of Bijāpūr invades and reduces Maisur now under Venkatādri Nayyak.



A.D.  
1593

Oct. 17: Muharram 21, H. 1002. Ambassadors from the Dekhan report the refusal of the kings to acknowledge Akbar's supremacy. Prince Dānyāl is sent south with an army which is soon transferred to Mirzā Khān, Khān Khānān.

Five ships arrive at Goa under Dom Luiz Coutinho, who brings the "Bull of the Crusade," Francisco de Faria being commissary.

The ship "Cinque Llagas" is captured by the English and burnt, twelve survivors being taken to England.

Cornelius Houtman makes inquiries in Portugal as to Indian trade.

H. 1002. Nizām-ud-din Ahmad Bakhshi writes the *Tabakāt-i Akbari*, a general Muhammadan history from H. 367 to 1001.

1594

H. 1002. Qulij Khān, a distinguished Persian, is appointed Governor of Kābul.

April. A Portuguese trading ship from China to Goa is blown up off the Malabar coast to prevent capture by the Malabar galliots. August 1. Furtado, in revenge, captures three Calicut ships, securing rich booty. He then defeats the entire Malabar fleet.

Sept. 4. The Portuguese defeat the Ahmadnagar army at Chaul creek and obtain the fort of Korlai ("Il Morro" in Portuguese histories).

Sept. 25. Muharram 10, H. 1003. Akbar sends Shaikh Farid Bashi-ul-Mulk with other Amīrs to effect the conquest of Sawālik; Jammu fort is surrendered and the country is settled under Qāzi Hasan. Qandahār is subjugated and the Mughal empire consolidated over all Hindustan or north of the Vindhyas and as far as Kābul and Qandahār.

H. 1003. Bahādur, son of Muzaffar III. of Gujarāt, stirs up rebellions, but is crushed by Sūraj Singh.

Birth of Shāhji Bhonsla, son of Māloji Bhonsla, a silahdār, or armoured soldier, in the Ahmadnagar service, and father of Śivaji.

A great meeting held at Amsterdam, when it is resolved to send a fleet to India at an early date.

Nov. 11: S. 1651. Inscription in the temple of Vādīpura-Pārsvanātha at Anhilvād, containing a *pañṭāvālī* or succession list of the Jaina high priests of the Brihat-Kharatara gachchha.

- A.D.  
1594 William Barents, a Dutchman, endeavours to discover a north-west passage to Eastern Asia.
- 1595 A.H. 1003. Mirzā Muzaffar Husain is prevailed upon to surrender Qandahār to Akbar. Shāh Beg Arghūn is sent to take possession of it.
- April 2. Four ships under Cornelius Houtman leave from the Texel, Holland, for India *via* the Cape, and remain away two and a half years.
- April 28: Sha'bān 18, H. 1003. Burhān Nizām Shāh of Ahmadnagar dies. Ibrāhīm his son and successor is killed in battle against the King of Bijāpūr in August: Zi-l hijja. Ahmad II., a reputed relative, is raised to the throne but soon after expelled, and on Sept. 30: Muharram 25, H. 1004, Bahādūr Shāh, infant son of Ibrāhīm Nizām Shāh, is placed on the throne, with Chānd Bibi, widow of 'Alī 'Adil Shāh of Bijāpūr, his great-aunt, as regent.
- Kuch Bihār annexed to the Dehli empire by Lakshman Nārāyan Rāja.
- Zain Khān Kokah Governor of Kābul for the second time.
- Sūraj Singh Rāja of Jodhpur is appointed deputy-governor of Gujarāt.
- H. 1004. Prince Murād leaves Gujarāt for the Dekhan on the invitation of Miyān Munji, the Dekhani minister of Ahmadnagar.
- Oct. 14: Safar 9. Faizi, scholar, poet, and teacher of Akbar's court, dies.
- Dec. 25. Prince Murād and the Mughal army appear before Ahmadnagar. The city and the town of Burhānābād are sacked, and the fort of Ahmadnagar invested but bravely defended by Chānd Bibi and the assailants compelled to raise the siege.
- A fort at Salor erected by the Dominicans: plots are formed to kill the soldiers and friars, but are frustrated.
- Friar Alexis de Menezes succeeds Friar Matheus as Archbishop of Goa.
- 1596 March 11: Rajab 1, H. 1004. Ahmadnagar fort attacked, and bravely defended by Chānd Bibi, acting for her grand-nephew, Bahādūr Nizām Shāh. Overtures are made by Murād, and a treaty is signed by which Berār is ceded to the Mughals. Bahādūr

- A. D.  
1596 is crowned and Muhammad Khān appointed minister. He acquires such power that troops from Bijāpūr are required to assert Chānd Bibī's authority. The Mughals from Berār make further incursions into the Nizām-Shāhī dominions: On Dec. 27: Jumāda I. 17, a battle is fought at the Godāvari. The Mughals sack Ahmadnagar and Burhānābād.
- The Muslims erect a fort at Pādapatam and thence attack the Portuguese at Thāna in Salsette.
- John van Linschoten writes an account of his researches in India.
- July 11. Cornelius Houtman lands at Sumatra, having left the Texel on Feb. 2nd.
- Private venture of Sir Robert Dudley's three ships under Captain B. Wood—never again heard of.
- H. 1004. 'Abdul Qādir Badaoni, author of the *Tarikh-i-Badaoni* or *Muntakhab-ut-Tawārikh*, dies.
- H. 1005. The *Tarikh-i-Haqqi*, a Muhammadan history, is compiled by Shaikh 'Abdul Haqq—born 1551, he died 1642, H. 1052.
- 1597 Jan.: Jumāda II., H. 1005. The Mughal army under the Khān Khānān defeats the combined armies of the Dekhan; Prince Murād and the Khan Khānān differ regarding the campaign.
- Pratāp Rānā of Udaypur dies. Amara Rānā his son succeeds.
- May. Dom Francisco da Gama, Conde de Vidigueyra, assumes office as thirty-fifth Viceroy during the century at Goa.
- Mar Abraham, the bishop of the Syrian Christians, dies at Angamāle.
- Katula, King of Orissa, having plundered a Patani temple, the people rise and slay his son and 2,000 others. Akbar subdues Orissa.
- H. 1006. Shaikh 'Abul Fazl supersedes the Khān Khānān as general.
- Further coalitions are formed in Ceylon against the Portuguese. In May 1, Dom João Dharmapāla of Ceylon dies without heirs and the King of Spain is proclaimed sovereign of all Ceylon except Jafna and Kandy.
- The pirate Kunhālī Marakkār, with secret support from the

- A.D.  
1597 Zamorin, preys upon the Malabar shipping. Dom Luiz da Gama destroys many parāos, killing the crews.  
Two Dutch vessels engage with six Portuguese ships. After eight days the Dutch abandon one vessel, and the other is wrecked on the Pegu coast.  
To hasten the fortifications of Bassein, Ayres de Silva de Mello is sent as superintendent.  
March 14: S. 1654. An inscription at Rohtās records the repairing the palace of Māna during the governorship of Śrīdhara in the time of Mahārājadhīrāja Mānasimha, the work being done by Madabala Bhaṭṭa.
- 1598 H. 1006. Akbar leaves the Panjāb for the Dekhan, to supervise personally the imperial army.  
Alexis de Menezes, Archbishop of Goa, visits Malabar, having been commissioned by Pope Clement VIII., in a Brief of 27th Jan. 1595, to bring the Church there into conformity with the Latin rite.  
The Zamorin joins the Portuguese in an attack on the Kunhālī Marakkār pirate's fortress on the Kotta or Putupattanam river mouth. A night attack is planned for May 3, but the attacking armies, failing to co-operate, are defeated in detail. A second attack also repulsed; Kunhālī is attacked by land and sea.  
Strong forts are erected by the Portuguese for the conquest of Kandy and Uva: an army of 20,000 is required for the reduction of Kandy.  
The Lisbon fleet is unable to sail this year, an English fleet blocking the Tagus.  
The Dutch under Van Nec reach India and establish trade at Amboyna and Baroda.  
April 13: S. 1654. An inscription at Sādadi of the reign of the Mahārānā Amarasimha of Mewār.
- 1599 May 10: Shawwāl 15, H. 1007. Sultān Murād, second son of Akbar, dies.  
After further fighting the Kunhālī Marakkār surrenders to the Portuguese, on condition that his life should be spared. He is conveyed to Goa and there beheaded. His fortress is demolished.  
June 20 to 26. Menezes holds the Synod of Diamper or

- A. D.  
1599 Udayampārūr—for which he had just previously ordained a majority of the members and had prepared the Decrees to be passed to bring the native Christian Church into entire obedience to that of Rome, whilst the Rāja of Cochin was terrorised to oblige his Christian subjects to conform to the Decrees. The union was short-lived.
- H. 1008. Akbar arrives at the Narbadā, and proceeds to Burhānpur. A force is sent under Prince Dānyāl and the Khān Khānān to subdue Ahmadnagar, where Chānd Bibī was besieged by her former minister, Nihang Khān. While negotiating a peace with the Mughals Chānd Bibī is killed by the soldiery in the palace.
- The stronghold of Asir is taken by an imperial force and Bahādur Khān Fārtūqī becomes a pensioner at Dehli.
- Bengal again revolts and comes almost totally under Afghān control.
- Sept. 22. Merchants of London meet to discuss the Indian trade question and an "Association of Merchant Adventurers" formed. Oct. 16, Queen Elizabeth's consent signified, but political considerations with Spain prevent the immediate despatch of the expedition.
- John Mildenhall is sent on an embassy to Akbar. He went by sea to Aleppo and travelled through Armenia, Persia, and Afghānistān, reaching Agra in 1603.
- 1600 May 13: Shawwāl 28, H. 1008. The Dekhan, Berār, Kāndesh Mālwa and Gujarāt are placed under the rule of Prince Dānyāl.
- Mirzā 'Aziz Kokah is appointed Viceroy of Gujarāt for the third time.
- Jalāl-ud-dīn Raushānī, the Afghān chief, defeated and slain at Ghazni by Zain Khān Kokah whom Akbar now recalls to Lāhor.
- Aug.: Safar, H. 1009. Ahmadnagar stormed and captured by the Mughals, the King Bahādur Nizām Shāh and royal family being sent to Gwāliar fort as State prisoners.
- The King of Jafnapatam, having assisted the King of Kandy, is brought to submit to the Portuguese without bloodshed.
- Ayres de Saldanha arrives in autumn as governor at Goa.
- Dec. 31. Queen Elizabeth grants the first Charter to a Corporation of "Governor and Company of Merchants of London .

- A.D.  
1600 trading to the East Indies"—enabling them to trade for fifteen years. The Corporation is to be conducted by a chairman and twenty-four directors, to be chosen annually.
- 1601 Feb.: Sha'ban, H. 1009. Prince Salim fails in an attempt to seize Agra: he takes possession of Oudh and Bihār, assumes the title of king and secures the local treasury. He returns to Allahabad and becomes reconciled to his father.
- Feb. 13. Five ships under Captain Lancaster start from Woolwich and sail from Torbay, May 2. Friendly relations established at Achin in Sumatra, and a factory at Bantam in Java, in both which places they left factors; returned to England Sept. 1603.
- The Dutch are driven by André Furtado from Amboyna and Sunda.
- The Portuguese obtain a footing in Arakan. The king, Meng Raja (Salim Shah, the "Xilimiza" of the Portuguese), appoints Philip de Brito or Nicote his agent at Syriam. He siezes the port, defeats his former master, is chosen King of Pegu, and accepts the country in the name of the King of Portugal.
- May 18. François Pyrard de Laval leaves St Maloes for Goa, where he remains many years, meeting there Spaniards, Italians, Germans, Flemings, three French, a few English—the last, prisoners of the Portuguese.
- Francisco Roz, professor in the Jesuit college at Chennam, was consecrated first Romish bishop of the Syrian Church, and in 1605 styled Archbishop of Cranganor. He lived at Pārūr, and died there, Feb. 18, 1624.
- S. 1523. Copper-plate inscription of Venkata I. of Vijayanagara granting the village of Vilāpaka, also named Jvaraharlingasamudra, to a Brāhman.
- 1602 March 29: Admiral Spilbergen arrives near Batticaloa in Ceylon with three Dutch ships, and obtains permission to build a fort, Sept. 2, he sails and captures three Portuguese vessels, which he presents to the Singhalese king.
- Aug. 12: Rabi' I. 4, H. 1011. Abul Fazl, Akbar's minister, murdered at the instigation of Salim. Akbar tacitly permits the murderer Narsing Deo's lands to be ravaged. Akbar adds the title "King of the Dekhan" to his other royal titles.

- A.D.  
1602      Mutta Krishnappa, Nāyyaka of Mādurā, assumes royal titles ; died 1609.
- The kings of Arakan and Taungu attack Syriam but are defeated by Paul del Rego Pinhero : the Taungu prince is taken prisoner—ransomed 1604.
- The Dutch East India Company formed out of a number of small companies.
- H. 1011. The *Rauzat-ut-Tāhirin*, a general history, is written by Tāhir Muhammad bin 'Imād-ud-dīn Hasan bin Sultān 'Alī bin Hājī Muhammad Husain Sabzwāri.
- 1603      Jan. 6. An expedition for the discovery of "Grand Cathay" leaves Akbar's court under B. Benedict Goes, accompanied by two Greeks and an Armenian.
- The Dutch, with a large fleet, attempt to oust the Portuguese from Mozambique and blockade Goa. The struggle between the two nations begins and the Dutch gradually acquire most of the Portuguese possessions.
- The English capture a Portuguese ship in Malacca : settle a "house of trade" at Bantam, and arrive home in September.
- H. 1012. Disturbances in Persia enable Akbar to seize Qandahār, and Shāh Beg Arghūn is appointed governor.
- Shāh Abbās sends to Golkonda an ambassador, Oghzlu Sultān, who is magnificently entertained by the king.
- Mildenhall, a London merchant, reaches Agra, having left England in 1599 travelling overland. The Portuguese Jesuits traduce the English nation to Akbar, and Mildenhall remains at Akbar's court till 1606 when he obtained promises of arrangements for English trade.
- 1604      H. 1013. Rāja Mān Singh resigns the governorship of Bengal and comes to the capital to organise a plot in favour of the succession of his nephew, Sultān Khusro, Jahāngīr's eldest son.
- March 1 : Ś. 1525. A Kanarese and Sanskrit inscription on the Jaina colossus at Venūr records its dedication as Bhujabalin or Bāhubalin, by Timmarāja, brother of Prince Pāndya and son-in-law of Rāyakuvāra.
- The King of Arakan with the King of Taungu attack

A.D.

1604

De Brito ('Nikote'), but they are defeated. By his outrages De Brito offends the Talaings and takes prisoner Prince Meng Khamaung, son of the King of Taungu, who is carried to Syriam. A second attack is made by land and sea, and the Portuguese fleet is worsted, but they fail to capture Syriam, and the King of Arakan pays 50,000 crowns for the release of the prince.

H. 1013. Prince Dānyāl receives the submission of Malik 'Ambar, and espouses a daughter of Ibrāhīm 'Adil Shāh.

May. Dom Martin Affonsa de Castro arrives at Goa as Viceroy.

King James I., by granting licence to Sir Edward Michelborne and others to trade in the East, encroaches on the East India Company's monopoly.

Henry IV. grants a charter to a French East India Company, but it fails and is soon after dissolved.

Second voyage of the English Company to Amboyna under Sir H. Middleton.

The Dutch establish factories in Southern India.

1605

April 20: Zi-l hijja 1, H. 1013. Prince Dānyāl dies at Burhānpur.

Mirzā 'Abdurrahīm, Khān Khānān, Governor of Ahmadnagar, unable to dispossess Miyān Manju and Malik 'Ambar, comes to an agreement with them.

Nyaung Rām Meng, King of Burma, dies, and is succeeded by his son, who takes the title of Mahādhammā Rāja. Great slaughter of the Portuguese at Dianga in Arakan.

### JAHĀNGIR.

Oct. 25: Jumāda II. 12, H. 1014. The Emperor Akbar dies after a reign of 51 lunar years 9 months, aged 64 lunar years 11 months. Prince Salīm assumes the government as Nūr-ud-dīn Muhammad Jahāngir.

Rāja Mān Singh Kachhwāhā submits to Jahāngir and is reappointed Governor of Bengal; but soon after (H. 1015) he is recalled and sent to quell disturbances at Rohtās in Bihār.

Nov. Husain Khān Shāmlū of Harāt, on Akbar's death,



### JAHĀNGIR.

Oct. 25 : Jumāda II. 12, H. 1014. The Emperor Akbar dies after a reign of 51 lunar years 9 months, aged 64 lunar years 11 months. Prince Salim assumes the government as Nūr-ud-dīn Muhammad Jahāngir.

Rāja Mān Singh Kachhwāhā submits to Jahāngir and is reappointed Governor of Bengal; but soon after (H. 1015) he is recalled and sent to quell disturbances at Rohtās in Bihār.

Nov. Husain Khān Shāmlū of Harāt, on Akbar's death,

A. D.  
1605

besieges Qandahār, bravely defended by Shāh Beg Khān Arghūn, and Mirzā Ghāzi Beg is sent to relieve it, when Shāh 'Abbās ordered the siege to be raised.

1606

Feb. Ternate fort and city, held by a garrison of Dutch and natives, is besieged and taken by Da Cunha. Tidor also captured and reannexed.

April 15. Zi-l hijja 8, H. 1014. Prince Khusro with a few followers from Agra, recruits and plunders in Lahor district, is defeated at Bhaironwāl on the Biās; and June 10: Safar 3, H. 1015, is brought captive before his father and imprisoned.

Arjun, the fifth Sikh Guru, charged with aiding in Khusro's rebellion, suffers death. He had nominated his son, Hargovind, as sixth Guru. He was the first to arm the Sikhs and took a bloody revenge on those Muhammadans whom he thought had led to his father's death. He died in 1638.

May. The Viceroy leaves Goa, and on Aug. 17 engages the Dutch, but divides his fleet into two parts, one of which—of five galleons under Nuno Pereira—is totally defeated by the Dutch on Oct. 22. The Viceroy dies of grief: again, the Dutch capture three ships and blockade Goa, to prevent the return of the Portuguese fleet to Lisbon.

Sept. 12: Jumāda I. 9, H. 1015. Qutb-ud-dīn Khān (Shaikh Khūbū) is appointed Subhadār of Bengal in addition to Bihar. He is ordered to send Sher Afkan 'Alī Qulī Istajlū, the husband of Nūr Jahān, to the court; Sher Afkan refuses to go, and in an encounter at Bardwān, Qutb-ud-dīn attacks Sher Afkan, who is wounded by him, and both die of their wounds.

Oct. Dom Alexis de Menezes, Archbishop of Goa, succeeds Martim Afonso as governor.

Robert de Nobilibus, a Jesuit missionary and eminent Sanskrit and Tamil scholar, preaches at Madura, and founds a mission there in 1624.

H. 1016. Qulij Khān is appointed nominal Viceroy of Gujarāt, Mirzā 'Aziz continuing to act. Shaikh Farid-i-Bukhārī is appointed eleventh viceroy with the title of Murtazā Khān.

Third voyage of the English Company, under Keelinge, Hawkins, and D. Middleton. Hawkins goes straight to Surat,

A.D. 1606	leaving his ship with instructions to proceed to Bantam; he travels to Agra in 1609.
1607	<p>H. 1016. Jahāngir Qulī Khān Lālah Beg is appointed Governor of Bihār and Bengal, but dies the following year.</p> <p>June 14: Safar 18, H. 1016. Jahāngir visits Kābul and appoints Shāh Beg Khān Arghūn Governor of Kābul in addition to Qandahār, with the title of Khān Daurān, and orders him to prepare a financial settlement for the whole of Afghānistān except Harāt. He resigned the office in H. 1027, and died in 1029, aged ninety lunar years.</p> <p>Malik 'Ambar, the Habshi, conciliates Murtazā Nizām Shāh of Ahmādnagar and removes the seat of government to Junnar.</p> <p>H. 1016. Mahābat Khān sent with a force against Amara Singh Rānā of Udaypur; and the Khān Khānān Mirzā 'Abdurrahīm, with Prince Parwiz as nominal commander, under the guidance of Āsaf Khān and others, are sent to settle matters in the Dekhan.</p> <p>Fath Khān, an Afghān, obtains possession of Dianga, 20 miles south of Chittagāon and of Sanda, and becomes active against the Portuguese pirates.</p> <p>The English fleet this year is lost on the way to India.</p>
1608	<p>H. 1017. Mirzā 'Azīz Kokah, Governor of Gujarāt, his son, Jahāngir Qulī Khān, being deputy.</p> <p>Shāh 'Alā'ud-dīn Islām Khān, Governor of Bengal till H. 1022.</p> <p>Amara Rānā of Udaypur defeats the imperial army at Dewir.</p> <p>The Burmese king, Mahādhammā Rāja, destroys Syriam and drives the Portuguese from his kingdom. Escaping to the Ganges delta, they live by piracy. Fath Khān Afghān is killed in an attempt to withstand them at Sandwip. Prome is retaken by Mahādhammā Rāja, the Burmese king, after an investment of eight months.</p> <p>Aug. Capt. William Hawkins of the "Hector" lands at Surat as envoy with letters to Jahāngir, and proceeds to Agra.</p> <p>Sept. The Portuguese Northern fleet threatens to burn the city of Surat and shipping if the English are not sent away.</p> <p>Oct. 5. After losing her long-boat and twenty-seven men, the "Hector" leaves for Bantam.</p>

A.D.  
1609

H. 1018. Khān Jahān is sent to the Dekhan where the war had taken an unfavourable turn. At Mulkāpur the imperial army loses heavily in a battle with Malik 'Ambar, now virtual master of the Dekhan.

Malik 'Ambar invades Gujarāt, plunders Surat and Baroda, and retires. A force is now stationed at Rāmnagar as a protection to the Gujarāt provinces.

March. Sebastian Gonzales seizes Sandwip and two other islands, in defiance of the Rāja of Bakla. Gaining command of the Arakanese fleet he plunders the villages on the Arakan river. A peace is concluded, but Gonzales shows such treachery that the king impales the former's nephew then a hostage.

March. André Furtado de Mendoça succeeds as governor at Goa,—the viceroy elect, the Conde de Feyra, having died on the voyage. Sept. Ruy Lourenço de Tavora succeeds as viceroy.

H. 1018. The brother of the King of Golkonda, Mirzā Muhammad Khudābanda, rebels, but is seized and imprisoned; he dies in 1611.

Muttu Virappa succeeds Krishnappa as ruler of Madura till 1623.

Captain Keeling establishes the English factory at Bantam.

April. Capt. Hawkins arrives at Agra from Surat as envoy to Jahāngr. He is opposed by the Portuguese Jesuits, but speaking Turki he gains the favour of the emperor, who appoints him to the command of 400 horse. The Portuguese and Muqarrab Khān of Surat, however, malign the English and their offers, and Hawkins leaves Agra, Nov. 1611.

May. A second Charter granted to the East India Company by James I., constituting them a corporate body for ever, but reserving to Government the power of dissolving them on three years' notice.

Sept 5. The English ship "Ascension" wrecked at Gandavī, her crew arriving at Surat.

Spain recognises the right of Holland to trade with India.

The Dutch build a fort at Palikat, 24 miles north of Madras, which they name Geldria, their earliest settlement in Southern India.

A.D.  
1610

May 8 : Safar 14, H. 1019. Pātna seized and occupied by a fictitious Sultān Khusro, at the head of a Rājput throng. The governor, Afzal Khān, marches on Pātna and defeats the pretender, who is put to death, May 15 : Safar 21.

H. 1019. Malik 'Ambar, formerly minister at Ahmadnagar, founds a new capital Kharkī (now Aurangābād), and recovers the Ahmadnagar and Berār districts.

The Golkonda army unsuccessfully attempt to invade the Hindu territory of Bastar.

Rāja Wodiyar seizes Seringapatam from the Vijayanagar viceroy Tirumala, and founds the Maisur State.

Nātsheng, King of Taungu, becomes tributary to Burma, thus breaking faith with Philip de Brito (Nicote).

Troubles at Chaul occur between the native inhabitants and Portuguese. The native town is fired, but the Portuguese are driven off with heavy loss. Among the dead are Antonio Furtado de Mendoça and Gonzalo de Abreu.

Dom Hierome de Azevedo, commander at Colombo, captures and burns Kandy. The king surrenders on treaty and places two sons in the hands of the Franciscans to be brought up as Catholics.

The King of Burma subdues Nātsheng, King of Taungu, who becomes tributary, and breaks faith with De Brito.

The Dutch settle at Palikat.

1611

H. 1020. 'Abdullah Khān Bahādur Firūz Jang appointed thirteenth Viceroy of Gujarāt.

Jahāngīr marries Nūr Jahān, widow of Sher Afkan.

The Afghāns in Bengal under 'Usmān Khān rebel, and refuse obedience to the Mughal ambassador sent to conciliate them.

Capt. Hippon of the "Globe" attempts unsuccessfully to open trade at Palikat and at Peddapallī Arjampatnam, 36 miles from Masulipatam, where a factory was established ten years afterwards: the name was changed to Nizāmpatam in 1679. The "Globe" visits Masulipatam and starts an agency.

A United (second) French East India Company is formed.

Sept. 26. Sir Henry Middleton arrives off Surat. The

A.D.  
1611

Portuguese obstruct his landing. Khwāja Nāsar, Governor of Surat, is deprived of office by Jahāngir, and imprisoned on the "Peppercorn" by Middleton.

Nov. 2. Capt. Hawkins leaves Agra, after two years' residence at the Mughal court.

1612

Jan. 12. Shaikh Hassan Muqarrab Khān, the Governor of Gujarāt, alleging orders from Jahāngir, commands the English merchants to leave Surat: Feb. 12, the ships leave Swally.

Jan. 21: Zi-l qa'da 17, H. 1020. Muhammad Quli Qutb Shah of Golkonda dies: his brother, 'Abdullah Qutb Shāh, succeeds.

March 12: Muharram 9, H. 1021. The imperial army under Shujā'at Khān, defeats the Afghāns in Bengal, and 'Usmān Lohānī is killed. Shujā'at Khān arrives at Dhāka (Safar 16) with prisoners.

March 12. Jahāngir grants a *farmān* permitting the English to establish factories at Surat, Gogha, Ahmadābād, and Khambay: thus Surat forms the first established settlement of the English in India.

March. The King of Kandy makes a formal alliance with the Dutch.

The E.I. Company becomes a Joint Stock Company.

Amara Singh, Rānā of Udaypur, is defeated by Mahābat Khān; the Rānā, however, continues independent.

Malik 'Ambar forces the imperial army under 'Abdullah Khān to retreat.

Meng Rādzagyi, King of Arakan dies; his son, Meng Khamaung, succeeds, and determines to punish Sebastian Gonzales, a Portuguese pirate at Sandwip.

De Brito, along with the King of Martaban, leads an army to Taungu, imprisons Nātsheng the vassal king, plunders the city, burns the palace and retires.

Sept. 5. The Portuguese attack two English ships off Surat and capture two men. Sept. 30. Captain Best captures a large Gujarāt ship.

Oct. 21. Treaty signed by Capt. Best and Shaikh Sufi, Governor of Ahmadābād, regulating English trade with Gujarāt,—confirmed by Mahdī Ja'far, the Governor of Gujarāt.

A.D.  
1612

Oct. 28. A Portuguese fleet from Goa joins the frigates at Surat. The "Dragon" engages them on Oct. 29 and 30. Again from Nov. 22 to 27, Capt. Best gains a signal victory against superior odds, which leads to the resumption of negotiations between the English and Jahāngir and to the final establishment of the Surat factory.

Dec. 24. Dom Hierome de Azevedo succeeds as Viceroy at Goa.

H. 1021. The *Tārīkh-i-Khān Jahān Lodi* of Nīamat-ulla is completed.

The Danish East India Company formed at Copenhagen.

1613

Feb. Capt. Best leaves for Achin, Messrs Starkey, Canning, Aldworth, Nicholas, Withington, and Kerridge remaining at Surat as factors. April 9, Paul Canning arrives at Agra with letters and presents to the emperor. May 29, Canning dies, probably poisoned by a Jesuit priest. June 22, Thomas Kerridge leaves Surat to take Canning's place.

The English establish a factory at Firando in Japan.

April. Mahādhamā Rāja, King of Burma, overlord of the King of Taungu, the victim of De Brito's violence, to punish him, blockades Syriam by sea and land, and after thirty-four days De Brito sues for peace, but receives no reply and the town is taken: he captures and impales De Brito and kills 700 defenders. A fleet on its way to assist, hearing of the disaster, returns.

The Portuguese garrison at Karanjā Fort, in revenge for the murder of their commander, put the natives to the sword. The town and district are ravaged by Sampayo e Cunha. Ruy Frière de Andrade drives off the native besiegers from Manora and Agāshi. Antonio Pinto de Fonseca arrives from Lisbon as "Visitor and Proveditor" of the forts in India.

Aug. 21: Rajab 5, H. 1022. Shaikh Islām Khān, Governor of Bengal, dies at Dhākā (Dacca). His brother, Qāsim Khān, succeeds.

Nov. The factors Aldworth and Withington start on a tour of the Gujarāt markets. Dec. 15. They leave for Lauribandār on the Indus, are imprisoned by Rājputs, and only reach Surat April 2, 1615.

A.D.  
1614

A. H. 1023. Amara Singh, Rānā of Udaypur, submits to Prince Khurram, is restored to his state, and his son, Karan, is raised to a high command under Jahāngir.

April 2 : Safar 21, H. 1023. Jahān Arā Begam, the beautiful, accomplished, and heroic daughter of Shāh Jahān, born. She shared her father's imprisonment in the fort of Agra, 1658, till his death in 1666.

Rāja Mān Singh of Amber dies at Bīdar in the Dekhan.

✓ Venkatapati Rāya of Vijayanagar, the capital of which was now Chandragiri, dies. His nephew, Rāma Deva III., called Chikka Rāya, succeeds, but is soon deposed, and compelled to murder his family and take his own life.

The Portuguese Viceroy sends ambassadors demanding the expulsion of the Dutch from Bijāpūr. The Zamorin of Calicut with the King of Paru attempts to seize Cranganor; the King of Paru is overpowered and the Zamorin and King of Cochin conciliated.

The Portuguese Viceroy prepares a powerful fleet and armament for the destruction of four English ships which had arrived at Surat on Oct. 12. On the way Bharoch, Gogha, and Pātan are plundered and burnt. Dec. 23. The Viceroy's fleet anchors near the English vessels. Slight skirmishes occur on Dec. 27 and 28. On Dec. 29 the English fleet move to Swally.

Mildenhall, the London merchant, again in Agra. He dies by poison soon after.

The History of the Muhammadan dynasties by Muhammad Qāsim Firishta is written and called *Gūshan-i-Ibrāhīmī* and also *Nawras Nāma*.

1615

Jan. 14 and 19. The Portuguese with an augmented fleet attack the four English ships at Surat, and are again driven off. The Nawāb now refuses overtures from the Portuguese and on his departure receives Downton with respect.

Feb. 7. Mr Edwardes, the English Company's agent, presented to Jahāngir. He obtains a general and perpetual *farman* for trade in the Mughal dominions.

The imperial troops suppress the rebellion of Ahdād the Afghan, who had long held out in the mountains of Kābul. A victory in the Dekhan is gained by Shāh Jahān over the



A.D.  
1615 united armies of Malik 'Ambar and the Kings of Bijāpūr and Golkonda.

April. Withington arrives at Ahmadābād after a fruitless attempt to reach the Indus, where English ships, he heard, were at anchor. Sir Robert Shirley's ship had sailed for Sumatra two months before Withington set out to find her.

June 7. A treaty concluded between the Portuguese and Jahāngir, the main object being the expulsion of the English and Dutch. Spain and Portugal, hitherto separate as regards colonial commerce, unite against their rival.

July. Louis XIII. of France grants letters patent to a (third) French Company to trade to the Indies under the joint auspices of two contending parties.

Aug. Sultān Khurram appoints his favourite, Zulaqār Khān, to succeed Muqarrab Khān as Governor of Surat. Sultān Khurram avowedly favours the Portuguese. Sept. Zulfāqār Khān concludes a treaty with the Portuguese Governor of Daman.

Sept. 18. Sir Thomas Roe, ambassador from James I. to Jahāngir, arrives at Swally Roads. Oct. 30, leaves for Agra, arriving at Ajmir on Dec. 23. He accompanies the emperor to Mandū and Gujarāt.

Oct. Aldworth, the English factor, dies at Ahmadābād: Kerridge succeeds till 1623.

Oct. 3. A Portuguese expedition for the conquest of Arakan enters the Arakan river under Dom Francisco de Menezes.

Oct. 15, the Rāja, aided by some Dutch vessels, makes an indecisive attack. Nov., the pirate Gonzales of Sandwip joins him, and on Nov. 15 a contest takes place in which Menezes is killed, and the enterprise is then abandoned.

A Portuguese Squadron defeats an Achinese fleet at Malacca, but is in turn defeated by some Dutch vessels. A native settlement and fort at S. Thomé are compelled to capitulate to the Portuguese.

The finances of Portuguese India being unsatisfactory, commands and high positions are put up for sale. This causes general dissatisfaction.

The Surat factors, at the suggestion of Richard Steel, attempt to open up trade with Persia.

A. D.  
1616

Jan. 10. Sir Thomas Roe, received by Jahāngir in "Darbar," March 26, presents to Jahāngir his nineteen articles of Amity, Commerce, and Intercourse, regarding which some concessions are granted in September, but not full assent.

Feb. Capt. Keeling constitutes Surat as the head English factory in the Mughal's dominions.

Feb. 28. A courtmartial held on board the "Charles" in Swally Roads on Gregory Lellington for the murder of Henry Barton, gentleman—the earliest judicial proceeding on record of the English in India.

March 8. Capt. Keeling having been invited to the Zamorin's camp at Calicut, concludes a treaty with him against the Portuguese to regain Cranganor. March 10, his ships sail, leaving ten factors who found the English settlement at Calicut, but meet with ill-treatment from the natives.

H. 1025. Prince Khurram (Shāhjahān) declared heir apparent, and sent to the Dekhan to reconquer the territory alienated by Malik 'Ambar.

April 27. Sir Thomas Roe writes to the Rev. William Lescke, chaplain at Surat factory—the earliest extant reference to a Company's chaplain. Henry Lord leaves one of the ships to be chaplain on shore. He becomes an authority on the literature, cosmogony, and mythology of the native races, and is author of "A Discoverie of the Sect of the Banians."

Rohan, one of the ten Banda isles, is ceded to the British.

In Ceylon, Manuel Mascarenhas, with a Portuguese and native army, marches against the King of Kandy, burns all in the way to Babule, and returns to Sufragam. The people at Tompane are put to the sword.

Aug. 2. Van den Broeck, first Dutchman to attempt trade at Surat, is favourably received, but not permitted to establish a factory.

Aug. Capt. Nicholas Downton dies at Bantam.

Two ships, under Beaulieu and De Nets, leave France for the Indies.

The first Danish ship arrives in India, and is wrecked off Tranquebar. Tranquebar with land 5 miles in length by 3 miles

A.D.  
1616 broad is acquired at a rent of 4,000 rupees per annum, paid to the Rāja of Tanjor.

The *Ma'asiri-Rahimi*, or Memoirs of 'Abdur Rahim Khān, Khān Khānān, and of the illustrious nobles and poets of Akbar's court, completed. 'Abdul Baqi, the author, died about 1642.

1617 March: Rabī' I., H. 1026. Prince Khurram enters the Dekhan, and detaches the Bijāpūr king from the confederacy, whereon Malik 'Ambar makes peace on the part of the Nizām Shah, restores Ahmadnagar and the reconquered territory. On Oct. 11: Shawwāl 11, the prince returns to Mandū, where he receives the title of Shāhjahān.

March. A triple expedition from Goa to Ceylon secures submission at Sufragam, Alikur, and Butale. Peace concluded with the King of Pandar. A Singhalese, Nikapeti, personates the late king, and rallies the people, but is put to flight by the Portuguese.

Rāja Wodiyar of Maisur dies, having reunited under his rule the lands divided by Bettada Chāma Rāja. His son, Chāma Rāja, succeeds, and acquires new districts.

An ambassador from Siam offers the Portuguese Martaban port and a site for a fort. Friar Francisco returns with him to arrange terms of treaty.

Dom João de Coutinho, Conde de Redonde, succeeds Dom Hierome de Azevedo as Viceroy. War at Mangalor now in progress. The district is put under Portuguese control. Banguel fort is seized, and the town burnt by a native force. Anriques, in revenge, attacks Ullāla, but has to retire with loss.

May 24. King James I. grants to Sir James Cunningham of Glengarnock letters patent under the Great Seal of Scotland, appointing him, his heirs, and assigns to be governors, rulers, and directors of the Scottish East India Company. This patent was subsequently assigned by Sir James Cunningham to the London Company.

July 10. A Dutch ship is wrecked on the coast near Surat; the merchants are allowed to dispose of the cargo in the city. This proves the beginning of Dutch trade in Gujarāt. A factory is established also at Ahmadābād.

A.D.  
1617

Second "Joint Stock" of the E. I. Company formed at London amounted to £1,600,000.

Dec. Tom Coryat, the author of "Coryate's Crudities," dies at Surat.

1618

Jan. English factories in the Mughal's dominions now number five: Agra, Ahmadābād, Burhānpur, Bharoch, and Surat. Those in East India were: Masulipatam and Peddapoli (Nizāmpatam). These were controlled from Bantam.

Luiz de Brito e Mello and Dom Francisco de Miranda Anriques, with 180 men and 60 slaves, killed by a Kanarese force under Venkata Nāyyak.

An embassy is sent by the Portuguese to Jahāngir, who removes the disabilities on the fleet, and forbears to make war on Daman and Diu as contemplated.

On the Tartar invasion of China, a Portuguese force is despatched from Goa to aid the Mandarins.

An expedition to Ceylon against the Madure, undertaken by Constantine da Sa e Noronha, results in the overthrow of the natives and the death of the Prince of Uva. The King of Jafnapatam, suspected of complicity, is captured, whereon the Madure also capitulates.

Aug. On the representations of a Dutchman, Marcellis de Boschhauwer, it is resolved to found a Danish colony in Ceylon. The "Oeresund" is sent under another Dutchman, Roelant Crape, to intimate to the King of Kandy that a fleet followed. Attacked on the Coromandel coast by Andrea Botelho da Costa, he is driven ashore at Tanjor, where the Nāyyak receives him. Nov., the main fleet under Gule Gjedde leaves.

Sept.: Ramazān, H. 1027. Jahāngir leaves Gujarāt, after a sojourn of nearly a year.

Sept. Sir Thomas Roe leaves Ahmadābād for Surat, having obtained *farmāns* sufficient to set the English on a better footing in India than either the Portuguese or the Dutch.

Disputes arise between the Dutch and English companies for exclusive trade with the Spice Islands. The Dutch E.I. Co. complain to King James of England of the interference of the London Co. with the natives of Bantam and the Spice Islands. In reply the London Co. instance the violence and oppression

A.D.  
1618

experienced from the Dutch at Bantam, Tidor, Polarün, and Amboyna.

Nov. 5: Zi-l qa'da 15, 1027 H. 'Ālamgīr surnamed Abul-Zafar Muht-ud-dīn Muhammad Aurangzib, third son of the Emperor Shāhjahān, born at Dohad, on Jahāngīr's march from Gujarāt to Ujjain, his mother being Arjumand Bānū surnamed Mumtāz Mahall.

Nov. 19. The remaining five ships of a fleet under John Jourdain and Sir Thomas Dale arrive at Bantam and find the position of the English in the Bandas almost desperate owing to the attitude of the Dutch. Nov. 28., a large Dutch ship, the "Black Lion," captured by the English and held as a hostage for the redress of English grievances. She is accidentally destroyed by fire; and the Dutch in revenge destroy the English factory at Jakkatra (Batavia). Dec. 23., an indecisive action between the fleets takes place.

Capt. Shillinge of the "Ann" obtains a trading grant from the Governor of Mokha.

1619

H. 1028. Shāh Beg, Khān Daurān resigns the government of Afghānistān, and is appointed to Thatta, but resigns the same year owing to the ill-feeling of Āsaf Khān: he gets Khushāb Pargana as pension.

Jan. 22. Sir Thomas Dale, the English commodore, besieges the Dutch fort at Jakkatra, but abandons the siege on the intimation of the Panjaram that the fort must be delivered to him.

Feb. 17. Sir Thomas Roe returning, sails from Surat.

April 16: S. 1675. Śatruñjaya Jaina inscription of the reign of Jahāngīr.

April 22. The E. I. Co.'s fleet under Capt. Jonas Lancaster sails to Achin and concludes a commercial treaty with the chief.

June. Dale and Pring leave Banda and anchor off Masulipatam, where Sir T. Dale dies, Aug. 18.

July 17. The "Treaty of Defence" to prevent disputes between the English and Dutch companies is ratified, by which the English are allowed to share in the pepper trade of Java and in that of Palikat, and to hold a third of the Molucca and Banda trade. But strife continues as bitterly as ever.

A.D.  
1619

July 26. Capt. Jourdain with the "Hound" and "Sampson" is overmatched by three Dutch vessels under Coen, and is about to surrender when killed. Oct., Robert Bonner, whilst waiting at Tiku in the "Dragon" for Pring, is surprised and mortally wounded—the "Dragon" is taken and three other pepper-laden ships compelled to surrender. Dec. 10. Pring sails from Masulipatam for Tiku.

At Jafnapatam the Portuguese recognise the usurper Changli Kumāra, but are attacked and blockaded for a month in the church and pagoda. Luiz Texeira brings a relief force, having perpetrated revolting atrocities on the march. Nov., the Nāyyak of Tanjor attempts to gain the kingdom, but is defeated. The son of the late king adopts the Roman Catholic religion, and makes over his kingdom to the Portuguese.

Oct. 2. Three French ships under Beaulieu leave Honfleur to trade with Java.

Nov. 10. Dom João de Coutinho, Portuguese Viceroy, dies. Fernão de Albuquerque succeeds as governor.

The Danish fleet under Gyedde arrives at Ceylon, but the King of Kandy refuses to implement his promises made to the supposed ambassador Boschhauwer. They proceed to India.

Dec. Prince Khurram, afterwards Shāhjahān, leaves Kashmīr to command the imperial forces against Malik 'Ambar, the Habshī diwān of Ahmadnagar.

S. 1675. Śatrunjaya inscription of Jasvanta, son of the Yāma Śatruśālya the Jām of Nawānagar.

Sūraj Singh of Jodhpur dies in the Dekhan and is succeeded by his son Gaja Singh.

1620

H. 1029. Malik 'Ambar again revolts against the Mughals. In a battle gained by the latter, Shāhji Bhonsla Marātha distinguishes himself.

July 3. Robert Hughes, agent at Agra, arrives at Pātna to establish an agency there. Shaikh Hasan Muqarrab Khān, Governor of Bihar, receives him graciously and secures a house for him. Sept., on the arrival of John Parker trade is commenced in obtaining cotton and silk.

Nov. The Danes, Crape and Gyedde, succeed in gaining from

- A.D.  
1620 Raghunāth Nāyaka of Tanjor the cession of the port of Tranquebār. A fort is built and Hendrik Hess is left in charge with twenty of a garrison.
- Dec. 28. The English East India Company's ships defeat a Portuguese fleet of twenty-one sail under Admiral Ruy Frère, attacking them near Jask in Persia. The English commodore, Capt. Shillinge, is mortally wounded.
- 1621 The Persians seek the assistance of the English against the Portuguese aggressions: James I. writes in March to Shāh 'Abbās thanking him for past favours and requesting the continuance of protection.
- H. 1030. Disturbances are renewed in the Dekhan: Shāhjahān defeats Malik 'Ambar, whereupon the Marāthās desert to the Mughals, and their leaders obtain posts of distinction.
- March. Pātna is devastated by fire. The English factors with their goods are saved, but their house is burnt.
- Muqarrab Khān is transferred from Bihār to Agra, and is succeeded as governor by Prince Parwtz, who evicts the factors from their house to accommodate part of his retinue. The Pātna factory, owing to the expense of transit, is relinquished and the factors move to Agra.
- April 29. Dom Affonso de Noronha is appointed Viceroy at Goa. Of ten ships which leave Lisbon, nine are driven back. The Indian fleet founders, except one ship; and to resuscitate the ruined navy, large subsidies are exacted.
- Karna Rānā succeeds Amara Rānā of Udaypur.
- Nov. 15: Muharram 1, H. 1031. Kāngra fort capitulates to the imperial troops.
- Nūr Jahān withdraws her support from Shāhjahān and betroths her daughter to Shahryār.
- Nov. On the capture of Qandahār by Shāh Abbās of Persia, Shāhjahān refuses to proceed for its recapture, whereon his *jagirs* and troops are transferred to his brother Shahryār.
- The Dutch take Bahā. In spite of an existing treaty of defence the Dutch expel the English from Bantam.
- 1622 Jan. 22. The English fleet anchor off Ormuz, and, for the first time, assist the Persians in expelling the Portuguese.

A.D.  
1622

Jan. 26: Rabi 'I. 13, H. 1031. Sultān Khusro dies in the Dekhan—strangled, according to the *Ma'āsir Qutb Shāhi*, by a man named Raza, under orders from Shāhjahān.

Feb. 1. Ruy Frière surrenders at Kishm. Feb. 9, the English and Persians attack Ormuz, which surrenders on May 22: the Portuguese population are sent to Maskat. The English resign their share in the capture for a moiety of the customs of the port of Gombrūn and certain commercial privileges in the Persian Gulf.

May 9: Jumāda II. 27. Shāhjahān proclaims himself Emperor of Hindustān, marches on Dehli, whence, on defeat, he flees to the Dekhān. Defeated again by Parwiz and Mahābat Khān, he rallies at Golkonda and invades Orissa, whose governor, Ahmad Beg, retreats. Shāhjahān captures Bardhwān, and recruits his army.

H. 1031. Sultān Dāwar Bakhsh, son of Sultān Khusro, sixteenth Viceroy of Gujarāt, with Muhammad Safi as minister. Shāhjahān appoints 'Abdullah Khān Bahādur Firūz Jang, with Khwāja Sara 'Abdullah Khān as minister.

Shāh 'Abbās again captures Qandahār, which remains in possession of Persia till 1637.

Aug. 27. The English withdraw their factory from Palikat.

James I. authorises the E.I. Company to chastise all English persons residing in India, who should commit misdemeanours.

Sept. Dom Francisco da Gama, Conde de Vidigueira, Viceroy of Portuguese India till 1627.

Meng Khamaung of Burma dies. His son succeeds as Thiri Thudhammā Rāja, till 1638.

1623

Jan. Three English and four Dutch ships blockade Goa unopposed till March.

Feb. 17. The Dutch in Amboyna, under Harman van Speult, seize Capt. Towerson with nine Englishmen of the factory, nine Japanese, and a Portuguese sailor; they are accused of conspiring to expel the Dutch garrison—tortured at their trial, they are summarily executed. For this inhuman act the Dutch were afterwards compelled by Cromwell to pay £3,615 to the relatives of the sufferers. The two nations had jointly shared in the pepper



A.D.

1623 trade of Java, but now the Dutch monopolise the trade of the Archipelago till 1793.

H. 1032. Shājahān marches from the Dekhan for Agra. His army, under Dārāb Khān, son of 'Abdul Rahīm Khān Khānān, is defeated at Biluchpur. He then retires to Mandū, and Prince Parwiz and Mahābat Khān are sent after him, and the latter gets many of his followers to desert. Shāhjahān crosses the Narbadā, burns the boats, and occupies Āsirgadh and Burhānpur; the Khān Khānān then deserts, and Shāhjahān escapes into Golkonda territory.

Tirumala Nāyyaka succeeds Virappa of Madura. He discontinues the nominal allegiance hitherto paid to Vijayanagar.

June: King James I. and the Duke of Buckingham claim a share of the prize money taken at Ormuz, and pending negotiations detain the East India fleet in arrest at Tilbury. The Company compound, by paying £10,000 to the duke, and are ordered to pay £10,000 to the king.

Thomas Rastell succeeds Kerridge as President of the Surat factory, till 1626.

Oct 23. Tulsi Dās, Marāthi poet, dies (some say 1624).

Pietro della Valle, called "Il Pellegrino," a Roman patrician of literary attainments, visits Surat, and proceeds to Ikkeri, in Vijayanagar. He wrote sketches of his travels, published at Rome, 1650.

1624 Saif Khān (Muhammad Safi) seventeenth Viceroy of Gujarāt, acting till 1627.

July 29. Capt. Swan takes possession of Lagundi in the Sunda Straits.

The English Company obtains permission to punish its servants by martial as well as municipal law, *i.e.*, is invested with powers of government.

The English, owing to the Dutch opposition, withdraw nearly all their factories from the Eastern Archipelago, Java, Siam and the Malay peninsula. Some of the factors and agents settle on the island of Lagundi.

H. 1033. Shāhjahān invades Orissa, defeats the Governor of Bengal at Terriagarhi, and masters the province. Defeated

A.D.

1624 by the imperial army, he sends his family to Rohtās, and retreats to the Dekhan, H. 1034.

Oct.-Nov. Malik 'Ambar joins Shāhjahān in the siege of Burhānpur. The siege, however, is raised.

About this time, the Jesuits, under Robert de Nobili, establish their mission in Madura.

The Danes oppose English trade in Tanjor. Tranquebār becomes the property of the King of Denmark, to whom the Company owed money.

1625 H. 1034. Shāhjahān offers submission to his father and is pardoned. His sons, Dāra Shikoh and Aurangzib, are sent to court as hostages.

Feb. The English obtain a grant of ground from the Rāja of Venkatagiri for a settlement at Ārmugam or Dugarājapatnam, 35 miles north of Palikāt. Dutch persecution follows them thither.

May 31. The English Company's servants abandon Lagundi Island in the Sunda Straits owing to its unhealthiness, and return to Batavia.

Kotā State is severed from Būndi, and becomes a rājaship under Mādhu Singh.

The Portuguese revenue at Goa and in Bengal is materially decreased by smuggling.

Nov. 7: Safar 6, H. 1035. Prince Parwiz dies in the Dekhan.

H. 1035. Khān Asad Khān succeeded in the government of Bengal by Mukarram Khān,—drowned 1626.

The Dutch are said to have first settled in Bengal this year, their factory being at Chinsura. Harman van Speult, Governor of Batavia, is appointed Dutch Governor at Surat.

Mahābat Khān incurs the hatred of Nūr Jahān, and is summoned to court. He complies, but arrives with 5,000 Rājputs.

1626 March: Jumāda II., H. 1035. Mahābat Khān, intrigued against by Nūr Jahān, siezes the emperor at his camp on the Jehlam. The following day Nūr Jahān, in an attempt to recover her husband, is defeated with great loss and joins him in captivity for six months.

A.D.  
1626

H. 1035. Malik 'Ambar Habshi dies in the eightieth year of his age, and is succeeded by his son Fath Khān as minister in the Dekhan.

Sept. By means of Nūr Jahān's scheming Jahāngīr is rescued at a muster of her contingent.

Mahābat Khān is pardoned on releasing 'Asaf Khān, Nūr Jahān's brother, and is sent against Shāhjahān who is again in rebellion, and owing to desertions in his army has fled from Ajmir to Thatta. Mahābat Khān having again come to a rupture with the emperor, Shāhjahān passes through Gujarāt to the Dekhan, and is there joined soon after by Mahābat.

H. 1036. Ibrāhīm 'Adil Shah II. of Bijāpur dies. Muhammad his son succeeds.

Nov. 17. Sir Thomas Herbert visits Goa. Nov. 29, touches at Swally, and is hospitably received at Surat—his "Travels" published 1634. Mr Wyld succeeds Thomas Rastell as President of the Surat factory.

H. 1036. The *Anfa'-ul-Akhhār* of Muhammad Amīn is finished.

Van Speult, Dutch general at Surat, coerces the English to join in an expedition against the Portuguese at Mokha and Bombay. Van Speult dies off Mokha, and his successor refuses assistance to form an establishment in Bombay.

1627

H. 1036. Nawāb Fidai Khān is appointed Governor of Bengal.

May 6. Shivaji, son of Shāhji Bhonsla, born at Śivaner, Junnar.

Dom Francisco de Brito, Bishop of Cochin, succeeds the Conde de Vidigueira as Viceroy at Goa. Vexatious charges are raised on his return against De Vidigueira.

In consequence of the necessities of the State, orders are issued limiting the appointment-dowries of Portuguese orphan girls to three years. Monastic institutions ordered to be reduced.

H. 1037. Karna Rānā of Udaypur dies. His son, Jagat Singh, succeeds.

Nov. 8: Safar 28, H. 1037. After a reign of 22 lunar years 8 months and 15 days, Jahāngīr dies in camp at Rājaur on his way from Kashmir to Lāhor, at the age of sixty. 'Asaf Khān, while favouring Shāhjahān, puts forward Dāwar Bakhsh, son of Prince Khusrō. Shahryār, favoured by Nūr Jahān, is also proclaimed

- A.D.  
1627 king. Their forces meet near Lāhor, when Shahryār's troops are routed.
- 1628 Feb. Jumāda I., H. 1037. Prince Dāwar Bakhsh, his brother Garshasp, Prince Shahryar, with the sons of Prince Dānyal, are put to death. (Elphinstone says Dāwar escaped to Persia.)

## SHĀHJAHĀN

- 1628 Feb. 14: Jumada II. 8, H. 1037. Shāhjahān arrives at Agra, and ascends the throne.
- March. 'Asaf Khan, their maternal grandfather, removes Dārā Shikoh and Alamgūr from the care of Nūr Jahān and sends them to their father at Lahor.
- Khān Jahān Lodī, Governor of the Dekhan, gives up Bālaghat to the Nizām-ul-Mulk, and himself aspires to independence at Mandū. On submission, however, he is received at court.
- Mahādhamma Raja of Burma dies—the result of an obscure conspiracy. A brother of the late King Thado-dhammā Raja overcomes a rival faction and succeeds.
- The King of Kandy declares war on the Portuguese in consequence of the erection of a fort at Battikaloa. Francisco de Noronha defeats the Singhalese, and enters, burns and destroys the city.
- Sept. 27. Masulipatam factory abandoned by the English, owing to the oppression of the native governor, for Dugarājapainam where a factory built and named Armugam now mounted twelve guns.
- The English president and council at Batavia move to Bantam, letters having been exchanged between King Charles I. and the King of Bantam.
- Dom Francisco de Mascarenhas, viceroy-elect, is forced to return to Lisbon after sailing. The Conde de Linhares is now nominated Viceroy.
- 1629 April 5. Shāhjahān grants an additional *farmān* to the English at Surat, authorising them to make reprisals on the Portuguese ships within his dominions.
- Oct 5. The London Company's Charter is renewed with the

A.D.  
1629 additional right to export £80,000 per annum in silver and £40,000 in gold.

Nov. : Rabi' I., H. 1039. A'zam Khān, with an imperial army, pursues Khān Jahān Lodi to the Dekhan. The King of Bījāpūr holding aloof, and the King of Ahmadnagar being defeated after an unsuccessful action near Bir, Khān Jahān takes flight to the Panjāb.

Shāhji Bhonsla, son of Jādhav Rāi, joins A'zam Khān, and receives a command in the imperial army.

The Portuguese envoy at Achin is imprisoned, and Malacca invested. In September a fleet leaves Goa, anchoring at Malacca, Oct. 22. After several encounters, the Portuguese rout the besiegers finally on Dec. 4. Botello, after repelling a Dutch attack, is killed by the blowing up of the enemy's vessel at Jakkatra (Batavia).

Dec. 24 : Jumāda I. 8. Baqir Khān assaults and takes Mansurgarh fort.

1630 H. 1039. The rains of 1629 having failed in the Dekhan, famine and pestilence break out, during which war is prosecuted with Murtazā Nizām Shāh of Ahmadnagar.

March 15. A Company of Commerce is established by the Portuguese in imitation of the English and Dutch, but is a total failure, not one private individual supporting it. Abolished in 1633.

Dom Constantine de Sa e Noronha, preparing to attack Uva, now the seat of the Singhalese government, is deserted by the native soldiers and killed in the rising. Colombo is besieged, and great misery suffered by the townsmen.

Sept. 30. A letter from the Surat factors to the Agra factors of this date is the earliest extant document in the Record Office.

Sept. The Portuguese fleet, under Dom Francisco Coutinho, attacks the English ships off Swally, the English having the advantage. Frequent skirmishes follow and an attempt is made to fire the English ships, which, however, succeed in landing their cargoes.

The presidency at Bantam is now reduced to an agency subordinate to Surat. Rice and sugar-cane supersede pepper as articles of cultivation.

A.D.  
1630

Dec. 28: Jamāda I. 23, H. 1040. Nasiri Khān invests Kandahār in Nānder district; Telingana, is held by Sadik, son of Yāqūt Khudāwand Khān, for 4 months 19 days. Captured May 16, 1631: Shawwāl 15.

The King of Spain decrees to admit foreigners into the Portuguese Indian Service on the same terms as their own countrymen. The people of Surat object to put in force the terms of the Anglo-Spanish Treaty of Nov. 15.

The Dutch at Surat, to weaken the connection between the English and the Mughal government, depress the E.I. Co.'s stock and credit by selling the European goods at a great loss, and giving high prices for Indian goods; thus rendering the markets impracticable.

H. 1040. The *Ma'āsiri-Jahāngiri* of Mirzā Kāmgar Khān is begun.

1631

Feb. 3: Rajab 1, H. 1040. Khān Jahān Lodi and his followers cut to pieces 40 miles from Kālinjar by an advance guard of the imperial army under Mādhu Singh, son of the Hārā chief of Būndī.

March: Sha'hān. Two forces, under Allah Yār Khān and Bahādur Kambū, are sent by Qāsim Khān, Governor of Bengal, to extirpate the Portuguese at Hūglī.

Murtazā Nizām Shāh, threatened by 'Asaf Khān and the imperial army, liberates Fath Khān, but Nizām Shāh is put to death by the latter and Nizām Shāh's son, Husain, a lad of ten, is raised to the throne.

June 17: Zīl qa'da 17, H. 1040. The Empress Arjumānd Bānu Begam, called Nawāb 'Alīā Begam and Mumtāz Mahall, dies at Burhānpur on the birth of a daughter.

H. 1040-1041. Muhammad 'Adil Shāh of Bijāpūr, having thrown off his allegiance, is besieged by Yamīn-ud-daula ('Asaf Khān). The besieged hold out till distress and scarcity necessitate the withdrawal of the imperial army.

The Portuguese obtain from the Queen of Gersappa the island of Kamboli and the fort of Basrūr ("Bracalor") in South Kanara.

The Portuguese Viceroy reports on the threatening attitude of the Jesuit priests who had, at Tutikorin and Travankor,

- A. D.  
1631 established fortified defences at their own expense and had waged war against Portuguese sea captains, besides holding treasonable communication with Dutch and natives.
- The third joint stock of the London Co. formed, amounting to £420,700.
- Great famine in Gujarāt, known as the Satiāsio Kāl, or famine of Samvat 1687.
- Jan. 5. Dom Jorge de Almeida renews the campaign in Ceylon: and by a series of victories by sea and land becomes master of the forts of Manieravare, Sufragam, Malvana, Kalutara, and Matara.
- Feb.: Sha'bān, H. 1061. Shāhjahān orders Qāsim Yār Khān to destroy the Portuguese settlement at Hūgli, because natives were forced to Catholicism.
- 1632 June 19: Zi-l hijja 2. The Mughals under Qāsim's son 'Ināyat-ullah and Allah Yār Khān attack the Portuguese at Hūgli. They are hemmed in by a bridge of boats farther down the river. Sept. 30: Rabi' I. 14, H. 1042. Hūgli is carried by storm after three and a half months' siege, and 10,000 men, women, and children are killed and 4,400 of both sexes taken prisoners.
- Oct.: Rabi' I., H. 1042. Qāsim Khān, Governor of Bengal, dies. A'zim Khān succeeds.
- Sher Khān, Governor of Gujarāt, dies. Islām Khān is appointed nineteenth Viceroy with Khwaja Jahān as minister. The government of this province becomes lax and Bāqir Khān succeeds as twentieth Viceroy till 1633.
- Rāi Singh of Bikanir dies, and Karan his son succeeds.
- Gālwa fort (Nāsik district) is surrendered by the governor, Mahmūd Khān, to the emperor's representatives, in expectation of a large reward. He had first intended to deliver it to Shāhuji Bhonsla.
- Shāhjahān orders the destruction of Hindu temples recently begun, and seventy-six are razed at Benares.
- In Portuguese India the monks flourish amid the destitution of the army. The soldiers become monks and of 1,500 men sent out only 500 are found for service.
- Nov. The English factors at Armugam obtain a *farmān* from

A.D.

1632 the King of Golkonda, authorising them to re-establish their factory at Masulipatam and remitting the former heavy duties.

1633 March 13: Ramazān 1, H. 1042. Mahābat Khān, Khān Khānān invests Daulatābād fort, which in spite of several efforts of Shāhji Bhonsla to relieve it, is finally surrendered by Fath Khān, June 28: Zī-l hijja 19. Fath Khān becomes a pensioner of the emperor and Husāin Nizām Shāh is imprisoned at Gwāliar.

March 22. John Norris, agent at Masulipatam, resolves to send two merchants to Bengal to settle a factory. April 6, William Bruton with the party leaves Masulipatam, landing at Harihpurgarh. They are attacked by the Portuguese, but rescued by the natives. May 3. Permission is obtained from the Nawāb of Malkandī to trade duty free "off or on the shore in the country" of Orissa. Mr Cartwright travels on to Bālāsor, leaving a party to build a factory at Hariharpur.

April 15. The Portuguese and Singhalese conclude a treaty, dividing the kingdom into three—the Portuguese to hold Battikaloa and to decide on war and peace. The security of the Portuguese in India generally is now more uncertain than ever.

July 18: Muharram 11, H. 1043. The Christian prisoners from Hūgli brought before the emperor. Some accept Islām and are liberated; most, refusing, are cast into prison.

The Portuguese Viceroy of Goa reports to the king the arrival of French vessels in Indian seas. The Dutch obstruct Portuguese trade at Malacca.

1634 May 30: Zī-l hijja 3, H. 1043. Mahābat Khān, having failed to take Parendā (Naldurg district), is recalled, and the command vested in Khān Daurān and Khān Zamān, but they fail, and retreat.

H. 1044. Jajhār Singh Bundelā and his son, Bikramājī, rebel. The latter, defeated at Ashta by Khān Zamān, joins his father in Dhāmūnī. The imperial troops attack Ūrehhā which, on Nov. 22: Jumāda II. 2: is carried by escalade. Jajhār retreats to Chaurīgār where, by an explosion, 'Alī Ashgar and 300 men of the imperial army perish. Jajhār again escapes, but, with his son, is subsequently killed by the Gonds.

H. 1044. The peacock throne of Dehli finished; it cost seven years' work and 100 lākhs of rupees.



A.D.  
1634

Feb. 2. Shāhjahān grants a *farmān* to the English Co. to trade in Bengal, the ships to call at Pipli alone. This is the earliest permission given to the English to enter the Ganges. Mr Norris, sent from Masulipatam to open trade at Pipli, reports that all kinds of provisions for supplying the Coromandel factories can be purchased in Bengal.

The Bantam factory is restored to the rank of a presidency and the agencies on the Coromandel coast and in Bengal made subordinate to it.

An English factory established at Vitravāsaram, Godāvari district. It was withdrawn in 1662, re-established in 1677 and abandoned 1702.

1635

Jan. 20. An armistice is concluded between the English and Portuguese by which the English are allowed access to the Portuguese ports in India, the agreement being made at Goa between the Conde de Linhares and Mr Methwold, president of the E.I. Co. The English plant a settlement at Cochin whence pepper is for the first time exported direct to England.

Owing to want of vessels at Goa, the English ship "London" is chartered by the Portuguese for a voyage to China, the people of Goa eagerly contributing cargo. The English contrive to do some trade on their own account and promise to return the next year.

Sept. 28. Alamgīr Aurangzib is appointed to supreme command of the forces sent against Jajhār Singh Bundelā, chief of Ūrchhā.

Nov. : Jumāda I., H. 1045. Shāhjahān wages successful war against Ahmadnagar and Golkonda but fails to reduce Bijāpūr.

A'zam Khān appointed Viceroy of Gujarāt, defeats and makes tributary Kānji, a Koli robber.

Venkatāpati Rāya of Vijayanagar leagues with the Portuguese for the expulsion of the Dutch from Palikat, but on two occasions fails to co-operate.

Nov. Pedro da Silva arrives at Goa as Viceroy, till 1639.

Dec. 12. Charles I. gives a licence to a rival trading association under Sir William Courten and Endymion Porter, one of the Gentlemen of the Bedchamber, to trade to India for five years, in violation of the Company's charter. The E.I. Co.'s servants in India ordered not to assist the "interlopers." Captain Weddell

- A. D.  
1635 and Nathaniel Mounteney of Courten's Association receive permission to trade with the Portuguese.
- 1636 Feb. 15 : Ramazān 8, H. 1045. Khān Daurān, Shāista Khān, and Khān Zamān sent to Bijāpūr, Golkonda, and Ahmadnagar to continue the subjugation of the Dekhan. March 14 : Shawwāl 5. Golkonda submits to the imperial government.
- March. Antonio Telles, in pursuit of thirteen Dutch vessels, is driven by storms to Bombay, the Dutch running to Dabhol. Further fights occur between Portuguese and Dutch vessels.
- April 13 : Zī-l qa'da 6. The Khān Zamān invests and takes Kolhāpur : other successes against Shāhji are gained.
- May 10 : Zī-l hijja 3. Shāhjahān having made treaties with the Dekhan kings, Prince Aurangzīb is appointed Governor of the Dekhan, and on July 25 proceeds to headquarters at Daulatabād.
- June 4. Khān Daurān takes Kalyān fort. Others capitulate and 2,000 Bijāpūris are defeated near Bidar, June 27 : The forts of Udgir and Usā are besieged.
- June. Mr Methwold, president of the Surat factory, enters into a convention with the Portuguese Viceroy, the English being permitted to build two pinnaces at Bassein, and two at Daman for the protection of the local trade.
- Sir William Courten's vessels seize and plunder five junks from Surat and Diū. The Mughal authorities, not comprehending the distinction between these and the Company's agents, imprison the president and council of Surat. The president is released on a ransom of Rs. 170,000. Oct., five of Courten's vessels arrive at Goa.
- H. 1046. Shahjahān endeavours to introduce the revenue system of Todar Mall into Mahārāshtra, and with it the revenue or Fasli year which commenced with the current Hijra year. The year was solar, beginning when the sun enters Mārgaśīrsh, about 5th June ; but it has been altered in Madras first to 13th July and in last century to 1st July.
- 1637 Jan.-Feb. Goa is again besieged by the Dutch, and naval fights recur. The Dutch obtain permission from the Bijāpūr government to erect a fortress at Vingorla, but the permission is soon after withdrawn.

A.D.

1637

Jan. 25. Mr Methwold, in a letter to the Viceroy at Goa, repudiates connection with Courten's Association. The Viceroy fails to comprehend the distinction and orders negotiations to be broken off. Captain Weddell, now the leading instrument of Courten's, fixes agencies at Goa and Battikalua, obtains a grant for a factory at Achin, and fixes one at Rājapur.

April 27: Zil hijja 1, H. 1046. Aurangzib returns from the Dekhan with the Nizām-ul-Mulk of Ahmadnagar who is placed in captivity at Gwāliar, where other two Nizāms were already imprisoned.

May 19. Alamgir Aurangzib is married to a daughter of Shah-nawāz Khān; his brother, Dārā, is married to his cousin Nādira the same day.

June. Charles I., in spite of strong representations from the London Company, issues a new grant to Courten's Association, confirming former privileges. Letters are addressed prohibiting the old Company's ships from trading at any ports where Courten or his agents had established trade.

Chāma Rāja of Maisur dies. His uncle, Immadi Rāja, succeeds, but is poisoned by the minister after eighteen months' reign.

H. 1047. 'Alī Mardān Khān, Persian Governor of Qandahār, gives up the town to Shāhjahān's army. He is appointed Amīr-ul-Umarā and subsequently made Governor of Kābul and Kashmīr.

H. 1047. A'zim Khān recalled from the government of Bengal, and censured for laxity of administration, but appointed Governor of Allahābād. Islām Khān Mashhadi appointed Governor of Bengal. Shāhji Bhonsla, ordered by Shāhjahān, enters the Bijāpūr service and proceeds to Maisur as second under Randhula Khān.

Oct. 26. The Dutch again blockade Goa till Nov. 26, when they sail to Bassein to destroy the shipbuilding there.

Feb. 23: Newar S., 757. Inscription at Lalitapattana near Katmāndū records the dedication of a temple of Bāla Gopāla (Kṛishna) by Siddhinrisimhamalla, son of Hariharasimha, son of Śivasimha, son of Mahendramalla, son of Hārisimha.

1638

Jan. 4. A further fight off Goa results in the loss of two Dutch ships and one Portuguese.

Jan. 8. The Dutch, requested by the Singhalese to help in

A. D.  
1638

ousting the Portuguese, send three ships under Willem Jacobszoon Koster. The Portuguese are defeated near Kandy by Rāja Singha, all being killed except seventy, who are taken captive. May 11, a joint Dutch and Singhatese force attacks Battikaloa, whose commander capitulates on May 18.

S. 1694. Rāja Gaj Singh Rāthor, of Mārwar, killed in Gujarāt. Jaswant Singh, his second son, succeeds, Amara being passed over on account of his violent disposition.

H. 1047. The Magh chief of Chittagāon seeks the protection of Shāhjahān, and is acknowledged as a vassal of the empire, H. 1048. The Assamese invade Bengal, but are defeated by Islām Khān, who follows into Assam and subdues Kuchh Bihār. On his return he finds orders to return to court. Nawāb Saif Khān, deputy for Prince Shujā', succeeds him.

Feb. 25. Prince Aurangzib, having invaded Baglāna, besieges the Rāja in Mulher, who offers terms, which are accepted, and the fort evacuated June 14. The subjugation of the district is completed July 16.

March 10. Guru Hargovind dies, having nominated his grandson, Har-rāi, as seventh Sikh Guru; he died in 1660.

• Ranadhīra Kanthirava Narasa Rāja succeeds Immadi Rāja Wodeyar in Maisur, and avenges the death of the former ruler.

• The Bijāpūr army attack and take Bangalor: Kempe Gauda, the ruler, receives Magadi instead.

An English pirate, having committed acts of robbery on three Portuguese vessels at Diū, a punitive expedition is despatched. The English at Surat refuse satisfaction, whereon English property at Goa is seized, and Portuguese cargo refused to English ships.

Nov. 15. Goa again blockaded by the Dutch ships till February, when they sail to Ceylon.

Courten's Company opens an agency at Kārwar.

William Tremlen, president of the Surat factory, till 1644.

Dec. 1: Rajab 13, 1048. 'Alī Mardān Khān received at Lahor, and appointed Governor of Kashmir.

1639

• March. Śrī Ranga Rāyal Rāja of Chandragiri grants permission, through Ayappa Nāyyak of Chingalpat, to Francis Day, chief of the settlement at Armugam, to build a fort at Madraspatnam, afterwards called Chennapatnam by the natives.

A.D.  
1639

April 29: Zi-l hijja 25, H. 1048. The foundations of the fort at the metropolis of Shāhjahānābad are laid—completed May 13, 1648: Rabi' I. 24, H. 1058.

H. 1049. Sultān Shujā' made Governor of Bengal; Bihār is separated and placed under command of Shāista Khān.

May. Thomas Ivy arrives from Bantam to take charge of the coast factories.

June 24. Pedro da Silva, Viceroy, dies. Dom Francisco, Archbishop of Goa, takes charge till Oct. 4, when Antonio Telles de Menezes enters office as governor.

Nine Dutch ships sail up Goa river, and burn, unopposed, three Portuguese galleons. This is the first direct attack of the Dutch.

Aug. 13. An ambassador from the Nāyyak of Madura promises the fort called "Uthear," undertakes to build churches and to aid the Portuguese.

Aug. The Dutch take Battikalua and Trinkomali.

Dec. 29. Muhammad Sultān, eldest son of Aurangzib, born at Mathurā. He died at Gwāliar, 1665.

1640

Feb. Messrs Cogan and Day leave Armugam and arrive at Madraspatnam where on March 1 Fort St George is begun, and finished April 23, St George's Day. The settlement is called Chennapatnam, after the Nāyyak's brother.

H. 1050. The Jām of Nawānagar withholds tribute and sets up a mint. A'zam Khān forces payment with an army and orders the mint to be closed. The Jām complies.

Dr Boughton introduces two English agents to Prince Shujā', Governor of Bengal, who gives encouragement to trade and permits factories at Balāsor and Hūgli.

Feb. 19. The combined Dutch fleets capture Fort Negambo, Ceylon, but sustain a defeat at Galle. March, joined by Rājasingha II., King of Kandy, the Dutch take Galle; the fortress of St Iago is stormed on March 13. A relieving force under Dom Antonio Mascarenhas retakes the fort on Nov. 8.

May. The Dutch, under instructions from Van Dieman of Batavia, invest Malacca. July, a fleet from the King of Johor

- A.D.  
1640 joins in the blockade, which continues five months. This ends the Portuguese trade in the Archipelago.
- June. The chief of Gondwāna is subdued by Aurangzib.
- Sept. 20. João da Silva Tello de Menezes, Conde de Aveiras, arrives as Viceroy. He reports home on the existing wretched state of Portuguese India.
- Dec. 15. The Portuguese recover their independence at home, crowning the Duke of Braganza as João IV. at Lisbon.
- Dec. 24. Manrique, an Augustinian friar, arrives at Agra and proceeds thence to Lāhor.
- Charles I. compels the Company to sell to the crown on credit all their store of pepper; this he resells for ready money to merchants. These grievances make it impossible for the Company to raise a joint stock as contemplated.
- 1641 Jan. 14. A general assault by the Dutch on Malacca causes the final downfall of the Portuguese there.
- June 12. A treaty signed between Portugal and the Netherlands for the safeguarding of Dutch and Portuguese ships bound for the East.
- Aug. 13: Sha'hān 17, H. 1051. Yamin-ud-daula, Āsaf Khān, Khān Khānān dies.
- Jagat Singh, son of Vāsū, Rāja of Kāngra rebels, and an expedition is sent into his territory; Nūrpūr, Mū, and other forts are taken, and at length Tārāgarh surrenders, and Jagat Singh submits.
- 1642 H. 1052. A'zam Khān, having made enemies in Gujarāt, is traduced to the emperor and deprived of office. Mirzā 'Isā Tarkhān, Governor of Surat, is appointed twenty-fourth Viceroy. He introduces the system of levying revenue in kind, called "Bhāgvati."
- Oct. 12. King Venkatāpati of Vijayanagar (or Chandragiri) dies and his nephew, Śrī Ranga Rāyal, is, after much dispute, acknowledged king, Oct. 29.
- Oct. 17. The Dutch fleet again off Goa. The Portuguese are continuously molested both in India and Ceylon.
- Nov. 3. Francis Day sends a letter from Balāsor to the Company advising the retention of Balāsor as a trading station. First direct despatch from Bengal.

A.D.  
1642

Richelieu founds a new Company for trading to the Indies. This Company directs its energies to the development of Madagascar.

Dec. An edict is passed opening trade with India to all Portuguese subjects.

1643

March. The Portuguese Commissioners refuse to observe the armistice proclaimed in Europe, and hostilities with the Dutch are renewed.

June: Rabi' II., H. 1053. Aurangzib announces his intention of withdrawing from the world as a recluse, and is deprived of his government of the Dekhan, and of his honours and income. Khān Daurān Bahādur Nasrat Jang succeeds. Later, on the intercession of his sister, Jahān Arā Begam, he is restored to favour and to his former rank.

A commissary, Peter Borel, sent from the Dutch at Batavia to Goa to negotiate a treaty of peace with the Portuguese against the English: the cession of Ceylon to the Dutch being the basis of the projected treaty, the negotiations are broken off and the blockade of Goa renewed.

Dec. 22. A Dutch fleet appears off Galle, where the Portuguese were already besieged. An engagement results in a victory for the Dutch.

1644

Jan. 3. Negambo fortress is taken by the Dutch from the Portuguese.

H. 1054. 'Alī Mardān Khān, with Murād Bakhsh, the emperor's fourth son, makes a successful invasion to recover Balkh and Badakhshān and to chastise Tardī 'Alī Kartghān. The army returns and little results from the expedition.

July 25: Jumāda I. 6. Amara Singh Rāthor, son of Gaj Singh, stabs the Mir Bakhshi, Salābat Khān, in presence of the emperor at Agra. He is cut down at a gate of the fort.

The Bijāpūr conquest of Maisur is now complete, and a province formed out of the districts of Bangalor, Hoskot, Kolar, Dod Balapur, Chitaldurg, and Sira.

July 10. The Court of Directors institute an inquiry into the conduct of Andrew Cogan, agent at Madras, for the building of Fort St George.

- A.D.  
1644 Francis Breton appointed president of the Surat factory, till his death in 1649.
- Nov. 10. The treaty of 1641 between the Dutch and Portuguese recognised at last at Goa. In accordance with this, Ceylon is parcelled out into provinces.
- The fifth (or Colbert's) French East India Company is formed.
- 1645 Jan. Mr Gabriel Boughton, surgeon of the "Höpewell," sent to Agra by the Surat Council as surgeon to Shāhjahān. He succeeds in saving the life of the emperor's favourite daughter, Princess Jahān Arā Begam, who had been severely burnt. In reward he is granted a patent for his countrymen to trade throughout the empire free of customs; this privilege was extended to the E.I. Company.
- Feb. 27: Zi-I hijja 29, H. 1054. Prince Aurangzib is appointed Viceroy of Gujarāt, Mu'izzul Mulk remaining as minister. This period is marked by disputes between the Hindus and the Musalmans.
- H. 1055. Rāja Jagat Singh, brother of the Rāja of Kotā, with 14,000 Rājputs invades Badakhshān and Balkh. Prince Murād Bakhsh, with 'Alī Mardān Khān in command, is despatched thither, Zi-I hijja 30, H. 1055, Feb. 28, 1646.
- Sept. 10. Dom Philippe Mascarenhas, the newly appointed Viceroy, arrives at Ceylon and remains there a year.
- The Taj Mahāl at Agra completed by Shāhjahān, as the tomb of Arjumānd Bānu Begam Mumtāz Mahāl, who died in 1631.
- Nov. 15. A *Kaul* is granted by Śrī Ranga to the English factors at Madras, freeing them from customs and granting them the administration of the town.
- Cogan's conduct as Company's agent at Madras is vindicated.
- Dec. 17: Shawwal 29. Nūr Jahān Begam, widow of Jahāngīr, dies.
- Dec. 30. Dom Philippe Mascarenhas is installed as Viceroy at Goa.
- 1646 Feb. 17: Zi-I hijja 29, H. 1055. Prince Murād Bakhsh, with 'Alī Mardān Khān, leaves for Balkh. June, takes Balkh, conquers the country and puts Nāzar Muhammad to flight.



A.D.

1646

The Prince insists on returning to India. Sa'dullah Khān replaces him as governor, settles the province, and returns Sept. 16: Sha'bān 5, H. 1056.

April 30. The Japanese embassy leaves Goa, and winters at Macao.

Śivājī Bhonsla obtains possession of the strong fort of Torna, pretending to hold it for Bijāpūr, but fortifies in his own interest the neighbouring hill of Mhorbudh.

The Golkonda forces take Chandragiri and Chingalpat. Śrī Ranga Rāyal flees to the protection of Śivappa Nāyaka of Bednūr who gives him the government of Sakrāyapāna in Kadūr district of Kūrg.

July 31. Emmanuel Barradas, Ethiopian scholar, dies at Goa.

The King of Portugal orders a policy of conciliation towards the native princes who may be induced to fight the Dutch; the Maldive chief signs a treaty of vassalage to Portugal.

1647

Jan. A great famine in Madras.

Jan. 31: Zī-l hijja 24, H. 1056. Prince Aurangzib appointed Governor of Balkh and Badakhshān provinces. Feb. 20: Muharram 15, H. 1057, he leaves for his province, then overrun by Uzbaks under 'Abdul 'Aziz. April, he reaches Kābul, and proceeds towards Balkh, is opposed by the Uzbaks and Alamāns, but arrives June 4, and defeats the armies of 'Abdul 'Aziz Khān, the son of the dispossessed King Nāzar Muhammad. Nāzar Muhammad Khān fails to get help in Persia. Shāhjahan at length abandons his conquest. Sept. 14, Aurangzib is recalled, leaves Chalkai, and returns to Kābul pursued by attacks of the Uzbaks. Oct. 3: Ramazān 4, 1057 H., Balkh province is transferred to Nāzar Muhammad.

Shāista Khān appointed twenty-eighth Viceroy of Gujarāt, till 1648.

Śivājī usurps his father's jāgīr, and begins predatory expeditions by which he obtains possession of several forts.

Shāh Shujā' recalled from Bengal. Aitkad Khān, a younger brother of Shāista Khān, is put in his place, and Shujā' is appointed Governor of Kābul.

Courten's Company, by coining counterfeit pagodas and reals at Madagascar, brings the English in India into disrepute.

A.D.  
1647

July 26. The embassy from Goa to Japan arrives at the island of Cavallos, and meets with opposition, but is allowed to depart peaceably, though with nothing accomplished.

The Dutch establish trade at Sadras.

H. 1057. The *Padshāhnāma* or *Thirih-i Shāh-Jahāni Dah-sala*, of Muhammad Amin Kaswini, comprising the history of the first ten years of Shāhjahān's reign is finished, and dedicated to the emperor.

1648

March 3. Two Amsterdam merchants leave Genoa to trade, peaceably, if possible, in India. At Madagascar quarrels ensue as to command: a captain is put in irons, and the voyage continued. Pepper taken in at the Malay Peninsula, but not paid for.

Śivājī revolts openly against the Bijāpūr government, and takes possession of the northern Konkan, making Kalyān his capital.

Thada Dhammā, Rāja of Burma, dies. Bengtala, surnamed Grāhtāpdaraga, succeeds.

Aug. 16. The Arabs besiege and take Maskat, the last stronghold of the Portuguese on the Persian Gulf.

At Macao the Portuguese governor is put to death by the natives. His successor refuses to take up the appointment.

Bengal silk introduced into the English Company's investments. The communications of the year are kept secret: no despatches sent owing to civil war and depression of trade.

H. 1058. Sultān Dārā Shikoh is appointed twenty-seventh Viceroy of Gujarāt.

Dec. 26: 211 hijra 10, H. 1058. Shāh 'Abbās II. of Persia arrives before Qandahār and invests the city. Aurangzib despatched with an army, but prevented by snowstorms from reaching it.

1649

Feb. 7-13. The Dutch under Maetsuycker land infantry at Manappadu, seize the pagoda of Tiruchendūr, eject the Portuguese from Tutikorin and sack the town.

Feb. 25: Safar 12, H. 1059. The Persians recover Qandahār from Daulat Khān the Mughal governor.

May 25: Jumāda I. 12. Aurangzib with his army arrives

- A.D.  
1649 before Qandahâr, but from lack of engines and provisions, after an indecisive battle with the Persians, Shâhjahân withdraws his forces and leaves for Hindustan, Oct. 26: Ramazan 8.  
Prince Shujâ' is again made Governor of Bengal.  
The Bijâpûr government seizes Shâhji Bhonsla as a hostage for Shîvâji, who appeals to Shâhjahân. Shâhji is released, but his son renews his policy of aggression.  
July 21. Francis Breton, president of the Surat factory, dies. Capt. Jeremy Blackman succeeds, till 1655.  
Oct. 28. The E.I. Co. petition the Council of State for an Act of Parliament in support of the East India trade, specifying their losses by Courten's Association. Nov. 10, the Assada Merchants propose to unite with the London Company. Nov. 2, this Union is accomplished, but only two ships are sent to India this year.  
The Venetian physician Manucci arrives at Agra and resides at the court for forty-eight years, compiling memoirs of the Mughal sovereigns.  
S. 769: Feb. 22. Inscription at Katmandû of Jayapratâpamalladeva, son of Lakshminrisimha, son of Hariharasimha, recording the dedication of a temple built "for the sake of" two queens, Rupâmati and Rajâmati.
- 1650 Nov. 14. The new Company, now designated "The United Joint Stock Company," petition Parliament for redress of grievances and compensation from the Dutch for their ejection from the Spice Islands.  
Dec. 14. In the instructions to the Balâsor factors, Mr Boughton, surgeon, is mentioned as likely to procure from the Prince, Shâh Shujâ' a *farman* to "outstrip the Dutch in point of privilege and freedom."
- 1651 The King of Golkonda and the Nawâb Mirzâ Muli cease to ask for trading passports, thus showing that the Portuguese power was no longer formidable.  
May 31. The new Viceroy having died, a commission of three: Dom Francisco de Martyres, Antonio de Sousa Coutinho, and Francisco de Mello de Castro, takes office at Goa.  
July 1: Rajab 12, H. 1061. An expedition is appointed to

A.D.  
1651

proceed from Kashmir to Tibet to subdue a rebel, Mirza Jan, and to capture Fort Skhardu. Aug. 15, Sha'ban 27, intelligence of the success of this expedition received. Tibet annexed to the Delhi empire.

An English factory at HülI is established: Bridgeman and Stevens are the first factors.

Capt. Jeremy Blackman appointed president of the Surat factory and ordered to make a survey of all Surat dependencies. Private trade disallowed, but increased privileges obtained from the Mughal court by Mr Davidge.

The Dutch abandon St Helena, which is taken possession of by the English.

1652

May 16: Jumada II. 3, H. 1062. Prince Aurangzib and Jamdat-ul-Mulk Sa'adulla Khan arrive before Qandahar and invest the fortress. Shahjahan reaches Kabul, April 14; but after a siege of two months and eight days Shahjahan withdraws the army and retires to Hindustan.

Dara Shikoh, Governor of Gujarat since 1648, is succeeded by Shaista Khan.

June 14. The fort on the island of Kamboli invested by Sivappa Nayyak of Bednur—a regular siege begun on Sept. 6.

August. Cromwell declares war on the Dutch for their oppression of the English Company and for other reasons.

Sept. 6. Dom Vasco de Mascarenhas, Conde de Obidos, takes office as Viceroy at Goa.

Sept. 24. Mir Muhammad, Ardistan, styled Mir Jumla, takes the fort of Gandikot, in Kadapa.

Chandri Phul, ancestor of the chiefs of Patiala, Jhind, and Nabha, dies.

Oct. 14. A Portuguese fleet repulsed. Nov., a second fleet harasses the natives.

Mr Aaron Baker first agent for the Madras settlement.

The Council at Madras remonstrate against the Court's order to discontinue the Fort St George fortifications, as the Dutch had strengthened theirs at Palikat.

A.D.  
1653

Jan. 15. A third Portuguese fleet arrives before Kamboli, and takes on board the garrison, leaving the fort dismantled.

H. 1063. Dāra Shikoh sent with a large force against Qandahār. All efforts failing to take it, a retreat is begun, Oct. 7: Zi-lqa'da 15.

Mutiny breaks out among the Gujarāt troops.

Oct. 15. The Portuguese Viceroy is deposed by revolutionaries led by Dom Braz de Castro, who usurped the office for nearly two years.

An English factory, previously established at Lucknow, is abandoned. Trade at the other factories suspended on account of the war with the Dutch.

Fort St George, Madras, which had previously been subordinate to the chief at Bantam in Java, is raised to a presidency, though possessing only a garrison of twenty-three men. Mr Aaron Baker, the agent, is made first Governor.

The English lose four ships to the Dutch in the Persian Gulf.

H. 1064. *The Farhang-i-Rashidi*, the first critical dictionary of the Persian language, written by Mir 'Abdul Rashid.

1654

March. The Dutch, defeated by the Portuguese at sea, lose Kalutara, in Ceylon, and retire upon Galle.

April 5. The war between England and Holland terminated by the Treaty of Westminster, Articles 27 and 30 of which provide that compensation be awarded for losses in the East sustained by the English. Aug., the Dutch agree to restore Polarun, pay an indemnity of £85,000 to the London Company, and £3,615 to the heirs of the Amboyna sufferers.

Aug. 12. Muhammad 'Adil Khān marches with an army against Goa and Bardes, but is forced to retire. Oct., a further attempt made on Salsette. Sarzora is taken, but news arriving of the Portuguese general's approach on Rachol; peace is concluded in December.

Oct. 4. Zi-l qa'da 22, H. 1064. Allāmi despatched to chastise Jagat Singh, Rānā of Udaypur, for fortifying Chitor. The Rānā sends expressions of humility, and the fort is demolished.

S. 1710. Rāja Rānā Singh succeeds his father, Jagat Singh, at Udaypur.

A.D.  
1654

Murād Bakhsh appointed twenty-ninth Viceroy of Gujarat, till 1657.

Nov. Colombo besieged by the Dutch, but not taken. Dec. 10., a similar attempt on Kalutara fails. Dec. 16., the Dutch defeat the Portuguese at Bentota.

The Syrian Christians of Malabar, having asked the Jacobite Patriarch for a Metran, Ahattala or Theodore, a Syrian, is sent. On landing at Mailapur, he is seized by the Portuguese and sent to Goa, where he is burnt as a heretic.

The civil establishment at Fort St George reduced to two factors, and its military force to ten soldiers.

The trade of India thrown open for three years. The "Merchant Adventurers' Company" formed.

1655

March. The Portuguese in Ceylon defeat Rāja Singha's troops, and drive them to Kandy.

The proprietors of the Third and Fourth Joint Stocks and of the United Stock Co. petition Cromwell, each claiming the exclusive right to Polarūn and the £85,000 claimed from the Dutch. Pending a decision, the money is vested in trustees.

H. 1065. Aurangzib intrigues with Mir Jumla, minister at Golkonda, for the downfall of 'Abdullāh Qutb Shāh.

Aug. 23. Dom Rodrigo Sobho de Silveira, Conde de Sarzedos, assumes office as Viceroy, and apprehends the usurper, Dom Braz de Castro, together with his chief adherents.

Sept. 1. The Company's United Joint Stock stood thus:—Debit £29,271. 19s. 4d. Credit £185,589. 7s. Nathaniel Wyche is appointed president of the Surat factory in succession to Capt. Jeremy Blackman.

Job Charnock arrives in India, and obtains employment under the E.I. Co. in Bengal.

1656

Jan. 3. Dom Rodrigo da Silveira dies at Goa, perhaps from poison. Jan. 14. Manuel Mascarenhas Homem is elected Viceroy by the States. The Succession Patents added that Francisco de Mello e Castro and Antonio de Sousa Coutinho were to be joint-governors. The next Viceroy dying on the voyage out, the Commission hold office till June 14, 1661.

Jan.: Rabī' I. 20, H. 1066. Aurangzib makes a treacherous

A.D.  
1656

attack on Golkonda. 'Abdullah Qutb Shāh flees to the fortress of Golkonda, whence he agrees to the terms imposed, April 15: to give one of his daughters in marriage to Sultān Muhammad, with dowry and territory, to pay a karor of rupees, and to become tributary.

April 16: Jumāda II. 22 H. 1066. Allāmi Sa'ādulla Khān dies.

April. Shāh Shujā' grants letters patent to the English E.I. Co. to trade duty free in Bengal and Orissa.

May 7. Colombo, besieged by the Dutch, now attacked.

May 12, the Portuguese evacuate the town.

Chinsura factory established by the Dutch.

Mr Revington appointed president of Surat factory.

The Koh-i-nūr diamond found at Kolhāpur on the Krishnā and presented by Mīr Jumla to Shāhjahān.

Nov.: Muharram, H. 1067. Muhammad 'Adil Shāh of Bijāpur dies. His son 'Alī's succession disputed, and a Mughal force sent to occupy the country.

Nov. Streyntsham Master arrives at Surat with his uncle, George Oxinden.

Introduction of the *San-i-jalal*, "year of the reign," in the Southern Konkan—a solar year, though following Hijra reckoning, and running on from this date.

Pope Paul IV. having sent a commission of four Discalceat Carmelites to inquire into the Jesuits' dealings in Malabar, two of them arrive at Surat and proceed to Malabar, and after the death of the Jesuit archbishop in 1659 they were left in possession of the mission, one of them being appointed Vicar Apostolic: died 1689.

1657

Jan. 7: Rabi' I. 21, H. 1067. An expedition under the Khān Khānān leaves Khizrpur for the conquest of Eastern Bengal. Jan. 14, the city of Kuch Bihār taken.

Jan. 12-13. Job Charnock entered on the court books as junior member of council at Kāsimbazar at a salary of £20.

Jan. 27. Upon petition alleging that evil had resulted from the open trade, the Council of State in England decide that the East India trade should be carried on by the Company or a

A.D.  
1657

United Joint Stock, exclusive of all others. Feb. 10, Cromwell confirms this decision, rejecting the arguments of the Merchant Adventurers for open trade, and grants a new charter for seven years. The Merchant Adventurers depress the Fort St George trade. The Company withdraw the Bengal factories. At Bantam the Dutch bribe the servants of the London Company to desert: the station, however, is kept on.

The E.I. Co. begin attempting to settle permanently at St Helena.

Jan. 11: Nepāla Sam. 778. Inscription at Kātmāndū of Mahārājādhirāja Jāyapratāpamalladeva, composed by the king himself, recording the presentation to the temple of the king's weight in gold, silver, and pearls, together with 100 horses.

April 26: Rajab 12. 'Alī Mardān Khān, Amīr-ul Umārā, dies.

April. Aurangzib prosecutes war with Bijāpūr, reaches Zafarabād Bidar, April 10, and Kalyānī May 14, which is captured Sept. 22, and a hasty peace with Bijāpūr is arranged.

Prince Sulaimān Shikoh and Prince Sultān Muhammad sent to Gwāliar by Aurangzib, and killed by slow poison.

May 10: Sha'bān 6. The city of Karkalu, in Assam, taken by Khān Khānān after five months' siege.

Mokand Singh succeeds to the throne of Kotā.

May. Śivājī commits his first acts of hostility on the Mughals, plundering Junnar and partially looting Ahmadnagar.

Zī-l hijja 1067. Shahjahān's illness recalls Aurangzib to Aurangābād. Darā Shikoh takes the defensive against him. Shujā' marches on Agra, but is defeated by Sulaimān, Darā's son, and returns to Bengal. Prince Morād Bakhsh proclaims himself emperor, kills 'Alī Naqī, his minister, but afterwards joins Aurangzib, and marches against Jaswant Singh, leader of the imperial troops.

Sept. 25. Manoel Mascarenhas Homem, Governor at Goa, dies, and Francisco de Mello e Castro and Antonio de Sousa Coutinho govern by commission.

The *Rājasekhara Vilasa*, a poem by the Lingayat author, Shadakshara Deva, written.

1658

Feb. Dutch forces under Rijklof van Goens occupy Tuticorin ;



A.D.

1658

Manār surrenders on Feb. 22; Jafnapatam yields on April 27, a relieving squadron being defeated on March 23.

April. Mokand Singh of Kotā and three brothers fall in defence of Shāhjahān at the battle of Ujjain. Kishor Singh survives and ascends the throne.

April 25: Rajab 22, H. 1068. Princes Aurangzib and Murād Bakhsh defeat the imperial army under Jaswant Singh at Dhar-matpur, near Ujjain, and march to meet their elder brother, Dārā Shikoh.

Khān Muhammad, minister at Bijāpur, assassinated.

June 8: Ramazān 7, H. 1068. Aurangzib and Murād Bakhsh defeat Dārā Shikoh at Samūgarh (Fathābād), between Agra and Dholpur, and Dārā flees by Agra and Dehli to Lāhor. Aurangzib enters Dehli, June 11. Shāhjahān is made prisoner in the fort. June 23, Aurangzib and Murād Bakhsh proceed after Dārā. At Mathurā, July 5, Aurangzib proposes to celebrate Murād's accession to whom he had hitherto sworn allegiance, fills him drunk, seizes and fetters him and sends him to prison in Salimgarh fort, but afterwards transfers him to Gwāliar where he was put to death, Dec. 25, 1660.

#### AURANGZIB 'ĀLAMGIR.

1658

July 30: Zī-l qa'da 1, H. 1068. Aurangzib openly assumes the government at Dehli and is formally proclaimed as 'Ālamgir.

The Bengal settlements put under the Presidency of Fort St George (Madras), the agencies at Kāsimbazar Bālsor and Pātna being subordinate to that at Hāgit. Surat the chief presidency.

Cromwell, without consulting the Company, grants a licence to Mr Rolt to export on his own account three mortars and 20,000 shells to Col. Rainsford at Surat. The Company petition the Protector to prohibit this illicit trade and direct the Surat Council to seize and dispose of the articles.

The fort and palace at Shāhjahānābād (New Dehli) completed.

Sept. Hājji Khalfā dies—author of *Faṣlaka*, the *Kashf-as-Zamān*, and a chronology.

Sept. Aurangzib on reaching Lāhor learns that Dārā had proceeded by Multān to Bhakkar in Sindh and thence to Gujarāt;

#### AURANGZIB 'ĀLAMGIR.

1658 July 30: 21-1 qa'da 1, H. 1068. Aurangzib openly assumes the government at Dehli and is formally proclaimed as 'Ālamgr.

The Bengal settlements put under the Presidency of Fort St George (Madras), the agencies at Kasimbazar Bālāsor and Pātna being subordinate to that at Hāglī. Surat the chief presidency.

Cromwell, without consulting the Company, grants a licence to Mr Rolt to export on his own account three mortars and 20,000 shells to Col. Rainsford at Surat. The Company petition the Protector to prohibit this illicit trade and direct the Surat Council to seize and dispose of the articles.

The fort and palace at Shāhjahānābād (New Dehli) completed.

Sept. Hājji Khalfā dies—author of *Faslaka*, the *Kashfus-Zawān*, and a chronology.

Sept. Aurangzib on reaching Lahor learns that Dārā had preceded by Multān to Bhakkar in Sindh and thence to Gujarāt ;

A. D.  
1658 but hearing that his elder brother, Sultān Shujā', was advancing on Agra, he left an officer to besiege Bhakkar and hurried back.

Sept. A Portuguese plot to murder the Dutch and recapture Negapatam is discovered and frustrated.

Har-rāi with his Sikhs joined Dārā Shikoh when he came to the Panjāb, but when Dārā was beaten he withdrew to Kiratpur, sending his eldest son Rām-rāi with an apology to Aurangzib, who retained him as a hostage.

1659 Jan. 15: Jumāda I. 1, H. 1069. Shāh Shujā' with his Bengal army is defeated by Aurangzib at Khajwā about 30 miles west of Allahābād. Feb. 2, Shujā's governor gives up Allahābād, and Shāh Shujā' returns to Bengal.

Dārā Shikoh is acknowledged emperor in Gujarat, but after a desperate contest lasting for two days, March 22 and 23, at Ajmir, he is defeated by Aurangzib, and flees to Ahmadābād, but finds the gates shut against him. He then crosses into Sindh and seeks help from Malik Jiwān the Barozai chief of Shādar, who betrays him and his son Sipahr to Aurangzib's foster-brother, Bahādur Khān. They were sent to Aurangzib, and Dārā was put to death in prison, Zi-l hijja 21, 1069, by order of the emperor.

June 8: Ramazān 17. Prince Muhammad Sultān leaves Mīr Jumla at Rājmahāl, and goes over to his uncle, Shāh Shujā', but returns Feb. 19, 1660, to Mīr Jumla's camp.

Later, Sultān Shujā' flees with his family to Arakan; the king, Sanda Thudhammā, on the refusal of Shujā' to give him a daughter in marriage, attacks him, takes the prince prisoner, and drowns him in a sack. His sons are put to death, while his wife and two daughters commit suicide.

Jaswant Singh appointed thirty-second Viceroy of Gujarat, till 1662.

Sept. A Bijāpūr army under Afzal Khān sent to Wāl. Śivājī temporises, and treacherously murders Afzal Khān. Panhālā is surrendered and thence Śivājī captures the neighbouring forts. Dec., Rustam Zamān's army from Bijāpūr is defeated at Panhālā.

Sir Thomas Chamber, Governor of Madras, gives a *kaul* to Pedda Nāyyak, who undertakes to guard Chennapātnam (Madraspatnam). Twenty peons form the force.

A.D.  
1659

The forts on the Malabar coast are made subordinate to Surat. Kanthirava of Maisur dies childless, and Dodda Deva Raja, grandson of Chama Raja Bola, succeeds. He adds to his kingdom by conquests from Madura and Bednūr.

Tirumala Nāyyak of Madura dies. His son, Virappa, succeeds.

1660

Jan.: Jumāda I., H. 1070. Shāista Khān, Amīr-ul-Umārā, marches from Aurangābād against Śivājī, who had plundered Rājpur and Dabhol. March 14: -Rajab 1, the imperial army occupies Seogānw, where Śivājī loots their baggage. The army takes Śivapur and Poona.

Chākan is invested and taken after five months' siege. Purēnda surrendered by its commander, Ghalib, without fighting.

The three powers of the Southern Konkan—Bijāpūr, the Siddis of Janjīrā, and the Sāwants of Wādī—unite against Śivājī.

Sept. Śivājī, after four months' siege in Panhālā fort by the Bijāpūr army under Siddi Johār, escapes to Rāngna by a pretended surrender.

H. 1071. Mīr Jumla Mu'azzam Khān appointed Governor of Bengal, stops the English saltpetre trade, but again admits it.

The canons at Goa contest the archbishopric, and armed conflicts ensue.

July. Negapatam capitulates to the Dutch under Joan van der Laan. The Portuguese are completely expelled from Ceylon.

\* Nov. The States General order the Governor-General of Batavia to cede Polarūn to the London Company. The Governor of Banda under secret orders destroys all the spice trees in the island.

Guru Har-rāi, the seventh Sikh Gurm, dies at Kiratpur, having nominated his second son, Harkisan, as his successor,—the eldest being kept at Dehli by Aurangzib as a hostage. Some accounts place this at a later date. Harkisan died about 1664.

1661

Jan. 13: Jumāda I. 11, H. 1071. Sulaimān Shikoh given up to Aurangzib by the Raja of Śrinagar. He with his brother, Sipahr, and the young son of Murād are put to death at Gwallār.

Jan. 'Alī 'Adil Shāh of Bijāpūr regains most of the forts taken by Śivājī, who, however, continues war against the Siddis

A.D.  
1661

Feb. Sir Edward Winter takes office as agent at Fort St George. The factory at Hūgli is threatened by Mir Jumla, in consequence of the agent's having seized a native junk as security for the recovery of debts.

H. 1071. 'Abdul Nabi, Governor of Mathurā, builds the great mosque in that city.

April 3. Charles II. grants a new charter "for ever," confirming former privileges and authorising the E.I. Company to make peace or war with any non-Christian prince or people, to erect fortifications, maintain armies, administer justice, and to have the right of sending unlicensed persons to England.

May. The King of Burma with his family captured by the Prince of Prome and drowned in the River Hkyengdweng. The Prome prince takes the title of Mahāpawāra Dhammā Rājā.

June 23. The marriage treaty between Charles II. of England and Catherina of Braganza is signed, by which Bombay island is ceded to the English as part of the dowry of the Infanta Catherina on her marriage with Charles II., but its occupation withheld for four years on various pretences.

June 14. A new Patent of Succession nominates Dom Manuel Mascarenhas, Luiz de Mendoza Furtado, and Dom Pedro de Lancastre to be governors at Goa. The first-named not accepting, the others assume office, till Dec. 14, 1662.

H. 1072. Mir Jumla invades Kuch Bihār, and the Rājā taking flight, he occupies the capital, Nov. 20 : Rabi' I. 27 ; he re-names it Alamgīrnagar and proceeds to Assam.

Dec. 14 : Rabi' II. 21. Murād Bakhsh is put to death at Gwāliar.

Dec. The Dutch take Quilon or Kollam ; they agree to reinstate the Cochin Rājā and afford him protection from the Portuguese, who, however, repel an attack upon the town.

1662

Jan. 15. Cranganor, after fifteen days' siege, is assaulted and taken by the Dutch in a desperate assault ; most of the churches and other buildings destroyed ; and the Portuguese soldiers were taken back to Europe.

Feb. The Dutch take Kollam and attack Cochin, put the Nāyars to flight and capture the queen. After a month they raise the siege, but renew it in October, when the Portuguese

A.D.

1662

surrender. Their possessions in India are now reduced to Goa and Diu.

March 27: Sha'bān 6, H. 1072. Ghargānw, the capital of Assam, taken by Mir Jumla. The natives harass the cavalry's movements and cut off supplies. Nov.: Rabi' I., Mir Jumla renews the campaign in Assam and the Rāja flees to the hills.

May-Aug. Dangerous illness of Aurangzib. Attempts are made to restore Shāhjahān. Dec. 6, Aurangzib recovers, and departs for Kashmīr, till Oct. 1663.

H. 1072. Śivājī conquers Sāwantwādī. The Sāwants, after seeking protection at Goa, are restored by Śivājī whose tributaries they become.

Sept. 18. The English fleet, under the Earl of Marlborough and Sir Abraham Shipman, arrive at Bombay and demand the cession of the island and dependencies. The Portuguese governor raises technical difficulties, and offers to retain Bombay for the English till he should receive authority from Portugal. The troops, refused a landing at Surat, are landed at Anjidīva.

Sept. 29. Antonio de Mello e Castro arrives at Bombay as Portuguese governor.

Sir George Oxinden succeeds Mr Andrews as "president and chief director of Surat factory and all other factories" in the north parts of India. His salary to be 250 rupees per mensem, with a yearly gratuity of 2,000 rupees as a compensation for private trade: till 1669.

Oct. 6. The East India Company are forced to surrender their African trade to a new African Company.

1663

Jan. 7. A treaty between the Dutch and Portuguese at Cochin is signed, providing terms of surrender of the town, artillery, &c., disposal of the native population and the removal of unmarried Portuguese to Europe.

Jan. 16: Jumāda II. 6, H. 1073. The Rāja of Assam submits to Mir Jumla.

March 14. Publication of the Treaty of Peace between the States General and Portugal of Aug. 6, 1661, in terms of which Cannanor and Cochin are claimed by the Portuguese, but no redress is found.

The Dutch expel all-European Romish priests, and Alexander

- A.D.  
1663 de Campo, a native, is consecrated Bishop of the Indo-Syrian Church: he died 1676.
- March 28. Charles II. of England solicits the protection of the King of Bantam for his subjects there. A fortified station ordered for Polarün.
- March 31: Ramazän 2. Mir Jumla dies at Khizarpur in Kûch Bihâr. Shâista Khân, his successor, is permitted to govern by his deputy, Dâ'ud Khân, till 1664.
- April. Shâista Khân occupies Poona, which is, however, secretly entered by Shîvâjî at night (April 9), when Shâista Khân is wounded and one of his sons cut to pieces.
- Aug. 16. The King of Portugal issues orders to the Viceroy to cede Bombay. Nov. 23, Charles II. issues a commission to Sir Abraham Shipman to take over Bombay from the Portuguese.
- The Dutch still refuse to cede Polarün, under secret orders from Europe. British trade at Bantam suffers in consequence.
- English factories attempted at Pâtna, Kasimbazar, and Bâlisôr are ordered to be discontinued and purchases and sales made at Hugli only. Major F. Willoughby appointed governor of the island of Polarün at a salary of £50 per annum for five years.
- 1664 Jan. Shâhjt Rhonsla, father of Shîvâjî, is killed by a fall in hunting.
- Jan. 15: Jumâda II. 15, H. 1074. Shîvâjî plunders Surat. The English hold out in the factory under Sir George Oxinden with such courage that Aurangzib grants exemption from a portion of the customs exacted from traders of other nations.
- Shîvâjî assumes the title of Râja. With his reign begins the *Raj-ashâsakt* era of the Marâthâs.
- Feb. 8. The King of Portugal enjoins obedience to the Bombay treaty.
- On the death of Rânmaljî, Jâm of Nawânagar, disputes ensue, and his brother, Râi Singh, is defeated by Qutb-ud-din; Nawânagar is captured and annexed by the Mughals.
- Aug. 1. Mr Mathias Vincent, chief of the Bay of Hugli factory, comes out as factor at £20 per annum.
- Job Charnock appointed chief of Pâtna factory.

A.D.  
1664

Aug. Śivājī's fleet captures Mughal ships bound for Mokha : he plunders the pettah of Ahmadnagar. Oct., he defeats the Bijāpūr army, which had broken the truce of 1663.

Oct. Sir Abraham Shipman, with about 300 soldiers, perishes at Anjidiva, the Portuguese refusing to comply with the treaty, his secretary, Humphrey Cooke, is compelled to accede to a treaty drawn up by the Goa governor, by which only Bombay, without any of its dependencies, is handed to the English.

Har-kisan, the Sikh Guru, being summoned to Dehli, he died there of small-pox, but had indicated Tēg-bahādur of Bakālā as his successor. He took up his residence at Mākhovāl on the Satlaj, since called Anandpur. He lived for a time in seclusion at Pātnā.

A French East India Company, "Compagnie des Indes," formed under the ministry of Colbert. Eight armed vessels fitted out under command of Hubert Hugo, a Dutch pirate.

1665

Jan. 17. A Commission leaves Goa to carry out the decision of the Court regarding the cession of Bombay, which takes place Feb. 18. The Portuguese levy heavy imposts on boats passing Karanja and Thana. Sir Humphrey Cooke, governor, resists the demand.

Gregory, the first Jacobite Metran or Bishop of the Syrian Christians, arrives in Malabar and is welcomed by the Dutch : he died 1672.

Feb. Śivājī attacks the English factory at Kārwar, and exacts a contribution of £112.

March. The survivors of the troops at Anjidiva are ordered to Fort St George.

March 25. The Dutch at length cede Polarūn to the English, but in so desolated a condition as to render it unproductive for eight years.

H. 1075. Rāja Jaysingh, Kachhwāha, sent to the Dekhan with Diler Khān, invests Rājgarh and Kondāna forts, held by Śivājī, who is induced to offer submission and is promised a *mansab*, or military rank, in the imperial army ; he surrenders June 22. July, Śivājī enters the camp of Diler Khān and in Dec. co-operates with the Mughals against Bijāpūr.

Aug. Mr George Foxcroft arrives at Madras as Governor of



- A.D.  
1665 Fort St George. Sept. 16, the ex-governor, Sir Edward Winter, makes an armed attack, imprisons Foxcroft, his son, and Mr Jeremy Sambrooke, second in Council, under the accusation of their having uttered seditious and treasonable expressions against the king's government. He reassumes the agency and keeps the governor under restraint in the fort, till Aug. 22, 1668.
- 1666 Jan. 5. The Goa Viceroy complains to the King of Portugal of alleged excesses committed by the English in Bombay.  
Jan. 8: Rajab 2, H. 1076. Bījāpūr invested by Rāja Jaysingh and Diler Khān with the help of Śivājī. Several forts are captured.  
Feb. 2: Rajab 26, H. 1076. Shāhjahān, having lived seven years as a prisoner of Aurangzib, attended by his daughter, Jahānārā, dies at Dehli in his seventy-fifth year.  
The Mughals under Shāista Khān take Chittagōn by siege. It is annexed to Bengal and named Islāmābād. Sangrāmgar is captured and renamed Alamgirnagar.  
Śivājī and his son, Sambhājī, are called to the Mughal Court, ungraciously received by Aurangzib and kept in restraint.  
Aug. 31: Safar 29, H. 1077. Śivājī escapes, arriving at Rājgarh in December.  
Sept. 2-6. The Company's saltpetre and pepper warehouses, under the Exchange, are destroyed by the Great Fire in London.  
Oct. 17. João Nuno da Cunha, Conde de Vicente, takes office as Viceroy at Goa.  
Nov. 5. Sir Gervase Lucas arrives at Bombay, sent out by the king, as governor, and imprisons the acting governor, Humphrey Cooke, secretary to the late Sir A. Shipman, for extortion and peculation.  
The Dutch seize and reoccupy Polarūn, ceded by treaty to the English.
- 1667 May 21. Sir Gervase Lucas, Governor of Bombay, dies. May 22, Captain Henry Garey, Deputy-Governor of Bombay till Sept. 23, 1668.  
Mr Walter Hooke chaplain at Madras.  
H. 1077. Muḥammad Amin Khān, son of Mīr Jumla, appointed Governor of Kābul.

A.D.  
1667

June 5: V.S. 1724. Stone inscription at Rāmnagar of King Hridayeśa and his wife Sundaridevi, enumerating the kings of Mandala from Yādavarāya.

June 25. Sir George Oxinden obtains from Aurangzib a *farmān* reducing the customs payable by the English at Surat from 3 to 2 per cent.

Jaysingh retires from Bijāpūr and Golkonda. July 20: Muharram 28, H. 1078, he dies at Burhānpur: said to have been killed by his son Kirat Singh, to whom Aurangzib had promised the succession. Rām Singh succeeds to the throne of Jaypur, but is ordered to Gāwahati in Assam where he remains till 1675, H. 1086.

July-31. Polarūn ceded to the Dutch by the treaty of Breda.

Sultān Mu'azzam succeeds Jaysingh as Subhādār of the Dekhan and comes to terms with Śivājī, who receives, through the prince, the title of Rāja, confirmation of the *mansab* for Sambhājī, and a *jāgīr* in Berār.

Dec. 24. A French ship under M. Caron, with a Persian, Markara, on board, lands at Cochin and is well received.

1668

H. 1078. Śivājī obtains an army from 'Abdullah Quth Shāh for the recapture of certain forts now in the hands of the Bijāpūr king. He takes Sātara, Panhālā, and other forts, and occupies Rājgarh.

Jan. 24. The Court of Directors grant permission to the Hūghl factors to establish a factory at Dacca (Dhākā).

1078. Bahādar Khān, Khān Jahan, formerly Viceroy of Allahābād, appointed thirty-fourth Viceroy of Gujarāt, till 1671.

May 14: 24-1 hijra 1. Samaji, a town near Thatta, destroyed by earthquake.

May. 'Abd-ul Nabi, Governor of Mathurā, killed in the battle of Sahora, fought with a local rebel.

Aug. 22. Mr Foxcroft released and reinstated for one year in the governorship of Madras by a Commission under Sir William Langhorne.

Sept. 23. Bombay transferred by Charles II. to the E.I. Company "in free and common soccage, as of the manor of East Greenwich on payment of an annual rent of £10 in gold

A.D.  
1668

on 30th September in 'each year.' Sir George Oxinden first Governor of Bombay. Humphrey Cooke, ex-governor, concerta with the Goa Jesuits for an attack on Bombay, but is proclaimed a traitor.

The Court of Directors orders the agent at Bantam to send home by their ships 100 lbs. weight of the best tea: the first mention of it in their accounts.

Nov. 6. Nuno da Cunha, Viceroy, dies. The Letters Patent contain names of a Commission, viz.:—Antonio de Mello e Castro; Luiz de Miranda Henriques, commander at Diu; Corte Real de Sampayo, councillor of State.

The French Company's president, M. Caron, founds a "Comp-toir" or agency at Surat. This place being found unsuited for a head establishment, Trinkomali is seized from the Dutch but is retaken by them.

1669

Jan. 22. Twenty charges brought against Henry Young, the Company's first Deputy-Governor of Bombay. 13th Nov., he is deported to England, and Mr James Addams, with five Commissioners, succeeds.

April: Zi'l qa'da, H. 1079. Aurangzib's persecution of Hinduism begins at Thatta, Multan, and Benares.

Aurangzib concludes an agreement with 'Alī 'Adil Shāh of Bijāpūr. Śivājī, who has established a military government, compels Bijāpūr and Golkonda to pay tribute. The Dekhan is now tranquil for two years.

For the administration of the new presidency of Bombay, a central authority is formed at Surat, consisting of a President and Council of eight, five to reside in the presidency. Two courts of judicature established at Bombay.

July 14 Sir George Oxinden dies at Surat, and the Hon. Gerald Aungier succeeds him. Five commissioners manage affairs at Bombay till Matthew Gray is appointed Deputy-Governor.

By concession from Shāista Khān, Governor of Bengal, the E.I. Co. obtain the privilege of bringing their ships up to Hugli for the purpose of loading. A pilot establishment is instituted at Hugli and a pinnace built. Thus originated the Bengal Pilot Service.

A.D.  
1669

Sept. 21. Monsieur C. Dellon, a French doctor, arrives at Surat—author of *A Voyage to the East Indies*.

De Graaf, a Dutch surgeon, arrives in Bengal.

St Helena regularly colonised under Captain Stringer, the captains of the twenty-two regular Indiamen touching to act as members of Council.

Dec. 5. The Persian, Markara, obtains a *farmān* from 'Abdullah Qutb Shāh, permitting the French Company to trade duty free in Golkonda, and to erect a factory at Masulipatam.

An English factory is founded at Madakkara Island near Cannanor.

The Dutch capture St Thomé from the Portuguese.

Fort St George is besieged by the local Nāyyak, but the siege is raised by command of the Nawāb.

1670

Jan. 6. Dr C. Dellon leaves Surat with orders to remove the French factory from Beliapatam (Valarpattanam) to Telicherry.

Establishment of a mint and a military establishment at Bombay sanctioned.

Sir William Langhorne, Bart., Governor of Madras, till Jan. 27, 1678.

Feb.: Ramazān, H. 1080. Aurangzib orders the destruction of the great temple of Kṣāva Deva or Kṛishṇa at Mathurā, built by Bīr Singh Bundelā of Urchha, in the reign of Jahāngīr, at a cost of thirty-three lakhs,—and a mosque to be erected on the site.

H. 1080. The Afghāns defeat Muhammad Amīn Khān, son of Mīr Jumla, and proclaim their independence under a native chief.

The Dutch ships from Europe this season number fifty-two.

March. Śivājī takes Purandhar; Mahuli, Karnala, and Lohagad are captured but Janjira holds out, Siddi Yāqūt becoming a Mughal vassal.

Oct. 3. Śivājī, with 15,000 men, plunders Surat, where the English factory was successfully held by Streynsham Master; Śivājī levies tribute and returns to the Dekhan, passing through a Mughal army with his booty.

Oct. The first collision of the Portuguese and Marāthas takes

- A.D.  
1670 place off Daman, when a Marātha fleet captures a large Portuguese ship, losing twelve of their own vessels.
- H. 1081. Aurangzib, outwitted by Śivājī, renews the war. Diler Khān is sent to the Dekhan.
- Virappa Nāyyaka of Madura dies. His son, Chokkanātha Nāyyaka, succeeds.
- The King of Golkonda grants a *kasi*, by which the Company agrees to pay 1,200 pagodas (4,200 rupees) as rent for Chennapatnam (Madras) town and fort.
- A second Danish East India Company formed at Copenhagen.
- This year the outward investment of English bullion and goods to India is £303,500.
- 1671 Jan. Śivājī's general, Moro Pant Pingla, takes, with other forts, Aundha, Patta, and Saler.
- Feb. 14. The King of Kanara writes offering sites at Barcelor, Honāvar, and Mangalor for Portuguese factories, with stipulations regarding fortification and proselytising. A treaty is concluded.
- H. 1081. Mahābat Khān sent to the Dekhan with 40,000 men, acting independently of Mu'azzam's authority. Bahādur Khān, Khān Jahān, sent as Viceroy.
- Mahārāja Jaswant Singh, thirty-fifth Viceroy of Gujarāt, till 1674.
- March 29. Mr Dacres, agent at Bantam, makes an agreement with the king that the Company should pay in lieu of all duties 4,000 rials per annum, import and export to be free.
- May 22. Luiz Mendoza Furtado de Albuquerque, Conde de Lávradio, takes office at Goa as Viceroy.
- Mahāpawāra Dhammā Rājā of Burma dies. His son Narawara, succeeds, but dies within the year. A junior member of the family is made king, with the title of Śri Pawāra Mahādhammā Rājā. The empire begins to decline.
- Oct. M. de la Haye arrives at Surat; later is opposed in his attempt to establish a French factory, by the Dutch in the bay of Trinkomali.
- Flacour, a French agent, travels from Tellicherry to Seringapatam to establish a factory.

A.D.  
1671

An Englishman, Mr Boucher, captured by Kota pirates, and, refusing ransom, is killed.

1672

Jan. Sir William Langhorne, agent at Fort St George, in succession to Mr Foxcroft.

H. 1082. Diler Khān and his army lay siege to Saler, but are defeated in the field by Śivaji. Many Mughals join the Marāṭha standard. Śivaji's attack on Salsette repulsed by the Portuguese.

A new Hindu sect arises, who, believing they are invulnerable, march on Dehli, causing great commotion, against whom the emperor proceeds and suppresses them.

H. 1083. 'Abdul Qutb Shāh of Golkonda dies. 'Abul Hasan, his son, succeeds.

Dodda Deva Rāja of Maisur dies. Chikka Deva Rāja succeeds. He represses feudal and quasi-independent rights, forcing his nobles to reside at Seringapatam: he also establishes a joint postal and police service in his country. His taxes on the *ra'iyat* cultivators proving vexatious, they refuse to till the fields, at the instigation of the Jangam priests, 700 of whom are entrapped and massacred at Nanjangud in one day.

June. Streynsham Master returns to England, remaining till 1676.

June 7. Gerald Aungier arrives at Bombay as governor. Dec., he makes proposals to the Portuguese Viceroy regarding friendship, observation of the international treaty and free trade. The Goa Viceroy in sending home the text of these proposals, advises the Prince Regent not to agree to them.

The French, under Admiral de la Haye, attempt unsuccessfully to plant a settlement at Point de Galle. They capture and garrison Trinkomali, which, however, immediately surrenders to the Dutch.

July 25. Meliapur (S. Thomé) is taken from the Dutch by the French.

Friar Matthew de St Joseph, a Carmelite monk, having the friendship of the Dutch governor, H. A. D. van Rheede, founds the first Carmelite establishment at Chetiata, a few miles from Cochín.

Dec. 15. 'Alī 'Adil Shāh II. of Bijāpūr is struck with paralysis, and dies a few days after. Khawās Khān, regent, despite his

- A.D.  
1672 promises to the king, pursues a selfish policy. A child, Sikandar 'Adil Shāh, succeeds.
- 1673 Jan.: Ramāzān H. 1083. The Afghāns having set up a king, Aurangzib sends his son, Muḥammad Sultān, against them. This war is carried on for two years, after which a very imperfect settlement is made.
- Feb. 20. A Dutch fleet, under Rickhoff van Goens, appears off Bombay, and remains between Bombay and Surat, but makes no demonstrations.
- H. 1083. Khān Jahān defeated at Mālkhed by the Bijāpūr general Bahlūl.
- March 14: 26 Zī-l qa'da. Certain insurgents of Narnāl and Mewāt, called Satnāmīs or Mondhīs, are defeated after a fierce combat by a royal army under Ra'id-andāz Khān.
- March. Śivājī assembles a force at Viśālgarh, a detachment of which, under Anāji Dattu, recovers Panhālā, the main body plundering Hubli. The English are solicited for help both by Śivājī and the Siddi, but preserve strict neutrality. May, Mr Nichols, on behalf of the English, endeavours to obtain compensation from Śivājī for losses sustained at Rājapur and Hubli, but Śivājī denies liability.
- Aug. The Dutch besiege the French settlement of St Thomé.
- Aug. 22, the Dutch fleet of fourteen sail attacks the English Company's homeward bound ships off Pettipoly or Nizāmpatnam: takes two of the ships and sinks one: the remainder retire to Madras.
- Sept. Śivājī reduces Sātāra fort. Other forts capitulate.
- 'Abdul Karīm, a Bijāpūr general, is intercepted by Pratāp Rāo Gujar, who grants him leave to return to Bijāpūr.
- H. 1084. Kīrat Singh, son of Jaysingh of Amber, dies.
- Oct. The Bombay Government, alarmed at the presence of the Siddi of Janjira at Karanjā, send a petition and presents, whereupon the Siddi withdraws his fleet.
- St Helena recovered from the Dutch by Capt. Munden;
- Dec. 16, is granted by Charles II. to the E.I. Company. The Court appoints Capt. Field to be governor.
- The outward bound fleet from England divided into three squadrons under an Admiral, Vice-Admiral, and Rear-Admiral.

- A.D.  
1673 M. François Caron, recalled to France, leaves Admiral de la Haye and M. Baron in charge of the French interests in the East.
- 1674 H. 1084. Muhammad Amin Khān, son of Mir Jumla, appointed thirty-sixth Viceroy of Gujarāt, till 1678.
- Feb. Pratāp Rāo, Śivājī's general, is killed by the Bijāpūr army in an attack on Panhālā; but the Marāṭha horse, under Hasājī Mohita, Hambir Rāo, defeat the Bijāpūris immediately after.
- April 6. Śivājī concludes a treaty with the English at Rāiri, agreeing to pay 10,000 pagodas (35,000 rupees) for losses inflicted at Rājapur; other clauses refer to the planting of factories, and restoration of the Company's vessels wrecked on the Malabar coast.
- April. Sir Josiah Child first appointed one of the twenty-four "Committees" at the India House, subsequently obtains great influence in the direction of the E.I. Co.'s affairs.
- April. The English presidency at Surat establish a factory at Dharamgāon in Kāndesh.
- June 6. Śivājī is crowned Mahārāja, Mr Henry Oxinden from Bombay being present. June 12, Śivājī grants privileges of trade to the English Company. He sends Moro Pant Pingla to Kalyān to exact *chauth* from the Portuguese at Bassein.
- Karna Singh of Bikanir dies. His son, Anup Singh, succeeds. This prince is also ruler of Bijāpūr and Aurangābād.
- July 16. Aurangzib arrives at Hasan Abdal in the Panjāb to watch events on the north-west frontier, and remains a year and a half.
- July 16. Gerald Aungier ratifies his Convention with the people of Bombay, who (Nov. 12, 1672) had "thought fit . . . to propose to pay 20,000 xeraphins (about £1,400) per annum to the Hon. Company," the present property-holders to be permanently secured in their possessions.
- Sept. 5. The Dutch take St Thomé from the French and cede it to the King of Golkonda; the French agent, François Martin, purchases Pondicheri from Sher Khān, the Governor of Jinji.
- Oct. 21. Corporal Fake shot at Bombay for mutiny: the first court martial held in the Bombay Presidency. Capt. Shaxton,



- A.D.  
1674 who had encouraged the men to revolt, is deported to England. Capt. Langford succeeds as commandant.
- 1675 H. 1085. Rāja Jaawant Singh of Jodhpur is sent to command the Mughal forces in Afghānistān. Kābul is henceforward governed by nominees of the Dehli court.
- Moro Pant, alleging aggressions by Diler Khān the Mughal general, retakes Aundha and Patta. Hasāji Mohita, Hambīr Rāo, the Senāpati, levies contributions in the Bharoch district.
- July 12. The English Court of Directors regulate the status and pay of their servants, with the successive titles of writers, factors, merchants, and senior merchants. The civil servants are recommended to acquire some knowledge of military duties.
- Nov. 13. Tēg Bahādur, ninth Sikh Guru, captured at Rupar on the Satlaj, and imprisoned and tortured to make him become Muslim—an attendant Sikh at his request kills him. His son, Govind, becomes tenth and last Guru, and begins a religious war against Muhammadans and Aurangzib.
- Dec. Mr Nichols is appointed judge at Bombay.
- The Malabar rājas so oppress the English factors on the coast that two frigates are employed to enforce the observation of treaties. The Rājapur factory is withdrawn.
- A tobacco monopoly is established at Goa.
- 1676 April. Disputes occur between the English at Bombay and the Portuguese, originating in the protection given to a Malabar vessel pursued by Portuguese. An affray follows at Bāndra in which Sergeant Sutherland is killed. The Portuguese land a force at Bāndra but no action ensues.
- Śivājī sets out for the conquest of the Karnatik and forms an alliance with Qutb Shāh at Haidarābād against the Mughals.
- June 9. Siddi Qāsim, Governor of Janjira (Danda Rājpurī) and head of the armada against Śivājī, allowed to winter at Bombay.
- July 7. Mr Streyusham Master arrives at Fort St George to succeed Sir William Langhorne as governor. July 31. leaves for a tour of inspection among the Bengal factories, visiting Masulipatam Bālsor, Kasimbazar, Hūgli (which is made headquarters of the Bengal trade), and receives accounts of the trade

A.D.

1676 of Pātna and Malda. At Mālda the settlement of a factory is sanctioned.

Oct. 15. The King's Letter (28 Charles II.) authorises the Company to establish a mint at Bombay to coin "rupees, pice (paisa), and budgrooks (pāi?)."

Oct. 17. The president of Surat directs the removal from Bombay of all "vagabond padrees" (monks) to Chaul or elsewhere.

Nov. Mr Streyusham Master and a Commission consult at Kāsimbazar for the better regulation of trade in Bengal.

M. Franç. Martin, French agent, obtains permission from Sher Khān to train native soldiers for defence. Three hundred are employed at Pondicheri in a combined military and industrial capacity.

Dec. 5: Shawwāl 8, H. 1087. Sultān Muhammad, eldest son of Aurangzib, dies.

1677 Jan. 27. Mr Streyusham Master, Governor of Madras till July 3, 1681.

March. Śivājī crosses the Krishnā at Karnāl, and takes Jinjī fort. His army lays siege to Velor, which surrenders in Sept. Śivājī recovers his father's *jagir* in Maisur and levies *chauth* and *sardesmukhi*.

Diler Khān with the Bījāpūr army under 'Abdul Karīm invades Golkonda.

March. In consequence of complaints by the British of their bad treatment by the Portuguese, Charles II. writes to the Portuguese Viceroy.

March 22. The Surat Council send instructions for the settlement on favourable terms for eminent Baniyas at Bombay.

April 21. Mr White, agent at Bantam, and the principal servants of the London Company are murdered by Javanese. Dec. 13, Charles II. writes to the king demanding that justice be done to the murderers.

H. 1087. Shāista Khān, at his own request, recalled from Bengal to Dehli, and appointed Governor of Agra. Nawāb Fidāi Khān, 'Azim Khān, succeeds as Governor of Bengal.

May 7. Siddi Sambal and Siddi Qasim permitted by the Surat

A.D.  
1677

Council to winter at Bombay on condition of giving no offence to the British Government there.

May 7. The Governor of Madras writes to Shāista Khān threatening the removal of the English from Bengal unless they receive better treatment.

The Court of Directors confers discretionary powers on President Aungier to employ force if necessary in his transactions with native princes.

June 30. Gerald Aungier, President of Surat and Governor of Bombay, dies. The Honble. Thomas Rolte, previously agent at Gombroon, succeeds at Surat, and Mr Henry Oxinden at Bombay. Retrenchments and reduction of salaries resolved upon.

Aug. 24. Judge Nicolls suspended for abuse of office at Bombay. Mr Henry Gary appointed Chief Justice, with a seat on the Executive Council. A militia is formed at Bombay, consisting of 600 landowners.

Oct. 30. Dom Pedro de Almeida, Conde de Assumar, succeeds Luiz de Mendoza Furtado de Albuquerque, Conde de Lavradio as Viceroy at Goa.

Dec. 14. Shawwāl 18, H. 1088. Aurangzib, thinking his son, Muhammad Sultān, is not to be trusted, causes him to be poisoned when about thirty-eight years old.

1678

Jan. 'Abdul Karīm, regent at Bijāpūr, dies. Masā'ud Khān succeeds. Many cavalry men, dismissed from the army, join the Mughals or Marāthas.

Jan. 27. The Portuguese Viceroy, Dom Pedro de Almeida, leaves Goa for Mozambique, where he dies, March 22, 1679.

Śivājī comes to terms with his half-brother, Venkājī, who promises to pay a sum of money, to divide their father's jewels, and to share the revenue of the territory: on these conditions Śivājī allows him to retain Tanjor, and restores the *jagīr* districts.

May 1: Rabi' I. 9, H. 1089. Nawāb Fidai Khān, 'Azīm Khān, Governor of Bengal, dies. Prince Muhammad 'Azīm, third son of Aurangzib, succeeds and continues the campaign against the Assamese.

Muhammad Amīn Khān appointed thirty-seventh Viceroy of Gujārāt, till 1683.

A.D.

1678

Dec. 20: Zi'l qa'da 6. Rāja Jaswant Singh, sent as faujdār of Jamrud in the Khaibar, dies there. His infant sons, who afterwards were plotted against by Aurangzib, escape to Jodhpur, and are put in charge of the Rānā of Chitor.

The English factors at Dhākā receive from Sultān 'Azim, on payment of 21,000 rupees, a *nishān*, or grant of free trade in Bengal.

Sir William Langhorne recalled from Madras on a charge of having given undue advantages to a native merchant for a consideration. Streynsham Master appointed governor.

A troop of horse ordered for Bombay, the captain's pay not to exceed £120.

Dec. 15. A treaty of commerce and alliance is concluded between the Portuguese and the King of Kanara. Besides the erection of factories the king authorises the building of Roman Catholic churches at Mirzeo, Chandor, Bhatkal, and Kalyān.

1679

Jan. 3. The Court of Directors appoints Mr Job Charnock to be chief of Kasimbazar and second in council at Hūgli.

Jan. 14: Zi'l hijja, H. 1089. Aurangzib spends seven months in quelling Rājput revolts. Khān Jahān Bahādur is left to complete the arrangements made with the Rānā of Udaypur, who, however, again revolts. Prince Akbar, sent to chastise the Rānā, is won over to the Rājputs and leads an army against his father. Many Rājputs desert, and Akbar flees to the Marāṭhās.

Jan. 20. The Portuguese Viceroy writes to the Prince Regent of England complaining against the English at Bombay, for impeding navigation of the salt ships of Bassein, exacting dues, assisting Arabs with ammunition, and permitting the erection of mosques and temples, and suggesting that a nominee of each country make terms of residence more exact.

March-April: Safar, H. 1090. Aurangzib re-enacts the imposition of the *jizya* or capitation tax on non-Muslims. A letter to Aurangzib protesting against the tax is variously ascribed to Jaswant Singh of Jodhpur, to Subha Singh, to Rāj Singh, and to Sivaji.

March 16. Streynsham Master makes a land journey to Masulipatam via Palikat, Armugam, and Pettapoli (Nizāmpatam).

A.D.  
1679

Aug. 1, he starts on a tour among the Bengal factories. Retrenchments are ordered.

July. Dom Fr. Antonio Brandao, Archbishop of Goa and joint-governor, dies.

'Diler Khān is ordered to besiege Bijāpur. Śivājī, to divert this army, plunders the Mughal provinces. Sept., Śivājī, defeated by the Mughals, retires to Rāiri, but, Nov.-Dec., resumes his devastations in Berār and Aurangābād.

Oct. 5 : Sha'bān, 1090. Aurangzib arrives at Ajmir to control the war in Rājputāna ; and Mu'azzam is called from the Dekhan.

Oct. 12. Sultān A'zam leaves Dhākā to co-operate against the Rājputs, and is despatched with an army against Udaypur. Shāista Khān is reappointed Governor of Bengal.

Oct. 13. Great storm at Masulipatam. 20,000 persons drowned.

Oct. 18. Śivājī's admiral, Daulat Khān, takes possession of Khanderi island. The English, with the Siddi of Janjira, after attempting to dislodge them, occupy Underi.

Nov. 14. Job Charnock accepts the chiefship of Kāsimbazar, but, delaying at Pātna to supervise the saltpetre output, he inconveniences the Hūgli and Fort St George agents, and is appointed (Dec. 13) second at Hūgli.

Instructions are sent to Bombay local government to make Bombay presidency pay its expenses by levying duties on the houses in the island.

The English factory at Kārwar withdrawn in consequence of the exactions of local chiefs. It is restored in 1682.

1680

Feb. Udaypur being occupied by the imperial troops, and hundreds of temples destroyed, Aurangzib visits the scene.

April 14 : Rab' I. 14, H. 1091. Śivājī dies at Rājgarh. May, Rāja Rām, his second son, is placed on the throne, but a faction in favour of Sambhājī, the elder son, prevails, and Rāja Rām is imprisoned in Rājgarh. June, Sambhājī makes his entry into Rājgarh and is acknowledged Rāja, with Moro Pant as Peshwā.

July 8. The English factors in Bengal, having solicited an imperial *farmān* to replace the successive orders from the governors, receive this *farmān* with much ceremony at Hūgli.

Shāista Khān enforces the payment of the *jizya* in Bengal.

A.D.  
1680

The Christians refuse to pay, the Dutch and English sending a present of horses to the Nawāb.

July 19. Jumāda II. 17. Rānā Rāj Singh of Udaypur makes a treaty with Prince Muhammad A'zim. His title of Rāja is acknowledged, and he tenders the districts of Māndil, Pūr, and Badhanar in lieu of the *jisya*.

Oct. 26. The English Church of St Mary of Madras dedicated with ceremony. Mr Richard Portman, first minister.

Oct. 27. Pedda Venkatādri having been compelled to make restitution for debts due to the Madras merchants, many calico dyers go on strike and take up a mutinous attitude at S. Thomé. Nov. 29, a proclamation to the ringleaders is issued, on which, the chief Mukwais being imprisoned, the rest submit and return.

Capt. Keigwin, with a small reinforcement, is sent to Bombay at six shillings a day, and with the third place on the Council.

1681

Jan. 3. The Court of Directors orders the dismissal of Streynsham Master, Governor of Fort St George. July 3, he is succeeded by Mr William Gyfford, till July 25, 1687.

Jan. 18. Zīl hijja 26, H. 1091. Prince Akbar, induced by Durgā Dās, revolts against his father, and an adherent attempts to assassinate Aurangzib. Jan. 25, Akbar flees to Sambhājī for protection.

June 1. Prince Akbar arrives at Pāligarh and receives protection from Sambhājī, now at Panhālā. The faction in favour of Rām Rāja fails to win him to their cause.

Sept. 15. Aurangzib and his army leave Ajmir, and march in three divisions against the Marāthās.

Sambhājī comes under the influence of a Brahman called Kalusha, and imprisons the Peshwā Moro Pant.

Surat again ordered to resume the rank of a presidency: Sir John Child (brother of Sir Josiah) sent out as president.

Bombay trade retarded by the occupation of Underi and Khanderi islets by Sambhājī's troops, and by the obstruction of the Portuguese. Mr Smith sent out to Bombay as Assay Master and Mint Master at a salary of £60 per annum.

Sept. 12. Francisco de Távora, Conde de Alvor, succeeds the Commission of Three as Viceroy at Goa.

A.D.  
1681

S. 1737. Rānā Rāj Singh of Udaypur dies. Jaysingh succeeds and makes a treaty with Aurangzib, ceding three districts as mulct for having aided Akbar's rebellion.

Rāo Bhāo Singh of Būndī dies. Anurād Singh, grandson of his brother Bhīm, succeeds.

Sept. 15. Aurangzib leaves Ajmir for the Dekhan, and reaches Burhānpur, Nov. 23, for the capture of Prince Akbar.

Nov. 14. Bengal constituted an agency separate from Fort St George. The London Company send out Mr Hedges as agent at Hūgli and governor of their settlements in Bengal.

1682

April 3. Rabi' I. 23, H. 1093. Aurangzib arrives at Aurang-abad.

April. The London Company secures from the Privy Council the continuation of their monopoly.

May 5. Foundation stone of a Portuguese fort at Anjidiva laid. Amaro Simoes appointed first governor.

July 17. The Company's Commission of Nov. 14, 1681, received, by which the Bengal agency is made a presidency, independent of Madras.

July. Great inundations of the sea threaten Madras: the Directors insist that constant expenses must be defrayed by local taxation. Mr Gyfford is compelled to levy a small monthly tax on all householders, but it is not enforced till 1686.

The Company's ship "Johanna" with £70,000 in bullion, lost.

July 24. William Hedges assumes charge of the factories at Hūgli. Oct. 14, proceeds to Dhakā to obtain redress for abuses occasioned by the native traders, but finds the Nawāb Shāista Khān indifferent to the Company's trade, and he returns to Hūgli in Dec.

Aug. The Company's settlers expelled from Bantam by the Dutch, as allies of the young king. The old king is also expelled, and the factors retire to Batavia.

Aug. Dadaji Raghunāth Deshpānde, Sambhājī's general, repulsed at Janjira. The Siddis continue to make inroads. Oct., Sambhājī, with his fleet, defeated in the Thāna river by the Siddis, and begins hostilities upon the Portuguese at Kāranjā for their neutrality, and makes overtures to the English at Bombay.

A.D. 1682	S. 1738. Jagjivandās, founder of the Satnāmī sect of Vaiṣṇavas, born at Sardaha, 40 miles east of Lakhnow; died in 1761.
1683	<p>H. 1094. Prince Muhammad Mu'azzam's army traverses the Konkan unopposed, but suffers severely from scarcity, Sambhaji stopping the Ghāts and intercepting the grain ships. The army retreats, fighting, to Ahmadnagar.</p> <p>Feb. 1. Mr Hedges despatches personally the merchant ships from Bālāsor, visits the Nilgiri Rāja (Orissa), and arranges for a saltpetre go-down at Bālāsor.</p> <p>March 26. Mr Hedges and Council dismiss Francis Ellis on a charge of bribery: he appeals against the dismissal, as beyond their powers, he being fifth of Council at Hōgli. April 23, Rāi Bulchariṅ, a native trader, lays information against Job Charnock before Hedges and advises his dismissal. May 28, Messrs Douglas, Nedham, and Littleton dismissed the Company's service for negotiations with "interlopers."</p> <p>June. Sambhaji attacks Chaul, but fails to take it. Oct., the Portuguese Viceroy with a mixed army invades Sambhaji's territory, inflicting extreme barbarities. Nov. 10, Phonda besieged by the Portuguese who, on the arrival of Sambhaji, retire with a loss of 1,200 men, and all camp equipage and ammunition.</p> <p>Mukhtār Khān appointed thirty-eighth Viceroy of Giyarāt till 1686.</p> <p>Aug. 15. Charles II., by a new Charter, authorises the Company to exercise Admiralty jurisdiction in the country to enable them to seize interlopers' vessels. Dr. St John, Deputy Governor of Bombay, appointed judge with a salary of £200 per annum, and diet at the governor's table.</p> <p>Aug. 23. The Company's agent and Council of Bantam, now in the possession of the Dutch, retire from Batavia to Surat. Benkulen, in Sumatra, is fortified.</p> <p>English factories established at Telicherry, also at Kadalūr Vizagapatam and at Konimer (Kunimēdu) in South Arkat.</p> <p>François Martin purchases the village of Pondicheri from the Rāja of Vijayapur.</p> <p>Mr Bowcher and Mr Petit, two of the English Company's servants, cause depression of trade at Surat by encouraging interlopers.</p>



A.D.  
1683

Dec. The Company's inland Bengal trade being hampered by the exactions of the native governors, a plan is formed to gain possession of Chittaggon as a sea-port.

Dec. 21. Mr Hedges dismissed from his charge at Hûgh for opening and detaining a despatch to Sir Josiah Child in London, and other misconduct. Mr Gyfford, Governor of Madras, directed to control Bengal also, and is there from Aug. 8, 1684, till Jan. 26, 1685, Mr Elihu Yale acting for him at Madras. John Beard to be agent after the termination of Mr Gyfford's visit to Bengal.

Dec. 27. Capt. Richard Keigwin, in consequence of army retrenchments at Bombay, seizes and imprisons Mr Ward, deputy governor, with some members of Council, and holds the fort in the king's name till Nov. 19, 1684. This revolt was the origin of the first Secret Committee, to inquire into the cause of the outbreak.

1684

Jan. 31. Sir John Child arrives at Bombay with three ships, but fails to reduce the revolt under Capt. Keigwin to order, his crews refusing to act against the mutineers.

March. Charles II. stops an armament about to proceed to Java to reinstate the English factors: a Commission is appointed to adjust claims, consisting of Lord<sup>s</sup> Sutherland, Clarendon, Rochester, and Middleton, with Huth. Heinzius of Delf, John Goes of Leyden, Isaac Vanden Hawel, and Adrigan de Borssele Vander Hoge, Senator.

H. 1095. War with 'Abul Hasan Qutb-ul Mulk of Golkonda, carried on by Prince Mu'azzam and Khân Jahân. Haidarâbâd is plundered, and the king flees to Golkonda fort, whence he makes submission and peace is concluded.

May. Sir Thomas Grantham takes possession of Hippin's Island in the Straits of Sunda: he touches at Bantam, but finding the factors had left, sails for Malabar.

July. The Court of Directors intimate their desire to concentrate trade at Bombay, and to withdraw it from Surat.

July 17: Sha'bân 4. H. 1095. Aurangzib starts for the conquest of Bijâpûr now invested by Prince A'zam. The latter is accused of treasonable negotiations with the Bijâpûrîs, and becomes estranged from his father.

July 17. Hedges is advised of his dismissal from the E.I. Co.'s

A.D.  
1684

service. Beard is to succeed as agent: Gyfford of Fort St George to be made President of the Coromandel and Bengal settlements. Sept. 1, Gyfford calls an inquiry into Hedges's alleged misconduct. Sept. 23, Hedges leaves the factory and lodges in the Dutch quarter. Dec. 26, he embarks for home *via* Maskat.

Sanda Thudhammā Rāja of Arakan dies: his son, Thiri Thuriya Dhammā Rāja, succeeds. Internal disorders are prevalent during his reign, the kings of Arakan becoming the prey of their foreign guards.

Sept. 15. Capt. Keigwin having negotiated a treaty with Sambhaji for free trade in the latter's dominions, intimates his allegiance in a letter to Charles II. Nov. 11, Sir Thomas Grantham, Vice-Admiral and King's Commissioner, lands at Bombay and promises an amnesty to the rebels. Nov. 19, the fort and island formally delivered to Sir Thomas Grantham and by him transferred to Dr. St John as King's Judge. Mr Zinzan appointed deputy governor.

The Rāni of Attingal (of the Travankor family) grants a sandy spit of land at Anjengo to the English Company. She permitted the fort to be erected in 1690.

Eruma Varma Perumal succeeds as twenty-fourth Prince of Travankor, till 1717.

1685

Ranga Krishna Muttu Virappa Nāyyak of Madura succeeds Chokanātha Nāyyak, his mother, Mangamāl, being regent.

June 4: Rajab 1, H. 1096. Aurangzib reaches Sholāpur, in an effort to subdue the Dekhan. Bijāpur is closely invested by Ghāzi-ud-dīn Khān.

Sivaji's troops, eluding Khān Jahān, he allies himself with Golkonda, and (Oct.) captures Bharoch,—Prince Akbar believed to be the instigator if not the leader of this expedition.

H. 1097. Shāista Khān lays further disabilities on the English in Bengal, scourges Mr Job Charnock, their agent at Kāsimbazar, boycotts the factory, and incites Aurangzib to displeasure against them.

In consequence of Mughal exactions at Surat, the seat of British Government in India is moved to Bombay. Sir John Child appointed "Captain-General and Admiral of all the Company's Forces by Sea and Land in the north parts of India

- A.D.  
1685 from Cape Comorin to the Gulf of Persia"; Sir John Wyborne appointed Vice-Admiral and Deputy Governor. Martial policy is in force at Bombay and Surat till 1690. The English factory at Masulipatam is discontinued.
- 1686 Jan. In consequence of peremptory orders from England, Mr Littleton at Madras collects the tax of nine fanams for every great house, and six fanams for every small house, when a tumult arose and shops were closed.
- April 12: King James II., by Charter, grants permission to build a mint at Madras.
- July: James II., in answer to an application, issues a proclamation withdrawing British subjects from the service of native powers.
- July 9: Prince Mu'azzam is sent against Golkonda; defeats the Qutb-Shāhī army at Malkhed, and Golkonda is occupied; the king, 'Abu'l Hasan, agrees to pay a large sum in money and jewels, Oct. 29; and sacrifices his Brahman minister, putting him to death, March 26, 1686.
- Prince A'zam is sent against Bijāpūr, but is reduced to great straits until Ghāzi-ud-dīn Khān succeeds in provisioning his camp.
- July 13: Aurangzib moves in person from Sholāpur on Bijāpūr, whose king, Sikandar 'Adil Shāh, capitulates. Oct. 28: Zī-l qa'da 30, Sikandar imprisoned at Daulatābād and dies about 1700.
- Shujā'at Khān, Kartalāb Khān, thirty-ninth Viceroy of Gujarāt, till 1703. A great famine prevails in Gujarāt.
- Ten ships, under Admiral Nicholson, sent to check the arbitrary exercise of power of the Mughals on the English in Bengal. Oct. 28: an affray between three English soldiers and a few peons at Hūgli leads to an action in which the Nawāb's troops are defeated. Hūgli is cannonaded by the Admiral's ships and 500 houses burnt. The Nawāb seizes the Patna factory.
- Nov. 14: Aurangzib, from Bijāpūr, reaches Sholāpur, and on Dec. 8 leaves for Kulbarga and Bidār.
- Dec. 15: Francisco de Tavora leaves Goa for Portugal. Dom Rodrigue da Costa succeeds as Viceroy.
- Dec. 20: The President, Mr Job Charnock, and Council quit Hūgli for Sutanati or Chatanati, 26 miles down the river, now the northern quarter of Calcutta.

A.D.  
1686 The reduction of Chittagāon by the English squadron considered inadvisable.

1687 Jan. The Danish fleet appears off Bombay; March 24, the commander requested to draw off, trade being obstructed.

Feb. 8: Rabi' I. 25, H. 1098. Aurangzib invests Golkonda. Many actions between the Mughals and 'Abu'l Hasan's army take place. Prince A'zam takes command of the army, and through treachery the fortress is taken. Oct. 1: Zi-l qa'da 24, 1098, 'Abul Hasan Qutb Shāh is sent a prisoner to Daulatābād, where he dies about 1114 H.

Feb. After several quarrels with Aurangzib's officers, a Mughal army and vessels, under 'Abdul Samad Khān, are sent to expel the English from Bengal. Mr Charnock and the English retreat to Ingeli ("Hidgley" in Charnock's letters), plundering Tānna on their route. They sack and burn Balāsor. Many die from pestilence, and after overtures for peace made by the Nawāb, a treaty is concluded Aug. 16, by which the English are allowed to return to their factories: the 3½ per cent. duty is abrogated, and factories and magazines are sanctioned at Ulubāria.

March 2: Rabi' II. 17, H. 1098. Prince Muhammad Mu'azzam is unjustly charged with treacherous conduct during the sieges of Golkonda and Bījāpūr, and is arrested with his sons. He was not released for seven years.

May 2: Sir John Child and the Surat Council arrive at Bombay, which is now constituted a presidency with extended powers, being made supreme over all the E.I. Company's establishments in India. Owing to trade obstruction, negotiations follow with the Mughal Governor of Surat. A provisional arrangement is made with Mr Harria, agent, by Mukhtār Khān, a newly appointed governor.

July 25: Mr Elihu Yale succeeds Mr Gyfford (dismissed) as Governor of Madras, till Oct. 3, 1692. The English and Portuguese compete for the possession of St Thomé.

An English settlement made at Benkulen, in Sumatra, and a *farmān* is obtained for the sole government of it. York fort built.

Pondichéri is established by the French.

A.D.  
1688

H. 1099. Aurangzib takes possession of Bijāpūr and Golkonda, seizes Sambhājī's Mysore *jagir* and appoints Ghāz-ud-dīn as Governor of the Dekhan.

Feb. An army under Muhammad Sadik enters the Karnātak : the Marāthās retire from Conjivaram to Paliār. The Mughals occupy Panamali and Wandavāsh. Plundering follows, but no action between the armies.

H. 1099. Prince Akbar leaves the court of Sambhājī for Persia —dies at Garmisr 1706.

The Siddi of Janjira attacks Bombay and besieges the fort for some months.

June: By a contract with the Directors of the English Company, Armenians are encouraged to reside within the English settlement at Madras.

Oct. Capt. Heath, sent out by the Directors to intimidate the Mughals, arrives in Bengal and reopens hostilities. Nov. 29, lands at Balāsor with the Company's servants and goods. The English factory is burnt by the governor, and two of the Company's servants taken prisoners. Heath captures a battery of thirty guns, and burns the town. Dec. 13: in spite of the Court's recommendation to the contrary the fleet sails for Chittagāon.

The French E.I. Co. acquires Chandranagar by grant from Aurangzib.

A Mayor and Corporation are established at Madras.

Dec. 26: The new Surat governor imprisons the factors Harris and Gladman till April 4, 1690, orders the sale of the Company's goods, and offers a reward to anyone capturing Sir John Child, dead or alive.

Muhammad Qāsim writes the *Alamgirnāma*, containing the history of the first ten years of Aurangzib's reign.

1689

Jan. Capt. Heath of the "Resolution" finds Chittagāon too strong to take. The English state their grievances to the Nawāb at Dhākā, and attempt negotiations with the King of Arakan, but Capt. Heath does not wait an answer. Feb. 13: leaves Arakan with the Bengal Governor and Council, arriving at Madras on March 4.

The Mughals, enraged at the defiant attitude of the English,

A.D.  
1689

seize and murder the English factors with Mr Stables, their chief, at Vizagapatam and Masulipatam.

H. 1100. Plague breaks out in the royal camp at Bijāpūr. The camp moves to Aklūj on the Nira.

Feb. 14: Siddi Yāqūt Khān lands at Sewri and takes possession of Mazagāon fort, Māhim and Ston, abandoned by the English. He remains till September, but the English only regain possession June 22, 1690.

March 3: Sambhājī and his Brahman minister, Kabkalās, captured (Dec. 28, 1688) by Muqarrab Khān, at his pleasure-house at Sangameshwar in the Ghāts, are brought before Aurangzib at Talāpūr, when, refusing to accept Islām, they are cruelly tortured and put to death with Sambhājī's favourite, Kabkalās or Kālūsāh, March 14. Rāja Rām is acknowledged successor to his brother Sambhājī.

Shujā'at Khān quells a mutiny among the Ahmadābād troops.

Shāista Khān resigns the province of Bengal, and Nawāb Ibrāhīm Khān, son of 'Alī Mardān Khān, succeeds.

Oct. 28: Muharram 15, H. 1101. Rāigarh fort, invested by the imperial troops, is betrayed by a discontented Marātha, Sūryaji Piral. Sambhājī's infant son Śivaji (called Sāhu) with his mother Yesubai, are taken to the Mughal camp.

Nov. 5: The "Chandos" arrives at Madras with news of William of Orange's accession to the English crown. The king and queen are proclaimed.

Dec. 10: Sir John Child sends Messrs Welldon and Navarro, with a merchant, Miyan Nizāmi, to Bijāpūr to solicit from Aurangzib protection for their subjects and shipping.

The servants of the E.I. Company determine to make Calcutta their headquarters.

1690

H. 1101. Rāja Rām, Sambhājī's brother, now regent, proceeds to Jinjī, where he is proclaimed Rāja, his chief adviser being Prahād Niraji, under the new title of Pritinidhi.

Amanat Khān, with the title of Itimad Khān, is appointed Governor of Surat.

Feb. 4: Sir John Child, Governor of Bombay, dies, and Mr Bartholomew Harris from Surat is appointed governor, and Mr Cook, deputy governor.

A.D.  
1690

Feb. 27 : The Bombay envoys obtain a *farmān* from Aurangzib, which reduces the presidency to a degraded status. April: on the arrival of the *farmān* at Surat, the Company's servants are released.

June 22 : In terms of the Mughal treaty, the Siddi removes his troops from Bombay. The English reoccupy Mahim, Māzgaon and Sion. A plague left by the troops destroys the remainder of the Bombay army, only thirty-five surviving.

June 26 : Miguel de Almeida succeeds Dom 'Rodrigue da Costa as Governor at Goa. A treaty effected by Antonio de Brito, General in the Straits, secures freedom of trade and religion at Ormus.

Aug. The Dutch and English fleets jointly attack the French fleet in Madras Roads and drive it to Bengal.

Aug. 24 : Mr Charnock and Council, with factors and an escort of thirty, arrive at Chatānālī, on invitation of Nawāb Ibrāhīm Khān.

Devapattan or Tegnapatam, near Kadalūr, is purchased by Governor Mr E. Yale from Rām Rāja for the English for 32,000 rupees, and Fort St David erected there. The Rānī of Attingal permits the erection of a fort at Anjengo by the English factors.

Dec. 28 : Mr Elihu Yale, Governor of Madras, having rendered service by supplying ammunition to Zulfiqār Khān, obtains a *farmān* confirming the English in possession of Vizāgapatam and all their settlements in Golkonda and Jinjī territory.

Rām Rāja is besieged in Jinjī by Zulfiqār Khān Nasrat Jang, and afterwards by Kām Bakhsh, who intrigues with Rām Rāja and is sent back, Zulfiqār Khān continuing the siege till 1698.

The interlopers, now banded together as an Association, apply to Parliament for trading powers: the prorogation of Parliament stops further proceedings.

H. 1100. Mūsawī Khān or Fitrat, poet and critic, dies.

1691

Jan. 9 : Dom Miguel de Almeida, Governor at Goa, dies. Dom Fernando Martim Mascarenhas de Lancastre and Luiz Gonçalves Cotta succeed; the latter dying in June is succeeded by the Archbishop Fra Augustinho da Anunciação.

Feb. A ship belonging to Surat is seized and plundered by a European pirate: the Surat governor in consequence places

A.D.  
1691

a guard on the English factory, but removes it, the pirate proving to be a Danish vessel.

April 27: The English factors in Bengal obtain a new *farmān* from Aurangzib, granting liberty of trade in Bengal on payment of 3,000 rupees in lieu of custom.

H. 1102. The Jāts rebel near Agra and plunder a caravan. Aghā Khān is killed in investing one of their strongholds. Khān Jahān Kokultāsh recalled for inability to quell previous riots.

Sayyid Shāhji, leader of the Matīah and Momnā sects—followers of the Ismāʿīliyah Imāms—ordered to be sent to court by Aurangzib on the charge of heterodoxy, commits suicide. His followers seize Bharoch fort and put the governor to death. The succeeding governor, Nazar ʿAlī Khān, invests the fort and defeats the Momnās—most of them being slain.

Sept. The Dutch, in order to curtail their expenditure, surrender Chetwai to the Zamorin of Calicut.

Dec.: Zi-l qaʿda, H. 1102. Prince Muhammad Muʿazzam Shāh Alam, is released from imprisonment and restored to favour.

The House of Commons, after hearing the claims of the London Company and those of the "Association for participating in Indian Trade," refers the matter to the king.

1692

H. 1103. Rām Rāja rescued by the Marāthās and acknowledged Rāja. Large forces under Santāji Ghorpade and Dhanāji Jadhav are gathered. Rāmchander Pant takes Wāi from the Mughal faujdār, and Parnāla fort is seized by Parshurām Trimbak.

Zulfiqār Khān, accompanied by Prince Kām Bakhsh, again lays siege to Jinji. The Marāthās defeat the besieging army. Many Mughals take refuge at Madras. Dec., the Governor of Madras in return obtains a *kauṭ* from Vazīr Asad Khān and Nawāb Zulfiqār Khān for the suburbs of Egmore, Parsawākkam and Tandayārpēt.

Thān, headquarters of the predatory Kāthīs, stormed by the Gujarāt Viceroy, Shujāʿat Khān. Disturbances break out in Mārwar under Durgadās Rāthod. The Viceroy alienates the chief landowners from their leader, who is expelled from Mārwar.

H. 1004. Aurangzib, at the instance of the Turkish Sultān, prohibits the sale of saltpetre to Christians, its use in the manufacture of gunpowder for the destruction of Muhammadans being



A.D.  
1692

objected to. The East India Company's servants in Bengal are thus kept from their chief source of commerce.

Trade at Surat and Bombay weakened by interlopers, English pirates, and "permission ships." The Mughal authorities are irritated with the Company's servants.

Oct. 11: War having been declared between the English and French, the "Elizabeth" is captured by four French sail 50 leagues from Bombay.

Oct. 13: Nathaniel Higginson succeeds as Governor of Madras, Mr Yale being dismissed for having relinquished the West Coast or Sumatra trade.

Dec. 13: Sir John Goldesborough takes office at Madras, as "Commissary General and Supervisor of the Company's affairs in India." He confirms President Higginson in the government.

An Attorney-General sent to Madras for the better regulation of the Company's interests.

1693

Jan. 10: Job Charnock, president of the Bengal factories, and founder of Calcutta, dies in the settlement at Chatānati.

H. 1104: Santāji Ghorpade, the Marātha general, harasses the Mughal camp at Brahmapuri, also defeats Ismā'īl Khān and Rustam Khān near Sātara. Other Mughal defeats follow.

Vijaya Ranga Chokanātha Nāyyak succeeds his father, Ranga Krishna Muttu Virappa Nāyyak at Madura; Mangamāl, grandmother of the infant Nāyyak, acts as regent.

March: Zulfiqār Khān, now before Jinji, seeks to borrow 100,000 pagodas from the Madras Council. Mr Higginson sends a present, but declines to lend the sum asked. An attack on Madras feared.

April: A mutiny occurs at St Helena, in which the Governor, Capt. Johnson, is killed.

May 28: Dom Pedro Antonio de Noronhas, Conde de Villa Verde, succeeds as Viceroy at Goa, which had been governed by a Commission for two years.

June 13: Sir John Goldesborough proceeds to Fort St David or Tegnapatam, where the Dutch had landed ordnance and military stores. He commences the erection of works, and fixes the bounds of the English settlement. Aug. 12: he arrives at Chatānati, and orders the transference of Mr Ellis to Fort

A.D.

1693 St George, appointing as governor Mr Eyres, chief of the Dhaka factory.

Aug. A Dutch fleet appears before Pondichéri. Sept. 8, François Martin demands a parley, and capitulation terms are wrested from him. The French quit Pondichéri. It was restored by the Treaty of Ryswick, 1697.

Governor Higginson and the Bishop of St Thomé dispute regarding the exercise of ecclesiastical authority within the English boundaries.

The Nāyyak of Punamali disputes the cession of the villages granted in 1692. The Vazīr of Aurangzib grants them anew.

The Company's Charter forfeited in consequence of failing in the payment of 5 per cent. levied on all Joint Stock companies.

Oct. 1: William III. grants a new Charter to the East India Company, confirming all their former privileges, but obliging them to comply with alterations the king might in future think proper to make. The Company enter into an obligation to export £150,000 of British manufactures. The right of the king to grant a Charter is denied by Parliament. Nov. 11: an additional Charter granted for augmenting the Company's stock, for defining their term, and specifying the qualifications of Proprietors to vote at the General Courts. The Court of Directors warn the presidents of the renewed activity of interlopers.

1694 H. 1105: Prince Kāmbakhsh arrested for suspected treason at Jinjī; the generals, Jumdat'ul Mulk and Zulfiqār Khān, come under Aurangzib's displeasure.

Jan. Sir John Goldesborough, Commissary-General in India, dies. May. Sir John Gayer succeeds as General of all India. Bengal is again made subordinate to Madras.

May 10: President Harris of Surat dies. Daniel Annesley succeeds, and as Deputy-Governor of Bombay. May 17, Sir John Gayer is appointed governor.

Khāft Khān, the Muhammadan historian, visits the English residency at Bombay.

June: The trade embargo in Bengal removed from the European nations.

June: A fortified English settlement at Anjengo is sanctioned

A.D.  
1694

by the Rānī of Attingal, on payment of ground-rent. The Dutch obstruct the building of the fort.

Dr Blackwall of Fort St David bribed by the Mughals to betray the fort. This treason discovered, Blackwall is arrested and taken to Madras, where he makes full confession.

Capt. White of the interloping ship "Henry," obtains a trading pass through the Dutch and French at Surat from the Mughal governor, and so lowers the Company's credit.

Sept. 29: An additional Charter granted to the Company for rendering the application of cash subject to the orders of a general Court, and providing that any eight adventurers, possessed of £1,000 stock each, might require a general Court to be held.

1695

H. 1106: Qāsim Khān, the Mughal general, forced into Dhanderi fort and besieged a month by Santāji Ghorpade. His successor, Rūhullāh Khān, capitulates. Santāji defeats a relieving force under Himmat Khān.

The "Ganji Sawāi," a Mughal ship, fires on an English vessel, the "Fanny" (Capt. Avery), but is captured. Aurangzib orders the English factors at Surat to be imprisoned, Bombay fort to be besieged by Siddi Yaqūt Khān, and Madras to be attacked by the land army. 'Isā Qulī, the Company's vakīl, prevents the accomplishment of these orders, but the Europeans are forbidden to hoist flags, carry arms and use palanquins.

On the imprisonment of the English factors at Surat, the Dutch apply to the emperor for the exclusive trade, offering to clear the sea of pirates and convoy the pilgrims to Makka. The request is refused.

Prince Mu'azzam, Shāh 'Alam, liberated after seven years' close imprisonment.

Aug.: Muharram, H. 1107. A great flood occurs on the Bhīmā, where Aurangzib's camp was pitched, 12,000 lives and much property lost.

Subā Singh, a zamindār, unites with an Afghān, Rahīm Khān, for the destruction of the Rāja of Burdwān, whose son, Jagat Rāi, lays his complaint against the governor, and a force is called out against the insurgents, who take possession of Hūgli.

The Mughals continue to harass the Portuguese in all their

A.D.  
1695

settlements. The Viceroy bribes the Mughal courtiers to advocate peace, by offering facilities for obtaining ammunition and cannon.

The Governor of Madras solicits the King of Burma for protection for traders, and receives encouragement to settle in the Burmese dominions.

June 26: The Parliament of Scotland passes an Act enabling the king to constitute a Scottish Company with powers to trade to Africa and the Indies, with extensive privileges.

Sir T. Cook, Chairman and Governor of the London Company, committed by the Commons to the Tower, for refusing to give an account of the money spent in bribes.

The homeward bound fleet of Indiamen is seized by the French off the coast of Galway.

The port of Calicut ravaged by the pirate, Capt. Kidd.

H. 1107: Subhān Rāi writes the *Khulāsat-i Tawārīkh*.

1696

H. 1107: 'Alī Mardān Khān attacks Santāji Ghorpade at Kavarpak near Jinji, but is routed, taken captive and released on ransom. The Marāthās beat in the Mughal outposts in every direction, and make overtures to Prince Kāmbakhsh.

Anurād Singh of Būndī dies, and Budh Singh succeeds.

The English, Dutch, and French in Bengal side with the Nawāb against the Rāja of Burdwān and the rebels. The Nawāb gives the factors liberty "to defend themselves." This leads to the erection of the original Fort William at Govindpur, Calcutta. The Dutch assist in retaking Hūgli; the rebels flee to Sātgaon and make progress in Western Bengal.

Feb. Surat threatened with an attack of Marāthās, who, under Rām Rāja, had approached to Nandarbār. Active preparations ward off the assault.

June: An indecisive engagement takes place off Vingoria between seven Dutch and five French ships.

June 27: The Mughal Governor of Surat orders the release of the Surat president, Mr Annesley, and council, but trade remains restrained.

Sept. On the appearance of five pirates in the Red Sea under English colours, all European vessels are prohibited from entering Surat.

A.D.  
1696

Sept. 2 : The Portuguese conclude a treaty of peace with the Zamorin, providing for the erection of a church at Calicut, and the reimbursement of losses sustained through Moorish depredations. The Zamorin engages not to trade with the enemies of the Portuguese.

Sept. 30 : A great storm at Bombay.

The crews of the Company's ships "Mocha" and "Josiah" mutiny, murder their officers, and turn pirates.

1697

March : The Bengali rebels capture the Dutch and English factories at Māldā. Prince 'Azīm-ush Shān, grandson of Aurangzib, was appointed by him Governor of Bengal, Bihār, and Orissa, superseding Ibrāhīm Khān, whose son is ordered against the rebels, and defeats them at Rājmahāl in May. The prince, 'Azīm-ush Shān, assuming command, the rebels again collect.

H. 1109 : Husain 'Alī Khān, a Mughal general, attacks the Marāthās near Tālnēr, is wounded and captured. The Marāthās extort 140,000 rupees from the people of Nandarbār and Tālnēr.

March : An encounter takes place between the Portuguese Indian fleet and pirates, the Viceroy stating that the crews were chiefly English. In view of the alarming increase of piracy, Sir John Gayer recommends an application to the king for authority to try and condemn pirates in India.

March 16 : A Company of Commerce established at Goa, but ceases to exist in 1701, on the loss of Mombasa.

Durgādās Rāthod, in whose charge were the children of Prince Akbar, becomes reconciled to the emperor, and personally restores the children to their grandfather.

Zulfiqār Khān suspecting Prince Kāmbakhsh of intrigue with the Marāthās, sends him to the royal camp, where he is released. Zulfiqār Khān is now compelled to press the siege of Jinjt.

The Jankamīr of Vepery attempts to collect land customs on goods going to Madras.

Aug. 16 : The Portuguese Viceroy concludes a treaty with the King of Sunda to regulate trade and permit the introduction of the Catholic Church into his kingdom.

The Dutch, ordered to reduce military expenditure, are no longer formidable.

A.D. 1697	<p>The English interlopers bribe the Nawāb of Bengal to permit free trade.</p> <p>Nov. The Rānī of Attingal sends a force to eject the English factors as pirates from Anjengo.</p>
1698	<p>Jan. 2: Mr Walsh, agent of the E.I. Co., arrives in 'Azīm-ush Shān's camp to solicit restitution of property and free trade in Bengal. In July some privileges are obtained and permission to purchase from Prince 'Azīm the villages of Govindpur, Sūtānati, and Kālikata as a zamindārī. At Govindpur Fort William is built and becomes the seat of government.</p> <p>Feb. 17: Sha'bān 6, H. 1109. Jinji fort is taken by Zulfiār Khān after eight years' siege, Rām Rāja's escape to Vishālgadh being connived at; thence he went to Sātāra which becomes his capital.</p> <p>Santāji Ghorpade incurs the ill-will of the general Dhanāji Jādhav, is pursued and at last assassinated while bathing, by Nāguji Manai, a former Marātha Sardār now in the imperial service. (Khāfi Khān dates this in 1105.)</p> <p>April 1: The Dutch East India Company permit twelve Carmelite monks and one bishop to reside at Cochin, but exclude all other European missionaries of whatever order or nation.</p> <p>Durgādās Rāthod, on the death of I'timād Khān, is made Governor of Mirtha district.</p> <p>May 13: The court dismisses Samuel Annesley, president at Surat, suspecting him of obstructing the Company's trade to his own interest—recalled to the service 1709.</p> <p>The Bengal rebels kill Khwāja Anwar, Prince 'Azīm's counsellor, and attack the royal camp, but are defeated with the loss of their leader, Rahīm Shāh.</p> <p>Bengal is made independent of Fort St George or Madras.</p> <p>July 7: Mr Thomas Pitt made Governor of Madras; to be for twelve months independent of Sir John Gayer the Commissary-General. His orders are to limit the settlements on the coast to Madras, Fort St David, and Vizāgapatam; to administer justice; and to act against interlopers.</p> <p>Sept. 20: Antonio Luiz Gonçalves da Camara Coutinho</p>

A.D.  
1698

arrives at Goa as Viceroy in succession to Dom Pedro Antonio de Noronha.

Capt. Kidd, the pirate, forms the privateers into squadrons and blockades the coast. The Mughal lays an embargo on the entire European trade in Surat.

Money being required by the English Government to prosecute the war with France, the private merchants outbid the London Company in the offer of a loan; a Bill is introduced in their favour and is carried by ten votes. The new Company is called the "English Company" in contradistinction to the "London" E.I. Co.

Sept. 3: The English Company is chartered, each subscriber to be a separate trader. Sept. 5: it is incorporated as a joint stock company. The old Company avail themselves of the permission of corporations to become holders of stock, and subscribe £315,000 to the funds of the new Association.

The London Company—ordered to cease trading in three years—now allows its servants, as an encouragement, to trade privately in jewels.

Dec.: Jumāda II., H. 1110. The Mughal army arrives before Satāra and opens a heavy fire.

In the new Charter provision is made for the maintenance of one minister in every garrison or superior factory and to instruct the "Gentooes" (Hindus) in the Protestant religion.

At Madras all the former stations are resolved to exclude the new Company's servants.

Mr Eyre, agent at Chatānati, returns to England. Mr John Beard, jun., succeeds.

1699

Jan. Sir John Gayer is compelled by the Mughal Governor of Surat to give security to make good all future robberies by pirates. Daniel Annesley, president of Surat, dismissed, and Stephen Colt succeeds.

Jan. Commodore Warren, furnished and provisioned by the new Company, leaves Portsmouth with a fleet of four sail to extirpate the pirates in the Indian seas.

March: The English Company employ Mr Papillon to negotiate a coalition between the two Companies. This is found to be—

A.D.  
1699

impracticable, the English Company's funds not permitting a joint stock to be formed, nor purchase of factories in India to be made.

H. 1110: Rām Rāja leaves Sātāra at the head of a large army and marches into Berār. The Mughals make little impression on his force. Aurangzib adopts a new plan, that of siege and pursuit combined.

Bishn Singh of Jaypur dies. Bijay Singh succeeds, receiving the name of Jaysingh II.

Chikka Deva Rāja of Maisur sends an embassy to Aurangzib's court at Ahmadnagar to obtain recognition of his authority over his newly conquered territories. Permission is granted him to bear the title Jagat Deva Rāja, and to sit on an ivory throne.

April: The "Shrewsbury," an interloping vessel, arrives at Surat with intelligence of the establishment of the new Company.

July: Sir Edward Littleton arrives at Hugh as President of the new Co.'s affairs and King's Consul. Mr Beard, senior councillor, intimates the intention of the London Company to maintain their position till 1701.

Sept. 5: Sir William Norris, ambassador of the new Company, arrives at Masulipatam. His authority is disavowed.

Nov. 6: Messrs Mewse and Brooke, subordinate officers of the English Company, arrive at Surat as factors.

Dec. Sir C. Eyre of the London Company, formerly agent at Chatānatt, is instructed to build a strong pentagonal fort at Calcutta, to be called Fort William, and the factory to be constituted a presidency with a council of five members.

The Danish settlement at Tranquebar attacked by the Rāja of Tanjor.

Dec. 18: Jumāda II. 25, H. 1111. Sātāra, the Marātha capital, is besieged by the Mughals, but holds out for some months.

H. 1111: 'Abdul Jalil Sayyid of Bilgrām, whose poetical name was "Wasiti," is presented to Aurangzib, and obtains a jagir or mansab with the offices of Bakhshi and news-writer of Gujarāt—he is author of several works. Died Rabī' I. 23, 1137.

1700

Jan. The three villages of Sātānatt, Kalikata, and Govindpur formally purchased by the London Company from Prince 'Azīm-ush Shan.

Jan. 11: Sir Nicolas Waite, formerly the old Co.'s agent at



A.D.  
1700

Bantam, now King's Consul and President of the new Company, reaches Bombay where Sir John Gayer refuses to recognise him. Jan. 19: he arrives at Surat, and on the factor's refusal to strike his flag, he has it forcibly removed from the factory. These violent scenes are resented by the Mughals, and trade is again suspended.

March: Shawwāl, H. 1111. Rām Rāja of Sātara dies of smallpox at Jinjī. His son, Karan, survives him only a few days. Seiwa, an infant son, placed on the *masnad* under guardianship of Rām Chand Pandit, and the regency of his mother Tarābai.

April: The London Co. obtain a verdict against their rivals, Capt. Heath having seized the property of individuals on the London Co.'s ship "Neptune." April 11: the London Company obtain an Act of Parliament for continuance of their Corporation. The king recommends a union of the two interests.

May 1: Zi-l qa'da 13, H. 1111. Aurangzib takes Sātara fort. Parli is immediately invested, and surrenders in June: Muharram, H. 1112.

S. 1756. Rānā Jaysingh of Udaypur dies. Amara, his revolted son, succeeds, and forms a private treaty with Shāh 'Alam (Bahādur Shāh), the Mughal heir-apparent.

At Madras, disputes occur between Consul John Pitt and President Thomas Pitt.

Dec. 10: Sir William Norris, M.P., ambassador to the Mughal, arrives at Surat and by bribes secures a public entry. Sir John Gayer disavows his authority and sends a vakfi to court.

Commodore Warren of the English Co. dies at Surat. Sir Edward Littleton succeeds. Sir Nicolas Waite accuses him of partiality to the London Company and denounces the latter to the Mughal as instigators of the piracies in India.

Mar Simon, sent by the Nestorian patriarch to Malabar as bishop, is captured by the Jesuits and taken to Pondicheri, where he was put in irons and died.

1701

Jan. Sir Charles Eyre retires from the London Company's presidency of Bengal. Mr John Beard, jun., succeeds.

Jan. The Portuguese obstruct the landing of provisions at Sion for Bombay.

Jan. 12: Miraj is occupied by the Mughals, but retaken by the Marāthās in H. 1124.

A.D.  
1701

Jan. 22: Sir N. Waite lodges a complaint with the Mughal Governor of Surat, demanding that the factors of the London Company be imprisoned for insults shown to Sir William Norris acting for the new E. India Company. The governor refusing to interfere, Sir W. Norris orders Sir John Gayer, his wife, and two members of Council to be seized.

Jan. 27: Sir W. Norris leaves Surat and on April 28 obtains an audience of Aurangzib at Panhālā. A *farmān* is obtained for the three presidencies but no real advantage is derived. Nov. 5, he leaves for Surat but is detained on the way by Ghāzi-ud dīn Khān, the minister.

Feb. 8: The Court of Directors disapprove of the intemperate conduct of Sir Nicolas Waite, and advise commercial rivalry rather than assumption of authority. The Surat governor's son, by order of Aurangzib, seizes Sir John Gayer, his wife, President S. Colt, and others, and imprisons and barbarously uses them at Surat.

The French leave Surat and concentrate at Pondicheri.

March 13: The Deputy-Governor of Bombay reports the capture by Marāthās of several vessels. Encounters continue between the Marāthās and the Siddis.

April 17-23: A Commission of seven appointed by a general Court to receive or make proposals for a Union between the London and the English East India Companies. Sir Basil Firebrace is empowered to adjust the terms.

H. 1112: Muhammad Hadi, son of a poor Brahman, is appointed *darūdā* of Bengal with the title Kartalab Khān.

June 7: Zi-l hijja, H. 1112. Parnālā fort surrendered to Aurangzib after a protracted siege. The forts of Vishālgarh, Singarh, Purandhar, Rājgarh, and Torna are next reduced.

Aurangzib orders compensation to be made by the various European Companies for losses sustained by his subjects from the depredations of European pirates.

Kidd, the pirate, taken and hanged in England.

June 13: Christopher Boone appointed first coroner at Bombay.

Sept. 17: Dom Fr. Agostinho da Annuniação and Dom Vasco Luiz Coutinho take over the government at Goa, till 1703.

A. D.  
1701

John Ribeiro, a Jesuit, is appointed by the King of Portugal as Bishop of Malabar. The Dutch interdict his exercise of authority in Cochin, but he settled at Ambalakāda in the Zamorin's state, whence he exercised authority till his death in 1720.

1702

Jan. At this time 109 English are in durance at Surat. The preliminaries of the union of the two Companies are settled.

Feb. 6: Mr Thomas Pitt, Governor of Madras, informs Dā'ud Khān that Aurangzib's demands are equivalent to a declaration of war.

Feb. Negotiations between the English in Bengal and the Mughal broken off. All the English at Kāsimbāzār, Rājmahal, and Patna are imprisoned and their goods confiscated. President Beard deters the Faujdār from further proceedings.

April: Nawāb Dā'ud Khān invests Fort St George, but is induced to retire. July, he pays a friendly visit to Madras.

Gunpowder first manufactured at Madras.

April 12: Sir William Norris arrives at Surat from his embassy: 18th, leaves Surat. Oct. 10: dies of dysentery near Mauritius.

April 27: The two Companies approve an instrument of union and advise their servants to cease disputes.

The Bengal Council ordered to be presided over by Mr Halsey (old Company) and Mr Hedges (of the new) in alternate weeks.

H. 1113: Murshiq Qulī Khān, afterwards Ja'far Khān, diwān of Bengal, accuses Prince A'zam of a plot to assassinate him and moves to Murshidābād. Aurangzib orders the prince's removal to Bihār.

The Marāthās levy *chauth* from Surat and Burhānpur.

June 15: Mubarram 19, H. 1114. Khelna or Vishalgarrh, after a hard siege, is captured by the Marāthās.

June 16: Allen Catchpoole, a servant of the English Co., leaves Batavia to found a settlement on Pulo Condor, leaves some officers with Macassar slaves, revisits Chusan and returns to Pulo Condor.

July 22: An Indenture Tripartite between the queen and the two Companies, equalising the stock, passes under the Great Seal and is considered their Charter of Union. The factors of each Company to manage separately the stocks previously sent out.

A.D.

1703

The two Companies under a Court of twenty-four Managers to be allowed to trade for seven years on the Charter of the English Company, to wind up their affairs, when the Companies should be finally and completely united, taking the name of "The United Company of Merchants trading to the East Indies." The factories of the Old Company are detailed as, Bombay: Surat, Swally, Bharoch, Ahmadabad, Agra, and Lucknow. In Malabar: forts and factories of Kārwār, Telicheri, Anjengo, and Calicut. Persia: factories of Gombūrūn, Shirāz, and Isfahān. Madras: Fort St George, Fort St David, Kūdālūr, Porto Novo, Pettapoli (Nizāmpatam), Masulipatam, Madhapolem, and Vizagapatam. On Sumatra: York Fort, Benkulen, Indrapur, Tyamong, and Sellebar; also, Tonquin in Cochin China. Fort William: Chata-natt (Calcutta), Bālasor, Kāsimbāzār, Dhākā, Hūgli, Maldā, Rājmahāl, and Pātna; also, the island of St Helena. The New Company enumerate only—factories at Surat, Masulipatam, Madhapolem, and on the islands of Borneo and Pulo Condor.

The stock of the Old Company, £315,000, of the New Company, £1,662,000, and of separate trades, £23,000,—making a total of two millions sterling.

In India the opposing interests still continue to clash, especially at Surat.

Aug. 2: The English Company's ship "Norris" blown up off Diū Point.

Nov. 2: Great storm at Bombay.

1703

H. 1114: Prince Muhammad A'zam Shāh appointed fortieth Viceroy of Gujarāt and Governor of Ajmir and Jodhpur, the minister Khwāja 'Abdul Hamid Khān to order the province till his arrival.

Aurangzib intrigues for the death of Dargādas Rāthod, Governor of Pātan; the latter escapes a pursuing party through the devotion of his grandson and Rajput servants, who cover his retreat at the cost of their lives.

May 8: Mr John Pitt, Consul of the English Company, dies at Madras. Fort St David made subordinate to Fort St George. Gabriel Roberts appointed-President.

June 4-18: The Court of Managers reappoint Sir John Gayer to be General and Governor of Bombay, Mr Burniston Deputy-

A. D.

1703

Governor, and Sir Nicolas Waite President of Surat. President Beard confirmed in his office in Bengal and a Commission of eight appointed to control all proceedings.

July 3: A defensive alliance formed between Queen Anne, the States General, and the King of Portugal, guaranteeing the safety of their respective possessions in India. Bombay to be acknowledged as an English possession, and Portuguese vessels to have the same access to Malacca as those of other European nations.

Oct. 2: Caetano de Mello de Castro, the Viceroy, succeeds the Commission at Goa.

1704

Jan. 10: The Court of the English Company censure Sir Edward Littleton at Hugli for negligence in transmitting accounts. Secret orders are sent to four senior members of Council to report on his proceedings.

Jan. 22: An indecisive engagement between seven Portuguese and seven Arabian ships takes place off Surat.

Sir John Gayer, the London Company's servants at Surat, and the Dutch agents are imprisoned, and new security bonds extorted by the Mughal governor, in consequence of the capture of a Makka ship by a pirate. The Dutch fleet blockade Surat and obtain a promise of release from the security bond.

Feb. 17: Rājgarh Marātha fort taken by the Mughals.

Chikka Deva Rāja of Maisur dies, having established a prosperous state extending from Palni and Anemali to Midagesi, and from Baramahal to Kōrg and Balam. Kanthirava Rāja, called Mūk-arasu (the deaf and dumb) succeeds, till 1714.

H. 1116: Murshid Quli Ja'far Khān appointed Governor of Bengal. He founded Murshidābad as his capital; he died about 1726.

June: The Company's ship "Neptune" wrecked off Cape Comorin. The natives carry off thirty chests of treasure.

Nov. Sir Nicolas Waite, who was appointed to succeed Sir John Gayer in case of vacancy, basely contrives to prolong his detention by bribes and misrepresentations. He now takes possession of Bombay and appoints Mr Aislabie Deputy-Governor on the death of Mr Burniston.

1705

Jan. The Court of Directors ~~formally~~ *formally* ~~revokes~~ the Commission

- A.D.  
1705 to Sir Edward Littleton as President of Bengal and dismisses him from the service.
- Jan. 19: Peace concluded between the Portuguese and the King of Kanara, the latter to pay tribute in rice, to furnish stone for a fort at Mangalor, and to recompense the state for expenses of a previous war.
- The Goa Viceroy in person takes command of an expedition against Bicholim.
- Jan. 29: Commodore Harland, with the queen's fleet, leaves India.
- Feb. 20: Aurangzib having moved south besieges Wākinkera, S.E. of Bijāpūr, which at length capitulates May 6.
- March 2: Allen Catchpoole, factor at Pulo Condor, with nearly all the English on the island, are murdered by their Macassar garrison.
- H. 1114: The Marāthās overrun Gujarāt and Kandesh, and ravage Mālwa. They defeat Safdar Khān Babi at Ratanpur. Zulfikār Khān and Ghāzi-ud dīn Khān sent against them. The Mughals make overtures for an accommodation, but on the increasing insolence of the Marāthās, negotiations are broken off.
- Ibrāhīm Khān, Viceroy of Kashmir, appointed forty-first Viceroy of Gujarāt. Durgādās Rāthod asks for and receives pardon and secures the restoration of his lands.
- Prince Muhammad Bedār Bakht forty-second Viceroy of Gujarāt till 1706. He appoints Amānat Khān Governor of Surat and Khambay.
- Mar Gabriel arrives at Kollam, in an English ship, as Nestorian Bishop of Malabar; he died 1730.
- 1706 Jan. 31: After twenty-two years' absence Aurangzib returns to Ahmadnagar.
- Feb. 5: Prince A'zam Shāh requests permission to resign his governorship of Gujarāt and return to court. Muhammad Ibrāhīm Khān is appointed governor.
- A'zam Shāh procures Prince A'zim-us-Shān's recall to court, and quarrels with Prince Kām Baksh, the favourite son.
- Ranga Krishna, Nāyakk of Madura, imprisons his grandmother, Mangamāl, and starves her to death.

A.D.  
1706

H. 1118: Durgadās Rathod and Ajit Singh again rebel: an army is sent against them under Kunwār Mohkam Singh, whom they defeat and take Jodhpur.

The English £.1. Co. pay the diwān of Murshidabad 25,000 rupees for permission to settle a factory at Kasimbāzar, specially for the convenience of having the European bullion coined into rupees at the mint.

March: The secret order! of the English Company counteract the instructions of the Court of "Managers to the Bombay and Surat Councils. Sir John Gayer is thus left in prison and the London Company's estate exposed to Mughal extortion.

Owing to the dismissal of Sir Edward Littleton and the death of President Beard,, Mr Sheldon of the London Co. and Mr Hedges of the English Co. are nominated jointly as chiefs in Bengal, and to bring up the accounts of the two Companies.

May 23: The Maratha armies, having remained in the Surat district without assaulting the town, retire, plundering the villages on their line of march.

July 9: Bartholomæus Ziegenbalg and Plutschau, Danish missionaries, arrive at Tranquebar, where they establish the Christian Mission; they encounter much opposition. They are the first Protestant missionaries in India. Ziegenbalg died 1719.

Oct. The Dutch fleet again blockades Surat, and release is demanded from the security bonds and permission to re-establish the factory.

The islands of Sanguem and Panjem subjugated and fortified by the Portuguese: the territories of Bicholim and Sanquelim handed over to the Raja of Sunda, who becomes tributary to the Portuguese.

Dec. 30: François Martin, Governor-General at Pondicheii, dies, and M. Dulivier succeeds.

BAHADUR SHAH.

1707      March 3: ZM qa'da 28, H. 1118. Aurangzib dies at Ahmadnagar in his eighty-ninth year. His third son, A'zam Shah; crowned I at Ahmadabad, March 15; but his elder brother, Muhammad Mu'azzam, assumed the crown at Kabul, and in a battle fought I at Jajowan, between Agra and Dholpur, 8th June, A'zam Shah

#### BAHĀDUR SHĀH.

1707 March 3: Zi-l qa'da 28, H. 1118. Aurangzib dies at Ahmadnagar in his eighty-ninth year. His third son, A'zam Shāh, crowned at Ahmadābād, March 15; but his elder brother, Muhammad Mu'azzam, assumed the crown at Kābul, and in a battle fought at Jajowan, between Agra and Dholpur, 8th June, A'zam Shāh



- A.D.  
1707 and his two grown-up sons were slain, and Mu'azzam reigned under the name of Bahādur Shāh, till Feb. 1712. "
- Dā'ūd Khān Panni appointed Deputy-Governor of the Dekhan for Zulfiqār Khān.
- June: For joining Prince Bedar Bakht, Jāysingh of Jaypur is invaded: he drives out the imperial garrisons and forms a league with the Rānās of Udaypur and Jodhpur against the Muhammadans.
- June 19: Rām Singh of Kotā slain at Ajaju. Bhīm Singh succeeds.
- Shāhuji escapes from the Mughal camp and proclaims himself Rāja. The regent, Tārābāl, disputes his claim and sends out an army under Dhanāji Jādhav and the Pritinidhi, Parshurām Trimbak. Dhanāji is won over to Shāhuji who obtains Sātara fort.
- The Marāthās enter Gujarāt, approaching to Batvā near the Viceroy's camp. The Viceroy offers them 210,000 rupees, and Marāthās withdraw.
- Khem Sāwant receives a deed from Shāhuji Rāja, confirming him in the possession of Sāwantwādi and half the revenues of the Salshi mabāl.
- Murshid Quli Jafar Khān begins a system of oppression of the zamindārs of Bengal, depriving them of all power over their lands, and all interference with the collection.
- The works at Fort William by this time were somewhat advanced, had a number of guns, and 125 soldiers, of whom half were Europeans. The Directors make Calcutta, which had been hitherto subordinate to Madras, a separate presidency.
- 1708 Jan. 6: Peace between the Mughal Governor of Surat and the Dutch is arranged.
- Feb.: Zi-l qa'da, H. 1119. Prince Kambakhsh, in revolt against his brother, Bahādur Shāh, is defeated near Haidarābād, and dies of his wounds.
- March: Shāhuji, or Shivaji II., released on Aurangzib's death, formally ascends the throne of Sātara and appoints Bhairav Pant Pingle as Peshwā. A Brahman Kulkarni of Śrīvardhan, now in charge of a village in Chaul; he is afterwards known as Bāiāji Vishvanāth Peshwā. Shāhuji prosecutes war on the party of

A.D.  
1708

Tarabai, who also claimed supremacy. Panhala, Vishalgadh, and Rangan forts are captured.

March: Muharram, H. 1120. The freebooter, Pap Rai, with a force attacks Orungal, and kills twelve or thirteen thousand people; other depredations follow: the emperor is petitioned and Pap Rai is besieged in Tarakanda for nine months, taken and executed.

April 20: Sir Nicolas Waite dismissed from the service of the Company as Governor of Bombay. His treachery had been disclosed by his instrument, Rustam, a native broker; but in defiance of orders from the Court he continued to retain authority. Now his Council had in January put him in confinement for maladministration. William Aislabie, deputy-governor, is appointed to succeed, Sir John Gayer being still a prisoner in the Surat factory.

Govind Singh, the last Sikh Guru, assassinated at Nander in Haidarabad districts.

The Sikhs rise in rebellion in the Panjab and plunder extensively. Shams Khan, faujdar of the Jalandhar Duab, defeats them with a volunteer army at Rahun.

Ghazi-ud-din Khan Bahadur Firuz Jang appointed forty-fourth Viceroy of Gujarat, till 1710.

The Nawab of the Karnatak gives Uyarsapadi and Nangabakam villages to the English. A settlement is also formed at Telicheri. The villages of Tiruvettur, Shattankad, and Kattiwakkam (Ennur) are granted, Sept. 25; resumed by Nawab Sa'adat-Ullah Khan, 1713, but restored by the emperor, Jan. 5, 1716.

Sept. 29 Sidney, Earl of Godolphin, Lord High Treasurer of Great Britain, pronounces an award regarding the financial position of the two companies, the London Co. to pay £96,615. 4s. 9d. to the United Co., and the latter to pay £66,005. 4s. 2d. to the English Co. The London Co. to assign to the queen their home debts. The Charter is extended till March 1726, and the Companies incorporated as the United Company of Merchants of England trading to the East Indies.

The French E.I. Co., being in straits, permits private individuals to equip two vessels in the name of the Company for India, but are losers on the transaction. Le Chevalier Herbert succeeds M. Dulivier as Governor of Pondichery.

- A.D.  
1708 Oct. 28: Dom Rodrigue da Costa succeeds Caetano de Mello de Castro as Viceroy at Goa.
- 1709 H. 1121: Religious riots break out in various cities, between the Sunnī and the Shī'ah Muhammadans on the emperor's order to introduce into the *khutba* the word *wasī* (heir), as an attribute of the Khalīf 'Alī. The *khatīb* of Ahmadābād is stabbed to death.
- The Ghilzai chief, Mīr Vals, murders Gburgin Khān, the Persian minister, and all the retinue at a banquet near Qandahār: the Afghāns assume the Persians' dress, enter Qandahār and master the city.
- March: Muharram 1121. The Marāthās under Tārābāi, Rājārām's widow, defeat Ahmad Khān, Subahdār of Burhānpūr.
- March 11: Samuel Annesley recalled to the service of the United Company.
- March 30: Ananda Ranga Pillai, diarist, born at Perambūr, the son of Tiruvengada Pillai, merchant.
- Shāhu enters into a compact with the Mughals, and so renders the reduction of Tārābāi less pressing.
- Dec.: Shawwāl. Muhammad Amīn Khān attacked by Sikhs at Shāhdhara, and repulsed. Repeated battles follow, and the Sikhs are driven off to the mountains of Barfi, Rāja of Sirmūr.
- Anup Singh of Bikanir dies. Sarup Singh succeeds. Phond Sawant II. of Sāwantwādi succeeds his uncle Kham Sāwant.
- April 22: Grant of perpetuity issued by writ of Privy Seal to the East India Company.
- Sept. 18: Thomas Pitt is succeeded by Mr Gulston Addison, brother of Joseph Addison, as Governor of Madras; dies Oct. 17, and is succeeded by Edmond Montague, as acting Governor, till Nov. 14, when William Fraser takes office, till 1711.
- The Jesuits destroy a Hindu temple at Pondicheri. Riots ensue.
- A commercial agent is appointed to attend to British interests in Burma.
- The exports of this year were £168,357, half as much again as those of the previous one.
- 1710 Sa'adat-Ullāh Khān acknowledged Nawāb of the Karnātak

A.D.  
1710

Tarabāi, with the help of Phōnd Sāwant, recovers Panhāla from Shāhu, and fixes her court there.

The acting Governor of Harāt marches on Qandahār, and for eighteen months a campaign is carried on, ending in the complete defeat of the Persians.

Native authority restored in Arakan by Mahādanda Bo, who expels the foreign guards and supports a native chief, afterwards King Tsanda Wijaya.

The English at Surat, unable to endure the oppression of Amānat Khān, governor, close their factory for three years.

The *Mu'asir-i 'Alamgiri* of Muhammad Sakti Musta-idd Khān finished.

1711

H. 1123: Mun'im Khān, Khān Khanān, in disgrace for having allowed Banda, the Sikh leader, to escape, dies. He is the author of the *Ilhāmāt Mun'imī*.

Khusro Khān, nephew of Ghurgin, defeats Mir Vais at the passage of the Helmand, marches on Qandahār and at once invests it. Mir Vais keeps the field and harasses the besieging army.

H. 1123: On the death of Ghāzi-ud-dīn Khān, Viceroy of Gujarāt, Amānat Khān of Surat is appointed deputy with the title of Shamānath Khān.

The Marāthās again invade Gujarāt, and meeting the imperial troops at Ankleshwar sustain a defeat.

Amara II., Rānā of Udaypur, dies, and is succeeded by his son, Sangrāmasimha II.

July 11: Edward Harrison succeeds Wm. Fraser as Governor of Madras, till 1717. Raworth, Governor of Fort St David, disputes his authority, and President Harrison in person takes over the keys of the fort.

It is decided that no person be a Director of the East India Company and the Bank of England at the same time (9 Anne, c. 7).

## JAHANDAR SHAH.

1712

Feb. 28: Muharram 19, H. 1124. Bahādur Shāh, Qutb-ud dīn Shāh 'Alam, of Dehli, dies at Lahor. His four sons dispute the succession, and a battle ensues in which 'Azīm-ush Shāh, Rāfi-ush

A.D.  
1712

Shān, and Jahān Shāh are killed, and Mu'iz-ud dīn Jahāndār Shāh, the eldest son, is crowned emperor, April 20 : Rabī' I. 14, H. 1124. Zulfiqār Khān appointed *vazīr*. A few months later Farrukh-siyar, son of 'Azīm-us Shān, supported by the Sayyids, 'Abdullah Khān, Governor of Pātna, and Husain 'Alī Khān, Governor of Allahābād, raises an army to oppose the new emperor.

April 7 : The Portuguese conclude a treaty with Bāpu, Desāi of Kudale to prevent the latter from waging war on Phonda.

H. 1124 : Asaf-ud-daula is appointed forty-fifth Viceroy of Gujarāt, till 1713. He subdues the rebellious Kolis of the Chunwal.

Shivājī, son of Tarābāi, dies at Kolhāpur. Sambhājī, a younger son of Rāja Rām, placed in his stead. Tarābāi is imprisoned, and Shāhu's ascendancy secured.

Jaysingh of Amher invests Thun, held by Churāmani, a rebel Jāt leader ; on its capture Badan Singh, brother of Jaysingh, is proclaimed at Dig as Jāt Thākur.

Exclusive trade extended to Lady Day 1736 (10 Anne, c. 28).

Sept. 21 : Vasco Fernandez César de Menezes succeeds Dom Rodrigue da Costa as Viceroy at Goa.

The French East India Company abandons direct shipping, granting its privileges to the merchants of St Malo for payment.

#### FARRUKH-SIYAR.

1713

Jan. 9, O.S. : Zi-l hijja 23, H. 1124. Muhammad Farrukh-siyar and the Sayyids defeat the imperial army at Khwāja, and next day Farrukh-siyar, son of 'Azīm-ush Shān, ascends the throne of Dehli. Zulfiqār Khān betrays Jahāndār Shāh to the enemy, but is strangled with the emperor, Feb. 13 : Muharram 17, H. 1125.

Qāzi 'Abdullah, chief of Dhākā (Dacca), elevated to the highest dignities under Farrukh-siyar.

Khusro Khān, on raising the siege of Qandahār, is attacked by Mir Vais, defeated and killed.

Muhammad Farrukh-siyar intrigues against the Sayyids, sending Husain 'Alī to Mārwar with secret advice to Rāja Ajit Singh to oppose him. Husain 'Alī, however, concludes a peace, Ajit Singh engaging to send his son, 'Abhaya Singh, to court,

A.D.

1713

and to give his daughter in marriage to Farrukh-siyar. This marriage takes place Dec. 7, 1715: Zi-l hijja 22, 1127.

Shamānat Khān forty-sixth Viceroy of Gujarāt.

Dā'ūd Khān is transferred from the Dekhan to Gujarāt as forty-seventh Viceroy, and Chīn Qulij Khān 'Asaf Jāh appointed Viceroy in the Dekhan with the title of Nizām-ul Mulk.

Chandrasen Jādhav, the disaffected Senāpati of the Marāthas, goes over to the side of 'Asaf Jāh Nizām-ul Mulk. July, a battle ensues between the Mughals and Shāhu's party, near Furandhar, without decisive results. An accommodation is effected, and Nizām-ul Mulk withdraws to Aurangābād.

Bahiropan Pingle, Shāhu's Peshwā, proceeds against Kānhoji Angria, is defeated and imprisoned. Angria is met and defeated by Bālāji Vishvanāth, who makes terms, gaining Angria to take the side of Shāhu against the Kolhāpur faction. Ruptures with the Siddis of Janjira are suppressed by Bālāji Vishvanāth.

Under Jā'far Khān the subhā of Bengal is now virtually independent of the emperor. Owing to Jā'far Khān's vexatious exactions on the English in Bengal, an embassy is sent from the settlement to protest to the emperor.

A Carmelite monk, Fr. Maurico de Santa Theresa, assumes independence in Sunda as "Bishop of the Propaganda," makes his headquarters in a temple, and resists the call of the Viceroy to leave the territories.

M. Dulivier reassumes office as Governor-General at Pondicheri.

1714

A final attempt by the Court of Isfahān to annex Qandahār results in failure.

H. 1126: Farrukh-siyar allows his palace to be occupied by the guards of the Sayyids, while a reconciliation is come to between the two state factions.

At Ahmadābād, Harīrām, a banker's agent, having used a Muhammadan roughly at the Holi, conflicts occur between the Muslims and Hindus: bankers' and jewellers' houses are pillaged.

Mūn'im Khān is appointed Governor of Surat in succession to 'Abdul Hamid Khān, and arrives in 1715.

Feb. 19: The Portuguese attack Arab ships off Surat and do much damage. Feb. 20, the Portuguese factors at Surat obtain a *farmān* limiting their duties to 2½ per cent.

A.D.  
1714

Balaji Vishwanāth is raised to the rank of Peshwā, henceforth a hereditary office in his family. Purandhar fortress is granted to him as residence by Pant Sachiv.

Kanthirava Rāja of Maisur dies. Dodda Krishna Rāja succeeds, but proves unfit for rule. Disagreements between the Mughal governors of Sirā and the Karnātak occur: finally a joint confederacy is bought off by the Maisur Rāja.

Sept. 29: The French Company gain a renewal for ten years of their privileges, though unable directly to make use of them.

Charles VI., Emperor of Germany, grants commissions for ships to trade to the East Indies. This association makes several successful experimental voyages. He afterwards founded the Ostend Company, so injurious to the interests of the English and Dutch.

A new treaty is concluded by the Portuguese with the Rāja of Sunda, making provision for the housing of Portuguese priests, and the ejection of the "Bishop of the Propaganda."

1715

Farrukh-siyar sends Husain 'Alī to govern the Dekhan, at the same time giving secret instructions to Dā'ūd Khān to oppose him in Kāndesh. Sept. 24: Ramazān 25, H. 1127: The two armies meet at the Lal Bagh of Burhānpur, when Dā'ūd Khān is killed. Nimāji Sindia, who had nominally joined Dā'ūd Khān's party, plunders the defeated army.

Ziyā Khān, Governor of Surat, opposes the governor-elect, Mūn'im Khān, but on the defeat of his garrison he gives way.

Ajit Singh, Mahārāja of Jodhpur, forty-eighth Viceroy of Gujarāt, his son, Kunwar Abhaya Singh being appointed Governor of Sorath. Haidar Qulī Khān—appointed to Sorath and Gohilwār—then in charge of the Viceroy's deputy, Fath Singh Kāyat, is with difficulty installed in his office, owing to disagreements with the Viceroy.

June 19: Dr Cobbe proposes the erection of a church in Bombay, to which Governor Alabie subscribes 1,000 rupees, and the E.I. Co. 10,000. It was completed in 1718.

July 8: A British embassy,—of Messrs Surman and Stephenson, factors from Bengal, with an Armenian as interpreter, and Wm. Hamilton, surgeon,—arrives at Dehli to solicit security from the oppression of the Mughal officers, when Surgeon Hamilton

- A.D.  
1715 cures the emperor and procures his favour. Dec. 7: The marriage of the emperor postpones their business for six months.
- First church built in Calcutta: the steeple of which fell in 1737, and the whole church was destroyed by the Muhammadans in 1756. It was on the site of the modern St John's.
- Nov. Mir Vais, first acknowledged King of all Afghanistan, dies. His brother, Mir 'Abdullah, is nominated king. A weak monarch, he sends an embassy to Persia offering conditional submission.
- Stephen Strutt, Deputy-Governor, officiates as Governor of Bombay, in succession to the Honble. W. Aislabie, till 1716.
- The treaty between the Siamese and the British Government in the reign of Charles II. is superseded by a second treaty.
- 1716 Jan. 16: The petition of the English embassy is delivered to the emperor who, in July, grants a patent conferring the right of passing commerce duty free.
- Charles Boone, Governor of Bombay, till 1720.
- March: Mir Mahmūd, a young son of the late Mir Vais of Afghanistan, indignant at the philo-Persian policy of his uncle, summons the chiefs, occupies the palace, kills his uncle 'Abdullah, and is proclaimed king.
- Zulfiqār Beg sent to suppress the depredations of Khanderāv Dābhāde, a Marātha freebooter, is defeated and killed. A punitive party of Mughals fights an indecisive action near Ahmadnagar. Khanderāv is appointed Senāpati by Rāja Shahu, in room of Manāji Morār, who is divested of the title.
- H. 1128: Asad Khān Karam-mālu, Bahādur Shah's minister, who had been disgraced by Farrukh-siyar, dies at the age of ninety, or ninety-four lunar years.
- Basālat Jang Bahādur forty-ninth Viceroy of Gujarāt. Ajit Singh encamps at Sarkhej to resist his successor's arrival, but is persuaded to retire.
- An insurrection of the Sikhs is checked by 'Abdul Samad Khān, Governor of Lāhor, who defeats and takes them prisoners, with their chief, Bānda, who is put to death with torture, and cruel persecution of his followers takes place.
- Dec. 19: A treaty is concluded between the Governor of Bombay and the Portuguese general, Dom João Fernandez de



- A.D.  
1716 Almeida: the ships of either nationality to be allowed free access to ports and harbours of the other, only paying dues on the goods landed.
- 1717 Mr Mahmūd, profiting by a revolt of the Afghān population of Harāt against their Persian Governor, Zamān Khān, marches to Zamīndāwar, attacks, defeats, and slays him. He then occupies Harāt, and declares it independent of Persia.
- Jan. 6: A *farmān* is granted to the E.I. Company exempting their trade from duties, and allowing them to purchase thirty-seven towns contiguous to Calcutta, and to possess land around their factories.
- Jan. 8: Joseph Collet, Governor of Madras, in succession to Edward Harrison, till Jan. 18, 1720.
- Jan. 13: Dom Sebastião de Andrade Passanha, Archbishop Primate, succeeds Vasco Fernandez Cesar de Menezes as Governor at Goa. Oct. 16: Dom Luiz de Menezes, Conde de Ericeira, takes office as Viceroy.
- The Ostend East India Company started for trade under the protection of the Emperor of Austria, Prince Eugene sending two forty-pound vessels to the Malabar coast under imperial colours. The Company not regularly chartered till 1723.
- Husain 'Alī Khān makes peace with Rāja Shāhu, and acknowledges the latter's claim to all the territory formerly possessed by Shivāji: promises to restore all forts taken within that tract, and to allow the levy of *chaugh* over the Dekhan. This treaty is not ratified by Farrukh-siyar.
- Haidar Qult Khān appointed to succeed Ajit Singh at Ahmadābād: out of a skirmish between one of his officers and a water-carrier in Safdar Khān Bābi's retinue, a serious affray breaks out at Pītlād. Safdar Khān collects followers, and is defeated the following day. The Bābis escape to Pālanpur.
- Muhammad Anin Khān appointed Governor of Mālwa.
- Dec. 31: The people of Por-patan, *i.e.*, Prabhās-Pattan or Virāwal, refusing to pay the annual tribute, are besieged and stormed by the Portuguese Viceroy, and the town is burnt.
- 1718 Great famine in Gujārāt.

A.D.  
1718

Murshid Quli Khān made Governor of Bihār in addition to Bengal and Orissa.

Four of Kānhoji Āngria's vessels and two Portuguese ships engage off Anjidīva.

Damah attacked by the chiefs of 'Assarceta' and Rām-nagar. A Portuguese force pursues them to Fathpur, where they burn the place. The chiefs' nephews sue for peace, which is concluded.

Aug. 19 : M. de la Provostière appointed *ad interim* Governor at Pondicheri.

Sept. : Shawwāl, H. 1130. Farrukh-siyar is reconciled to Sayyid 'Abdullah Khān, intimidated by the threatening attitude of Husain 'Alī Khān who, later, in Nov. : Muharram, H. 1132, leaves the Dekhan for Dehli at the head of 10,000 Marāthās.

Bndh Singh of Būndī, a supporter of Bahādur Shāh, is dispossessed by Jaysingh of Amber, who places Dulī Singh of Kārwar on the throne.

Oct. Rāma Kāmāti, a confidential servant of President Boone at Bombay, intrigues with Kānhoji Āngria, advising him to invade the settlement. Inquiries are carried on for two years into the charge.

An Act of Parliament passed to punish British merchants trading to India under foreign commissions.

The ex-Sultān Guelemot, of Anaksūngai, in Sumatra, raising a force, destroyed the town of Yepu (Ippoe), with the British Resident and all his people.

Dec. 25 : St Thomas' Church, Bombay, formally opened : Richard Cobbe, clergyman in charge.

1719

Saif Quli Khān defeats the Usbaks on the Harāt frontier, but is defeated by the Abdālīs whose power is now established at Harāt.

A native force obliged the English to evacuate Fort Marlborough or Benkulen, and take refuge on their ships. Benkulen was ceded to the Dutch in 1825.

Feb. M. Hébert, Governor of Pondicheri, is recalled in consequence of charges preferred against one Nainiya Pillai who had died in prison. M. de la Provostière succeeds.

A.D.

**RAFĪ'UD DARJĀT AND RAFĪ'UD-DAULA  
SHĀHJAHĀN II.**

1719 Feb. 25: Rabi' II. 5, H. 1131. The Barha Sayyids, 'Abdullah Khān, Qutb-ul Mulk and his brother, Husain 'Alī Khan Amīr-ul Umra, with Ajit Singh of Mārwar, enter Dehli, and depose, blind, and imprison Farrukh-siyar. Feb. 28: Rabi' II. 8, they proclaim Rafī'ud Darjāt, a grandson of Bahādur Shāh. May 26: Rajab 9, Farrukh-siyar is murdered.

April 29: Jumāda II. 9. The Agra troops set up Neko-siyar, sōn of Prince Muhammad Akbar and grandson of Aurangzib, as Sultān. June 25: Sha'bān 7, Haidar Qulī Khān is sent against him, and Aug. 13: Ramazān 27, the fort is captured and the prince with his supporters imprisoned.

June 7: Rajab 19. Rafī'ud Darjāt dies of consumption and his brother, Rafī'ud-daula, is raised to the throne—with the title of Shāhjahān Sānt—who dies within a few months. It is decided that these two brief reigns should be struck out of the list of Sultāns.

**MUHAMMAD SHĀH.**

1719 Oct. 9: Zī-l qa'da 25. The Sayyid brothers elevate to the throne Roshan Akhtar, the son of Jahān Shāh and grandson of Bahādur Shāh—a youth of seventeen—under the title of Muhammad Shāh, his reign to be reckoned from the death of Farrukh-siyar.

Pilāji Gaikwād, successor of Damāji Gaikwād, marches on Surat, defeats the imperial troops there and establishes himself at Songad.

Mahārāja Ajit Singh fiftieth Viceroy of Gujarāt, till 1721.

The Nizām-ul-Mulk, secretly inimical to the Sayyids, is suspected and transferred from the Dekhan to Mālwa.

The English and Portuguese unite to check Āngria of Kolābā, but fail.

Aug. The Portuguese fleet, after several indecisive actions, finally routs the Arab fleet.

Dec. Jaysingh of Jaypur appointed the emperor's deputy at Agra and in Mālwa.

- A.D.  
1719 By Royal edict, the privileges of the French East India Company are revoked and granted to a new organisation floated by Mr Law.
- A Charity School organised at Bombay, opened 1753.
- Bartholemew Ziegenbalg, missionary and philologist, dies at Tranquebar, and the Danish mission is left in charge of Gründler, who survived him but a year.
- 1720 Jan. 18: Francis Hastings succeeds Mr Joseph Collet as Governor of Madras, till Oct. 15, 1721.
- Feb. 26: The case of Rāma Kamāti and his treasonable correspondence with Angria brought before the Bombay Council.
- April 11: he is found guilty and imprisoned for life.
- H. 1132: Anti-Hindu disturbances break out in Kashmīr, instigated by Mahbūb Khān 'Abdul Nabī, ending in riot and pillage, in which Mahbūb and others are killed.
- April: Jumāda II., H. 1132. 'Asaf Jah, Nizām-ul-Mulk, throws off his dependence and marches into the Dekhan. June 22: Shāhājī 16, he defeats Dilāwar 'Alī Khān at Ratanpur, near Berhānpur, and Aug. 4: Shawwāl 6, defeats 'Ālam 'Alī Khān at Bālāpura. Both generals being killed, Husain 'Alī leaves Dehli to quell the revolt, but, Oct. 1: Zi'l qa'da 27, he is assassinated.
- The natives of Sumatra,—fearing the Dutch more than the English, whom they had expelled, and in hope of their counter-acting the intriguing activity of the Dutch, allowed them to resume their Sumatran establishments. The English now remained at peace for many years, increasing in prosperity and in influence among the natives.
- The Hon. William Phipps succeeds Charles Boone as acting Governor of Bombay, till 1728.
- May 16: The Italian Bishop, Don Frei Mauricio de S. Theresa, and four Carmelite priests subscribe an oath to obey the British King and Governor. May 31: the Carmelites are ordered to supersede the Portuguese priests at Bombay. July: the Portuguese Viceroy issues an edict forbidding the recognition of the Italian priests at Bombay, and in a letter to the governor insists on the recognition of the Portuguese.
- July 8: Ramazān 2. A great earthquake at Dehli, nine shocks

A.D.  
1730

felt, and for a month afterwards there were lesser shocks; buildings thrown down, and people killed.

H. 1133: Churāman Jāt killed in battle against Muhammad Shāh. His son, Badan Singh, succeeds.

Oct. 11: 21-1 hijja 9. 'Abdullah Khān proclaims Muhammad Ibrāhīm, son of Rafī'ush-Shān, emperor, and assembling an army, is defeated and imprisoned, Nov. 17: Muharram 14, H. 1133, at Mathurā.

Muhammad Shāh makes a triumphal entry into Dehli.

Ajīt Singh of Jodhpur possesses himself of Ajmir, and in decision on the part of the Mughal generals, Khān Daurān and Qamar-ud-dīn Khān, causes a proposed expedition against him to be abandoned. Ajīt Singh sends professions of submission to the emperor, and retains Ajmir.

Sept. 6: War proclaimed by the Bombay Council upon Angria, for piracy.

The Conde de Ericeira, Portuguese Viceroy, erects a fort at Daman, and rebuilds the forts at Diu and Bassein. A great influx of artisans improves the trade at these places.

Sept. 12: Dom Francisco José de Sampaio e Castro succeeds the Conde de Ericeira at Goa as Viceroy.

Oct. Balāji Vishvanāth, Peshwā, dies. His son, Bajirāo, succeeded him as Peshwā, May 1731. In the interval Ābāji Pant Purandhare transacted the Peshwā's business.

The last Persian garrison is expelled from Afghanistan.

Murshid Quli Ja'far Khān confirmed in his rule over Bengal.

The Company authorised to borrow money to the extent of the sums lent by them to the Government, if not exceeding five millions sterling. Dividend reduced from 5 to 4 per cent.

The French India Company offer to take up the depreciated notes of the Royal Bank, and to extinguish them at the rate of fifty millions a month for a year, provided its privileges are made perpetual. Joseph François Dupleix appointed First Councillor and Military Commissioner at Pondichéri.

1731

Jan. 5: The Conde de Ericeira leaves Goa for Portugal.

Jan. 29: Rabī' I. 29, H. 1133. Muhammad Amin Khān, Muhammad Shāh's Vazīr, dies. 'Ināyat-ulla Khān appointed

A.D.  
1721

Vazir-Deputy, the Nizām-ul Mulk being destined for the appointment.

Anūp Singh, Deputy-Governor of Gujarāt, commits many oppressive acts. Strife arises in Ahmadābād, and Anūp Singh's and his minister Nahar Khān's houses are stormed; he is superseded by Haidar Qulī Khān.

April 15: The factor of Anjengo (in Travankor), proceeding with an escort to give the usual annual present to the Rānī of Attingal, is entrapped by stratagem and with his attendants is massacred.

May: Bājirāv Vishvanāth is formally invested with the dignity of Peshwā: Trimbakrāo Dābhāde is made Senāpati. The Nizām-ul Mulk temporises both with Sambhājī and Shāhu, and tries to evade the *chauth*, but yields on the arrival of a *farmān* from Dehli.

A Roman Catholic bishop or vicar apostolic is appointed to Ava and Pegu.

The Portuguese invite the co-operation of the English in attacking Āngria. Aug. 20: Robert Cowan concludes an agreement with the Portuguese to supply 300 men and five ships. Oct.-Dec.: skirmishes occur in which Āngria has the advantage. Dec. 30: Āngria is reinforced by 6,000 horse from Bājirāo.

Ribeiro, Bishop of Kranganor, dies, the last Romish prelate over the Syrian Church of Malabar.

Oct. 15: Nathaniel Elwich takes office as Governor of Madras, in succession to Francis Hastings, till Jan. 15, 1725. He succeeds in gaining securities for twenty-nine treasure-chests abstracted by ex-Governor Hastings.

Oct. M. de la Provostière dies at Pondichéri. M. Lenoir temporarily succeeds and, on the arrival of three richly laden ships, pays off the debts of the Company, whence poor home cargoes are returned.

Nov. 13-15: Severe storms at Madras. Bridges carried away and ships wrecked.

1722

Jan. 1: The Portuguese approached by Bājirāv regarding a peace treaty with the Rāja Shāhu. Jan. 9: a treaty concluded with Āngria, by which all the territories of Portugal are to be regarded as exempt from tribute: mutual assistance to be looked

A. D.  
1722

for with the Marāthās, intercommercial freedom in the landing of merchandise to be established—this agreement to be binding on the English also. Jan. 17: the Portuguese and English vessels leave Kolābā.

Jan. Mīr Mahmūd of Qandahār invades Persia. March 7: he defeats the Persians at Isfahān, which finally capitulates on Oct. 22. Shāh Husain is confined with his family and relations, and thus the Safavī dynasty dies out. Mahmūd Ghilzai becomes Shāh of Persia, leaving Qandahār under Mīr Husain.

Feb. 11: Chīm Qulich Khān 'Asaf Jāh, Nizām-ul-Mulk, appointed vazīr to Muhammad Shāh.

Haidar Quli Khān leaves Dehli for Gujarāt, and there assumes almost royal authority. Nov., he is superseded by 'Asaf Jāh, Nizām-ul Mulk, who appoints his uncle, Hamīd Khān, to act as his deputy and returns.

Rāja Jaysingh conducts an expedition against the Jāts of Bharatpur, and captures two forts.

Oct. 11: Zi:1 hijja 30, H. 1134. Sayyid 'Abdullah Khān dies in prison.

An English factory is erected at Injarām, Godāvari district; it had been founded in 1708.

Anticipating the arrival of ships, M. Lenoir prepares cargoes for return and markets for European cargo. No ships arrive, and Pondicheri is thrown into commercial straits.

Dec. 17: Charles VI. of Austria grants a deed of institution or Charter to the "Ostend East India Company," its factors and agents being chiefly persons who had served in the Dutch and English Companies.

1723

H. 1136: The Nizām-ul Mulk, in consequence of mutual aversion between the emperor and himself, resigns the office of Vazīr for that of Vakīl-i-Mutlaq, and in Oct. leaves for the Dekhan. The emperor orders Mubārīz Khān, the local Governor of Haidarābād, to assume the government of the whole Dekhan, and to raise an army against Nizām-ul Mulk.

Rustam 'Alī Khān and Shujā'at Khān, by orders from Dehli, march on Jodhpur, which they capture and plunder.

The Marāthās, for the first time, levy fixed tribute in Gujarāt. On the departure of Nizām-ul-Mulk for the Dekhan, Mubārīz-ul-

A.D.  
1783

Mulk Sarbuland Khān Bahadur Dilāwar Jang is appointed fifty-third Viceroy of Gujarāt, till 1730, with Shujā'at Khān as deputy. Hamīd Khān, deputy for the Nizām, opposes his entry, but is induced by the Bābis to withdraw to Dohad.

Hamīd Khān defeats an army under Rustam 'Alī Khān and Pīlāji Gaikwād at Arān, and again at Basu where Rustam 'Alī is killed.

July 13: Francisco José de Sampaio e Castro dies. Dom Christovão de Mello assumes office for two months, when the Succession Patent names him along with Dom Ignacio de Santa Theresa, Archbishop Primate, and Christovão Luiz de Andrade, Chancellor of the State. These hold office till 1725.

A mint is erected at Fort St George, Madras.

Aug. The Emperor Charles VI., having granted Letters Patent to the Ostend East India Company, this year they establish a factory at Bānkipur, near Ichhāpur, 15 miles above Calcutta, and carry on a very successful trade until political reasons induced the emperor to destroy it. Great discontent shown by other European Companies.

Commerce revives with the arrival of ships at Pondicheri. Oct., M. Bouvallier succeeds M. Lenoir as governor.

1724

Sam. 1780: Durjan Sāl succeeds Arjun Singh on the throne of Kotā. His accession acknowledged by Muhammad Shāh.

H. 1136: Ajit Singh retakes Ajmir and Sāmbhar as far as Narnal. An imperial army approaching, he takes flight, submits, and sends his eldest son, Dankhal Singh, to make terms. Ajit Singh is murdered while asleep at the instigation of his son, Abbay Singh, who ascends the throne.

Shujā'ud-dīn Khān, incensed at the English traders in Bengal for taking advantage of the emperor's grants to the Company, and passing private trade duty free; the faujdār of Hūglī stopped a boat laden with silks, which was released by a party of soldiers. For this the governor exacts a heavy fine and an apology.

May: Kānhoji Angria desires a treaty with the English Government, when a release and exchange of prisoners is made a first condition.

The Marāthās in Gujarāt support Hamīd Khān, as the only



A.D.

1724

means of effecting a permanent footing in that province. Hamid Khān shares the revenue with Kāntāji, Kadam Bānde and Pilāji Gaikwād. Mubāriz-ul Mulk is ordered to expel Hamid Khān and the Marāthās.

Bājirāv, in spite of the opposition of Shripatrāv the Pratinidhi, makes a successful raid into Mālwa.

Oct. Muharram, H. 1137. Nizām-ul Mulk, after negotiations, defeats at Shakar-Khera, in Berār, Mubāriz Khān, who is killed. Nizām-ul Mulk, now independent, establishes his court at Haidarābād.

Dom Luiz da Costa, appointed General of the North, proceeds to Bassein, which he fortifies.

Dec. 31: Rabī' II. 14, H. 1137. The emperor appoints Haidar Qult Khān to be Mir Ātash, superseding the Nizām-ul Mulk's nominee. The Nizām orders Hamid Khān to resume hostilities. Sarbuland Khān, ex-Governor of Kābul, is sent against him.

1725

Feb. 7: H. 1137. Mahmūd Ghilzai, King of Persia and Afghānistān, orders the murder of the Safavi princes, and thirty-nine of the family are barbarously slaughtered; he becomes mentally deranged and dies. His cousin, Ashraf, is elected king.

Quarrels occur between Pilāji and Kāntāji Kadam Bānde regarding the collection of *chaauth*. Kāntāji finally retires to near Kairā, while Pilāji levies taxes on Khambay and Surat.

Mubāriz-ul-Mulk compels Hamid Khān to retire, and defeats the united army of Hamid Khān and the Marāthās at Sojitrā and again at Kāpadvanj. Antāji Bhāskar, a Marātha, lays siege to Vadnagar. The resident Nāgars purchase immunity for 400,000 rupees.

Jan. 15: James Macrae succeeds Nathaniel Elswick as Governor of Madras, till May 14, 1730.

The Madras Council sends help against a mutinous outbreak of Muhammadan soldiers at Vizāgapatam.

Mahé taken by storm by Captain Bertrand François Mahé de la Bourdonnais.

H. 1138: Murshid Qult Khān Ja'far Khān, Nawāb of Bengal, dies. His son-in-law, Shujā'-ud-dīn, succeeds. Two Turkman

A.D.  
1725

brothers, Hāji Hamīd and Alahwardī Khān, share in his increase of power.

Two court favourites, Za'far Khān and Shāh 'Abdul Ghafūr, lose their position on a charge of embezzlement; Khān Daurān acquires great influence with the emperor.

Sept. 29: Robert Clive born.

Oct. 24: João de Saldanha da Gama arrives at Goa as Viceroy, and assumes the government.

During the five years from 1720 to 1725, the English had exported to India £578,155 of goods and £2,770,238 in bullion.

1726

Bajirāv with a large army invades the Karnātak and levies a contribution from Seringapatam, but gains no permanent advantage.

The Sar Deshī of Kudal captures Phonda fortress from the Portuguese.

The Marāthās compel Mubārīz-ul Mulk to admit their claim for tribute. Rivalry between the Peshwā and Pīlāji Gaikwād compels the latter to join Kāntāji, and together they march on Baroda, but fail to expel the Muhammadan governor from the city.

June: M. Lenoir succeeds M. de la Provostière as Governor of Pondichéri. Dec., M. Dupleix suspended from office at Pondichéri by order of the directors.

Sept. 24: A Charter granted by George I. enabling the Company to establish Courts of Record for the discharge of both civil and criminal justice, at Madras, Calcutta, and Bombay, consisting of a mayor and nine aldermen, and to hold Quarter Sessions to determine all penal causes but those of high treason. English law extended to India.

The Ostend Company are so successful that this year one-third of the original subscription of the proprietors, which remained due, was paid up from the gains alone of the trade.

The East India House erected in Leadenhall Street, London.

First Protestant Mission commenced in Madras town.

The *Nahid-o-Akhtar*, a poem by Prince Buland Akhtar, brother of the emperor, and whose poetical name was Achchhe, is completed.

A.D.  
1727

H. 1140: Nizām-ul Mulk by hearing Sambhāji's claim, and by removing the collectors of *sardasmukhi* and Shahu's *mahasadars*, endeavours to revive the feud between Shahu and Sambhāji, the former of whom, at the instigation of Bājirāv, prepares for war. Nov., Bājirāv lays waste Jalna and successfully out-manceuvres the Nizām's force, and makes a predatory expedition into Gujarāt. Pilāji and Kantāji Kadam obtain possession of Baroda.

Muhammad Khān Bangash Ghazanfar Jang, a Rohila chief, takes Jitgarh fort from Chatrasāl who takes flight.

The English levy tribute from the Persian refugees in the islands of Zareka, &c., in the Persian Gulf, to which the Portuguese laid claim.

The Mayor's Court at Madras is recognised by Royal Charter.

The private tonnage employed in the country trade had increased during the last ten years to about 10,000 tons. Many of the Company's servants are concerned in this trade.

The Austrian or Ostend East India Company's Charter suspended for seven years by the emperor, owing to the opposition of other maritime powers. The Company is finally dissolved by the treaty of Seville, Nov. 9, 1729, but the Germans were not altogether expelled from Bānpur till 1733. They had also a fort at Covelong (Kovalam) on the Madras coast.

1728

Bājirāv so hems in Nizām-ul Mulk's army that the latter is obliged to come to terms, Bājirāv demanding security for payment of *chauth* and cession of fortified places; Nizām-ul Mulk refuses to give up Sambhāji. The treaty is concluded and the armies retire.

Kantāji's foster son, Krishnaji, seizes Chāmpānī, which becomes a permanent base for the collection of the Marātha tribute.

Momin Khān, the Gujarāt minister, dies. His brother, 'Abd'ul Ghāni Khān, succeeds.

Jaysingh's Jaypur Astronomical tables completed, constructed from his own observations for seven years.

Hon. Robert Cowan succeeds the Hon. Wm. Phipps as Governor of Bombay; dismissed the service, 1734.

The Danish East India Co. publish at Copenhagen proposals

- A.D.  
1728 for a new subscription, and the following year obtained extraordinary privileges from King Frederick IV.
- 1729 H. 1141: Sarbuland Khān Mubāriz-ul Mulk formally grants the tribute of Gujarāt to Bājirāv, whose brother, Chimnāji Appa, extorts it from Dholkā district. Kāntāji also collects tribute with an army.
- Disturbances raised in Surat by Mulla Muḥammad 'Alī, Umdāb-ul-tājār, who seizes and fortifies the island of Piram opposite Goghā. Disputes ensue with the Surat authorities, and the question is referred to the emperor.
- Bājirāv with a Marāṭha force assists Rājā Chatrasāl and besieges Muḥammad Khān Bangash in Jitgarh for six months.
- Religious disturbances break out in Agra.
- Sambhāji, Rājā of Kolhāpur, is surprised and defeated by the Pratinidhi: Tarābāi and Bhawānibāi are taken prisoners to Satārā.
- Vanchi Martānda Perumāi reigns at Travankor, till 1746.
- The Dutch Company have their Charter extended for twenty-three years, for which they paid the republic a large consideration. Their wealth and power, particularly in Java, was at this time amazing.
- Mar Thomas, the Mōnophysite bishop of the southern portion of the Syrian Church, dies, and is succeeded by his nephew of the same name, who charges Mar Gabriel, the Nestorian bishop of the northern diocese, with heresy and appeals to the Dutch Governor at Cochin to interfere.
- 1730 Jan. 15: H. 1142. Ashraf, the Ghilzai Shāh of Persia, defeated by Tahmāsp Quli Khān, afterwards Nādir Shāh. Ashraf escaped, but was afterwards murdered by a Biloch chief and his head sent to Shāh Tahmāsp II., son of Sultān Husain. This defeat ended Afghān rule in Persia.
- On the defeat of Sambhāji, an accommodation is come to with Shāhu, and the Kolhāpur and Satārā sovereignties are defined.
- May 14: George Morton Pitt succeeds Mr Jas. Macrae as Governor of Madras, till Jan. 23, 1735.
- June: Aśhādī S. 1786. Abhaya Singh of Mārwar appointed fifty-fourth Viceroy of Gujarāt. Mubāriz-ul-Mulk Sarbuland Khān

A.D.  
1730

opposes his entry and defeats him at Adālaġ. After a second engagement it is arranged that Sarbuland Khān should accept 100,000 rupees and retire to Ahmadābād.

H. 1143: Muhammad Khān Ghazanfar Jang, appointed Governor of Mālwa in order to chastise the Marāthās, connives at their proceedings, and so prolongs his period of government.

Aug. Intelligence received at Goa of invasions by Marāthās. The Fidalgos of Bassein lose Chamba fortress and defend Saibana. The English and Portuguese repulse the Marāthās in Salsette.

Angria puts to the sword the crews of some storm-stayed Portuguese vessels at Vijayadurg.

The Bombay Government conclude an offensive and defensive alliance with Phond Sāwant of Sāwantwādi for mutual assistance against the Angrias.

The English in Bengal, to stop the clandestine trading of the Ostend ships, block the Ganges. Of two ships one is captured.

Mar Gabriel, the Syrian Nestorian bishop at Cochin, dies: his successor from Babylon is intercepted by the Jesuits.

Dupleix's suspension order rescinded, and the post of Intendant at Chandranagar is conferred on him.

The United English East India Company's Charter again renewed till Lady Day 1769. The Company agree to accept interest at 4, instead of 5 per cent., on loan to Government of £3,200,000, and to pay a premium of £200,000. Restricted from holding lands and tenements in Britain above the value of £10,000 per annum (3 Geo. II., c. 14).

Four English ships from China arrived this year, with 1,707,000 lbs. of tea, and three other East Indiamen with 371,000 pieces of calicoes besides other valuable merchandise. From 1725 to 1730 the Company had exported £551,234 worth of goods and £2,551,872 in bullion.

1731

Nādir Shāh takes Harāt, gains the attachment of the Abdālīs, deposes Tahmāsp Shāh II. of Persia, and sets his own infant son on the throne as 'Abbās III.

Feb. The Portuguese settlement at Manor besieged by the Marāthās. March 6: they are defeated and retire. July: Rāghoji Pant and Martinho da Silveira de Menezes sign a treaty to restore the *status quo*, but on the Marāthā demand for further unreason-

A.D.  
1731

able terms the treaty is cancelled and hostilities resumed. Oct., the Marāthās are driven from Panhāla.

H. 1143: Trimbakrāv Dhabāde, the Marāthā Senāpati, leagues with Nizām-ul Mulk against Bājirāv, and marches for the Dekhan from Gujarāt. April 1: Bājirāv anticipates Āsaf Jāh, and attacks Trimbakrāv Dhabāde, and defeats him and Pilāji at Bhilāpur, near Baroda. The latter is severely wounded, and the former falls in battle; Bājirāv invests his youthful son, Yashwantrāv, with the hereditary office of Senāpati, and bestows on him the title of *Sena khas khel* in addition to his hereditary one of *Shamsher Bahādur*. Aug., a compact made between Bājirāv and Nizām-ul-Mulk, allowing his claim to some possessions in Gujarāt and to countenance his sovereignty in the east of the Dekhan.

Kānhoji Āngria dies. (This date is doubtful: Grant Duff gives 1728; the Portuguese, June 20, 1729.)

Sambhāji Āngria seizes a Portuguese vessel at Dābhol. The Viceroy issues a proclamation forbidding all communication with Āngria: the Bombay Council resolves to send 300 sepoys to aid against his aggressions.

Chāma Rāja succeeds to the throne of Maisur: is imprisoned in Kabbāldurg, where he dies in 1734. Chikka or Immadi Krishna was placed on the throne by the all-powerful ministers, Deva Rāj and Nanja Rāj.

M. Dupleix takes office at Chandranagar, and restores commercial prosperity; both foreign and inland trade being carried on.

June 13: The Swedish East India Company is set on foot by the king, Frederick, for trading from Gottenborg, with a Charter for fifteen years.

King John V. forms a temporary Portuguese East India Company with *one* ship to trade to Surat.

1732

Abhay Singh schemes for the removal of Pilāji Gaikwād, Governor of Songarh and Baroda. He effects his assassination by means of a Mār wādi at the village of Dākor, occupies Baroda, and places Sher Khān Bābī in charge.

Mulla Muhammad 'Alī of Athva resists by force a demand for a lakh of rupees by Sohrāb Khān, Governor of Surat, and succeeds in driving him from the city, and the government is usurped

A.D.

1732

by Teghbakht Khān. Teghbakht afterwards imprisons the Mulla for two years and puts him to death in 1734.

Dāmājī Gaikwād succeeds his father, Pilāji, as military commander. Mādhavrāv Gaikwād, Pilāji's brother, attacks and takes Baroda from Sher Khān Bābī.

Jan. 23: The Portuguese Viceroy, João de Saldanha, hands over the government to a commission of three: Dom Ignacio de Santa Theresa, Archbishop; Dom Christovão de Mello, and Thomé Gomez Moreira.

Malhārāv Holkar invades Mālwa, now in possession of Dīa Bahādur, and at Tīrella defeats the governor, who is killed.

The Siddi of Janjira defeated by the two Āngrias who become more formidable by the possession of his fleet.

Sa'idat-ulla Khān, Nawāb of the Karnātak, dies. His nephew and adopted son, Dost 'Alī, succeeds, till 1740; on Bāqir 'Alī, a younger nephew, is conferred the government of Vellor.

John Zephaniah Holewell arrives in India as surgeon's mate in an Indian ship. Dec. 6: Warren Hastings born.

H. 1145: The *Muntakhab ul Lubab* of Muhammad Hāshim, Khāfi Khān, an excellent history of Hindustan from 1519 to 1718, is published.

The E.I. Company's sales this year amounted to £1,940,996, and their dividends reduced from 8 to 7 per cent., and continued so till 1744. The Dutch during a considerable part of that time realised 20 to 25 per cent. upon the capital stock, and never less than 12½.

1733

Bājirāv, called to the help of Rāja Chatrasāl of Bundelkhand, forces Muhammad Khān Bangash into a fort. Chatrasāl confers on the Peshwā a fort and district in Jhānsī. Mālwa province transferred from Muhammad Khān to Rāja Jaysingh of Amber.

The Marāthās advance into Gujarāt to avenge the murder of Pilāji, and secure from the Ahmadābād treasury a sum of 80,000 rupees in addition to their *chauth* and *sardesmukhi* tax, Jawān Mard Khān Bābī being kept as a hostage till payment is made. At Goghā a contest for the governorship takes place between Burhān-ul-Mulk (appointed) and Sher Khān Bābī, son of the late governor, Salābat Khān Bābī.

Mr Freke's government of Fort William commenced.

A.D.  
1733

The Marāthas plot against the Siddis of Janjira. The Pratinidhi gains over a pirate, Ya'qub Khān or "Shaikhji," who was in the confidence of the Siddi. A force is sent into the Konkan, and, intrigues failing, war breaks out. The Pratinidhi is surprised and defeated at Chiplun.

Mahā Dhammā Rāja Dibata succeeds to the throne of Burma.

The Bengal Nawāb's troops blockade the German factory at Bānkipur. The agent and factors are expelled, and the factory razed to the ground.

Further ill-treatment by Tegbeg or Teghbakht Khān, the Governor of Surat, causes the English merchants to leave the factory and blockade the town in their ships. The governor yields to all their demands.

Dec. 11 : Messrs Lowther and Dickson conclude a treaty with seven of the Siddis of Rājpurī.

1734

Jaya Singh, Viceroy of Mālwa, resigns his province to the Peshwā, with the tacit concurrence of the Emperor Muhammad Shāh, on whose behalf the territory is still to be held.

S. 1790 : Rānā Sangrām Singh II. of Udaypur dies. During his reign most of the Mewār lost territory was regained. Rāja Jagat Singh succeeds, but fails to cope with the Marāthas.

Jawān Mard Khān Bābi attempts to take Idar from Ānand Singh and Rāy Singh, brothers of Abhay Singh. The brothers obtain aid from Malhānāv Holkar and Rānoji Sindia, and exact 175,000 rupees from Jawān Mard Khān.

Mahādaji or Māloji Gaikwād, Dāmāji's uncle, marches on Baroda and recovers it from Sher Khān Bābi.

Under Shujā'ud-dīn Khān, Bengal, Bihār, and Orissa greatly improve. His power is respected by the Europeans.

May 8 : Dom Luiz Botelho, appointed General of the North, reaches Bassein and prepares a fleet for the subjection of Angria.

The Siddi of Janjira dies. His eldest son, 'Abdullah, is murdered by younger brothers, and the government usurped in prejudice to Siddi Rahman, then absent from Janjira.

Chikka Krishna Rāja placed on the throne of Maisur, but the real power is in the hands of usurpers.

Ranga Krishna, Nayyak of Madura, dies childless. His



A.D.

1734 widow, Minākshī Ammal, becomes queen-dowager ; many intrigues are made to dethrone her.

Sept. 22 : Mr Robert Cowan is dismissed and his place taken by John Horne as Governor of Bombay, till April 7, 1739.

Nov. The Bombay Government vote aid to Mānāji Āngria to foster his dissensions with his brother, Sambhāji. Dec. 6 : Chaul fort is taken from Sambhāji.

Dec. Dharmapattanam Island and Madakkara on the Malabar coast ceded to the English, and strongly fortified.

1735 Jan. 23 : Richard Benyon succeeds George Morton Pitt as Governor of Madras for nine years, till Jan. 17, 1744.

Bājirāv joins Siddi Rahman and Ya'qūb Khān, and reduces forts Talāgadh and Ghosāla in Kolāba. He besieges Janjira, but failing to take it, enters into a treaty with the besieged, which recognises Siddi Rahman's claims, and secures to the Marāthas forts Rāygarh, Tala, Ghosāla, Uchitgarh, and Birwadi.

Sambhāji Āngria takes the fortress of Chaul de Sima from the Siddi and garrisons it strongly.

Ratansingh Bandhari and Sohrāb Khān contest the governorship of Viramgām. The former raises an army and plunders Dholkā : he offers terms to Sohrāb Khān, and on their refusal surprises the camp at Dholi ; Sohrāb Khān is killed and his forces routed.

Dāmāji Gaikwād's position as representative of Umābāi, widow of Khandherāv Dābhāde, in Gujarāt disputed by Kāntāji Gaikwād, whose rights are ignored. Kāntāji is defeated at Ānand-Mogri. A peace is concluded on condition that Dāmāji should receive one-fourth share of the revenues of the country north of the Māhi.

Sept. 19 : M. Benoit Dumas, Governor of Isles de France and Bourbon, takes office as Governor-General at Pondichéri. M. Bertrand de la Bourdonnais appointed Governor of the Isle de France, till 1740.

Malhārāv Holkar overruns Mālwa and takes the fort of Sambhar. The city is captured and plundered, and nine hundred persons put to death.

From 1730 to 1735 the E.I. Company exported £717,854 of goods and £2,406,078 of bullion.

- A.D.  
1735 Chatrasāl Bundela dies, bequeathing the Peshwā the Mahāls of Kālpi, Sironj, Kūnch, Garra, Kotā, and Hirdainagar, under an express stipulation that his posterity should be protected by the Peshwā and his heirs.
- 1736 Jan. The Court of Directors issues a proclamation prohibiting British subjects from trading to the East Indies, contrary to the liberties and privileges granted to the Company, or from serving in or being on board any ships unlawfully trading.
- The Portuguese take the part of Sambhāji Angria against his brother, Mānāji, in an attack on Kolābā. Mānāji is taken under the Peshwā's protection.
- Feb. 26: Tahmāsp Qulī Khān proclaimed and crowned with the title Nādir Shāh of Persia. With 80,000 men he marched on Qandahār, under Mir Husain, and being refused admittance blockaded the town for two years and finally took it by successive assaults.
- 'Alahwardī Khān procures the title of Nawāb of Bihār, independent of Bengal.
- Bājirāv demands an extensive *jāgir* from the emperor, who concedes the right to six sūbahs in the Dekhan. Nizām-ul Mulk, in alarm, becomes reconciled to the emperor.
- March 19: Zi-l qa'da 6, H. 1148. Yādgar Khān Kashmīri deputed to mediate between the Marāthās and the emperor. He carries a patent granting to Bājirāv Mālwa and Gujārāt, which he now held by the sword. It is stipulated that Bājirāv should enter the imperial service.
- April: The Rāja of Trichinopoly dies. Chanda Sāhib, Dost 'Alī's Diwān, profits by internal dissensions to enter into and hold the city, but still professes allegiance to the Nawāb.
- The Marāthā armies ravage Bhadāwar and defeat Amra Singh, who is deserted by his brother on the field. Besides plundering, the Marāthās levy a contribution of twenty lakhs of rupees.
- Sept. 10: The charter of Dost 'Alī Khān from Ālambarai authorising the coining of money arrives at Pondichery.
- Ratansingh Bhandari defeats Rangoji, Dāmaji Gaikwad's agent, at Viramgām. The Marāthās capture Kāpadwanj.
- 1737 March 24: Zi-l qa'da 22, H. 1149. Sa'adat Khān, Governor,

A.D.

1737 of Audh, defeats Malhārrāv's troops on their way to plunder Sa'idābād and Jalair; Malhārrāv joins the Peshwā at Kotal April 9: Zi-l hijja 8.

April: Zi-l hijja, H. 1149. The Marāthās besiege Shikohābād. The governor by concessions saves the town.

H. 1150. Disturbances between the Hindus and Muhammadans break out at Sambhar.

The Portuguese workmen at the fortress of Thāna, in desperation for food and pay, invite the Marāthās to rule Salsette island. April 6: the Marāthās occupy the fort of St Jeronym or Ghodbandar. The Portuguese governor, Dom Luiz de Botelho, hastily retires to Karanjā. May: Six forts of Salsette are captured. A force under Antonio Cardim takes Manor. Aug. An appeal to the Bombay Government for help is met with a refusal. The northern possessions of the Portuguese in India now consist only of Chaul, Karanjā Bāndra, Versova, Bassein, Māhim, Tārāpur, and Daman. Pedro de Mello now succeeds to the command of the campaign.

Bājirāv appears before Dehli to intimidate the emperor. Retreating, he is attacked and drives back the Mughals with loss. He then marches for the Dekhan. Nizām-ul Mulk, invested with full powers to call out all the resources of state, marches on Sironj with 34,000 men.

Momin Khān, appointed fifty-fifth Viceroy of Gujarāt, is opposed by supporters of Abhay Singh, and joins the Marāthās. Ahmadābād is besieged. The Gujarāt nobles persuade the emperor to reappoint Abhay Singh Viceroy: but Momin Khān continues to besiege Ahmadābād and is joined by Dāmāji Gaikwād.

Oct. 11-12: Great hurricane and earthquake at Calcutta and up the Ganges. 300,000 lives lost and 20,000 vessels of all sizes were cast away. The steeple of the English church was thrown down and about two hundred houses destroyed.

1738 Jan. Asaf Jah, Nizām-ul Mulk, attacked near Bhopāl by Bājirāv, surrounded, and so harassed that on Feb. 11 he engages to cede all land between the Nerbādā and Chambal rivers, and to pay fifty lakhs of rupees.

March: Qandahār capitulates to Nādir Shāh. Generous terms

A. D.  
1738

are offered and accepted, and an Afghan contingent furnished for the invasion of Hindustan. June: Safar, H. 1151. Kabul is stormed and occupied. Leaving a garrison, Nādir Shāh proceeds to Peshāwar.

Phond Sawant of Sawantwādi dies. Rāmchandra Sāwant succeeds.

Momin Khān, with the aid of Dāmāji Gaikwad, captures Ahmadābād, half of which is handed over to the Marāthās. The latter on attempting extortion are expelled from the city. Momin Khān appointed fifty-seventh Viceroy of Gujarāt.

The Marāthās continue the campaign in the Konkan against the Portuguese, who are reinforced by contingents from Europe. Dom Antonio Cardim attacks Thāna but is repulsed by Malhārāv Holkar. The Marāthās sack Daman, capture several forts, and (Nov.) besiege Mahim.

Mr Freke, Governor of Fort William, is succeeded by Mr Cruttenden, who was succeeded in the following year by Mr Braddyth.

Feb. Tukāji Bhonsla dies. His son, Bāwā Sāhib, succeeds to the kingdom of Tanjor, but dies the same year. Shāhuji, the younger son, driven from the kingdom by faction, takes refuge at Chilambam and opens negotiations with Dumas at Pondicheri. Oct., the French send a mission to Tanjor, but make no impression on the usurpers.

Aug. The French send two ships to take Kārikāl and aid Shāhuji, who, however, had made friends with the Tanjor nobility and imprisoned his usurping relative Sidoji.

Chandā Sāhib, now in possession of Madura, obtains the aid of the French.

1739

Jan. 26: Ramazān 25, H. 1151. Nādir Shāh, having defeated the Mughal governor of Jalālābād, marches on Attak, crosses the river, and devastates the entire district. Jan. 21-22: Shawwāl, 10-11, the Mughal armies defeated at Shāhdaula. Lāhor by submission escapes plunder. Feb. 24: Zī-l qa'da, 15, Muhammad Shāh's army under Burhān-ul-Mulk is defeated. Deputations to the Persian camp result in a complete capitulation. March 19: Zī-l hijja 8, Muhammad Shāh enters Delhi, followed next day by Nādir Shāh. An insurrection breaks out in the city, and Nādir

A.D.

1739

Shāh orders a general massacre, in which 20,000 are said to have perished.

April 6: 21-1 hijja 26. Nāsir Mīrā, son of the Persian emperor, marries the daughter of Murād Bakshah. April 9: orders are issued to levy a ransom. Five divisions are made in the city, and the contribution from each paid to the Amīrs; two karors of rupees are exacted. May 16: Safar 7, H. 1152, Nādir Shāh leaves Dehli with a booty estimated at from 80 to 145 millions, in which was the famous Peacock Throne set with diamonds.

Jan. 20: Māhim capitulates to the Marāthās under Chinnāji Appa, also the forts of Kelve Katalwādā, Srīgion, Dāhanu, Tārāpur, and Asherī. Jan. 26: the Marāthās enter Salsette, investing it on Feb. 17. May 2: the Portuguese Viceroy concludes a treaty with Bājirāv, agreeing to cede 40 per cent. of the revenues of Salsette and Bardes. March-April: Bassein is closely invested by Chinnāji Appa and Malhārāv Holkar, and blockaded on the sea face by Mānāji Angria; May 16: the Portuguese capitulate.

March 28: Karāñjā fort taken by Sambhāji Angria from the Portuguese. Angria attacks Chaul twice without success and invests it till October, when it capitulates and is formally transferred in December.

Feb. 6: Four thousand horse under Francisco Pereira are sent by Chandā Sāhib to attack Kārikāl. The fort of Kirkangarhi capitulates. Feb. 14: Kārikāl, with the adjoining country, is made over to the French, and M. Golard appointed governor.

Feb. 8: M. Durois' appointment to the directorship of Chandranagar received at Pondichery. He is posted temporarily at Mahé till M. Dupleix leaves for France.

March 23: 21-1 hijja 13, H. 1151. Shuja'ud-dīn Khān, Nawab of Bengal, dies. His son, 'Alā-ud-daula Sarfarāz Khān, succeeds.

Fidā-ud-dīn Khān, deputy viceroy in Gujarāt, is resisted in his collection of tribute by Jaitaīgh of Mohanpur, whom he defeats. The Marāthās regain their share of the Ahmadābād revenues, Momin Khān being forced to sue for peace with Rangoji.

Bājirāv, after the departure of Nādir Shāh, leagues with the Rājputs to withstand the Mughals, especially Nizām-ul Mulk. He also becomes reconciled to Rāghoji Bhonsla, and secures his co-operation.

A.D.  
1739

Kashmir annexed to the kingdom of Kābul by Nādir Shah.  
Risings take place in Pegu against the effete empire of Burma.  
April 7: Stephen Law appointed Governor of Bombay in succession to Mr John Horne, till Nov. 15, 1742.

July 20: The English at Bombay conclude a treaty at Bassein with Chinnāji Appa for Bajirāv, with a view to obtaining further commercial privileges.

Nov. 1: Sambhaji Angria's fleet appears off Bombay. Nov. 6: he hoists his flag over Elephanta.

1740

Feb. 17: The Imām Sāhib of Golkonda pays a state visit to the French at Pondicheri.

March 31: Sinappaiyan returns to Pondicheri from Tanjor with presents from Pratāp Singh.

H. 1153: Bajirāv attacks Nāsir Jang, son of Nizām-ul Mulk, at Burhānpur, and is repulsed. The war is continued till an accommodation is come to at Munghi-Paitan, when both parties are pledged to maintain peace, and to refrain from plundering the Dekhan.

May 9: Sa'far 12. Bajirāv Peshwā dies near the Nartadā. Rāghoji Bhonsla endeavours to prevent Rājāji Bajirāv's appointment as Peshwā by proposing Bāpu Nāyyak, but in August Rājāji is appointed to succeed his father.

May: Rāghoji Bhonsla at the head of 50,000 Marāthās enters the Karnātak and, May 20: defeats the Nawāb's army at Dāmālcheru pass, in N. Arkat. The Nawāb Dost 'Alī, adopted son of Sa'adat-ullāh Khān, is slain with his son, Hasan 'Alī, and most of his officers, his diwān, Mīr Asad, being taken prisoner. His son, Safdar 'Alī, succeeded him, till 1742. The country people flock to Pondicheri, as do Dost 'Alī's widow, children, and dependents, and Chandā Sahib's wife and son.

May 20: Sa'far 13. Sarfarāz Khān, Nawāb of Bengal, killed at Giris in battle by Mirza Muhammad 'Alī. Alahwardi Khān, Nawāb of Bihār, usurps the government of Bengal, Bihār, and Orissā, till 1756.

• Aug. Safdar 'Alī is recognised as Nawāb of the Karnātak on payment of ten million rupees to the Marāthās, and a promise to aid in expelling Chandā Sahib from Arkat. Dumas defies the Marāthā leader.

A.D.

1740

Sept. 18: In order to save Goa, the Portuguese surrender Chaul to Sambhaji Angria.

Raja Martanda Varma of Travankor unifies the country, subduing many petty chiefs, with the help of a Flemish officer, De Lanoy.

Dec. The Marāthās again invade the Karnātak. Dec. 15: Trichinopoly invested. Detachments pillage the Jinji district. Dec. 27: a reverse is sustained by the Marāthās at Porto Nuovo. Negapatam is sacked, and the Deputy-Governor Astruc, his family and several Dutchmen taken prisoners.

From 1735 to 1740 the United East India Company exported £938,970 of goods and £2,459,470 of bullion.

1741

Jan. Revadanda, the last Portuguese possession between Goa and Daman, taken by the Marātha general, Khandoji Mankar. Chinnaji Appa, the Peshwa's brother, dies.

March 26: Chanda Sahib delivers Trichinopoly to the Marāthās, who after plundering the town leave Morarirav as governor. Chanda Sahib is made a close prisoner at Satara.

Alahwardi Khan gives notice to Murshid Quli Khan, brother-in-law of the late Nawab, to quit Orissa. He refuses and is defeated near Balasor by Alahwardi Khan. Sayyid Ahmad, placed over the province, proves unpopular, and the people seize him and place Baqir Khan in charge. Alahwardi Khan marches to Orissa, defeats the rebels, and appoints Muhammad Mu'azzam governor of the province.

Bhaskar Pant leads a Marātha army into Bengal and Bihar, ravages the country and demands *chauth*.

In Gujarāt, the Marāthās are defeated at Dholka by the governor Qaim Quli Khan. The Viceroy, Momin Khan, makes peace.

Nizam-ul Mulk leaves Dehli to crush a rebellion led by his second son, Nasir Jang, who is defeated near Daulatabad on July 23, and carried a prisoner to Aurangabad.

Balaji Bajirav II. applies to the emperor for the formal cession of Malwa according to the treaty made with his father. No notice is taken of this appeal.

Pratap Singh made Raja of Tanjor instead of his half-brother

A.D.  
1741

Sayajī. The latter subsequently places himself under the protection of the English.

Minākshī Āmmal, Queen-Dowager of Madura, kills herself.

April: M. Dumas successfully diverts Rāghojī Bhonsla's demands upon Pondicheri, and a pacification is concluded. The French reputation much enhanced by this success. The Mughal confers a mansab of 45,000 horse on Dumas.

May 18: Dom Luiz de Menezes, Conde de Ericeira and first Marquis de Lourical, takes office at Goa as Viceroy for the second time. By a victory at Bardes he regains for the Portuguese five fortresses, the province of Salsette, and the fort of Phonda.

July 28: M. Février sails from Pondicheri as administrator of Karikal.

Aug. 20: Mr Hubbard, Governor of Fort St David, dies.

Sept. 27: M. de la Bourdonnais, with a squadron of seven ships, arrives off Pondicheri.

Oct. 6: M. Dirois appointed Director of Chandranagar, arrives at Pondicheri. Oct. 19: M. Dumas leaves for Europe. M. Dupleix succeeds as governor, retaining his predecessor's mansab.

Pope Benedict XIV. by a bull forbids the prevaricating sophistry of the Jesuits in India—"inobedientes, contumaces, captiosi, et perditī homines." From this time their influence began to decline.

H. 1154. The *Tārīkh-i Hindī* of Rustam 'Alī is written.

1742

Jan. 14: M. Dupleix and suite make formal entry into Pondicheri. Presents received from Safdar 'Alī, Mir Asad and Ghulām Husain. May 2: A flag and kettledrum for Dupleix arrive from the Emperor of Delhi.

Bālājī Bājirāo II. masters Garah and Mandla, and through the mediation of Jaysingh and Nizām-ul-Mulk obtains a promise of the *chauth* of Mālwa province. The emperor thus secures the aid of the Peshwā against Rāghojī Bhonsla now invading Bengal. Alahwardī Khān's army is repulsed by Bhāskar Pant and driven to Katwā. Mir Habib, former *darogā* of Murshid Qulī Khān, joins the Marāthās who are compelled to retreat before the Nawāb of Audh and the Peshwā.

Sarbuland Khān appointed Governor of Allāhabād.



A.D.  
1742

Fights take place at Ahmadābād between the Marāthās and Muḥammadāna.

June 12 : Dom Luiz de Menezes, the Portuguese Viceroy, dies. Dom Luiz de Caetano de Almeida takes over the charge of state till Dec. 20. Dom Francisco de Vasconcellos, Bishop of Cochin, goes on the commission.

Alahwardī Khān permits the English to construct a moat or ditch round their settlement at Calcutta, for protection against incursions of the Marāthās.

Oct. 2 : Safdar 'Alī, Nawāb of Arkat, put to death by his brother-in-law, Murtazā 'Alī Khān of Vellor, who in November enters Arkat in triumph as Nawāb. Revolts occur in the army, the palace is surrounded and Murtazā 'Alī escapes in female disguise. Sayyid Muḥammad Khān, infant son of Safdar 'Alī, is proclaimed Nawāb, under a *diwān*.

Vanchī Mārtānda Perumāi of Travankor conquers Ellayēdatunād.

Sept. 11 : Great cyclone off Bombay ; much damage done.

Sept. 18 : In a despatch, the French E.I. Co. order Duplex to reduce the expenditure by one-half, and to stop all expense on fortifications, in view of the anticipated war with England. The sea-front at Pondicheri, however, is fortified.

Nov. 15 : John Geckie, senior member of Council at Bombay, acting governor till Nov. 26, when William Wake takes office, till 1750.

Vepēry, Perambur, and Puthupāk villages (now included in the city of Madras) granted to the English by the Nawāb of Arkat ; Yerānavūr and Shadayānkuppām villages to the south of Madras held at a peppercorn rent on *Sārotriam* tenure.

1743

Jan. Nizām-ul Mulk marches into the Dekhan, arriving at Arkat in March. His army intimidates the petty princes into submission, and by August the Karnātak is evacuated by the Marāthās. Moririrāv is acknowledged chief of Gōti. Khwāja 'Abdullah Khān, the generalissimo of the Mughal army, is appointed Nawāb of Arkat.

The Marāthās under Rāghoji Bhonsla again invade Bengal. Nawāb Alahwardī Khān succeeds in driving them back, but the

A.D.

1743

loss in revenue was immense from their plunder and the devastation they had inflicted in their raid.

Jan. 17: Mr Nicholas Morse succeeds Mr Richard Benyon as Governor of Madras, till 1746.

March 30: Dom Francisco de Vasconcellos, joint Governor of Goa, dies. May 18: Dom Lourenço de Noronha succeeds on the commission.

May: The French at Pondicheri and the English at Madras send presents to Nizām-ul Mulk, and strengthen their fortifications.

July: Jumāda I., H. 1156. The emperor grants a *farmān* to Balāji Bājirāy, Peshwā, ceding Mālwa nominally to be held for Prince Ahmad.

Momin Khān, Viceroy of Gujarāt, dies. Fida-ud-dīn, with Muftakhir Khān as agent, acts as viceroy. Ranghoji plots to murder these officials, but sustains a reverse. Fida-ud-dīn becomes sole master of Gujarāt.

'Abdul 'Aziz Khān of Junnar appoints himself Viceroy of Gujarāt by a forged order which names Jawān Mard Khān Bābī as deputy. Muftakhir Khān, appointed fifty-eighth Viceroy, is forced to name Jawān Mard Khān as deputy.

Rāja Jaysingh of Jaypur dies. Ishvari, his son, succeeds, but by a convention with Udaypur, Mādhav Singh, son of a Mewār princess, holds the right of succession; Holkar supports his claim.

Budh Singh of Bīndī dies in exile. His son Umed, aged thirteen, levies troops and regains Pātan and Gainoli.

Rāghoji Bhonsla constitutes himself protector of the Rāja of Deogarh, in consequence of being called in to mediate in a disputed succession: all the power is taken into his hands.

Dec. 21: M. Dupleix issues an order to the effect that all officials shall build houses at Mortandi Chāvadi, henceforth to be called Dupleixpettai.

1744

'Abdul 'Aziz, Governor of Junnar, is resisted in the collection of tribute by Devāji Takpar, lieutenant of Dāmāji Gaikwād, and is defeated at Kim Kathodra, pursued and slain at the Narbadā.

Fakhr-ud-daula, Fakhr-ud-dīn Khān Shujā'at Jang Bahādur

A.D.

1744 appointed fifty-ninth Viceroy of Gujarāt : and Jawān Mard Khān Bābī as his deputy.

Feb. The East India Company agree to lend the British Government a million sterling at 3 per cent. as an equivalent for the prolongation of their charter for fourteen years to Lady-day 1783 (13 Geo. II., c. 17).

The Berār Marāthās under Bhāskarrāv Pant invade Bengal. Alahwardī Khān invites the Marāthās to a conference at Munkirru and gives the signal for the massacre of the leaders, when Bhāskarrāv and nineteen officers are slaughtered.

March : Khwāja 'Abdullah, about to repair to Arkat to resume his command as Subahdār, is found dead, his body bearing traces of poison.

May 31 : War declared between France and England. Their respective interests in India are henceforth maintained at the sword's point. A French fleet despatched to attack Madras. An English squadron under Commodore Barnett seizes three French ships in the straits, and another, the "Favori," at Achin in Dec.

July 4 : Sayyid Muhammad *alias* Sa'adat-ullah Khān II., the child Nawāb, is treacherously assassinated at a wedding-feast by a Pathān soldier. The murderer and ten accomplices are cut down. Suspicion rests on Murtazā 'Alī, who escapes to Vellor. Anwar-ud-dīn receives from Nizām-ul-Mulk a commission as Nawāb of the Karnātak.

Sept. 24 : Dom Pedro Miguel de Almeida e Portugal, Conde de Assumar, takes office as Viceroy at Goa, in succession to a commission.

1745 H. 1158 : The Afghāns in Alahwardī Khān's service mutiny under Mustafā Khān, plunder Rājmahāl and Monghir, march on Pātna, the governor of which defeats the rebels. Mustafā flees to Chunār, and endeavours to form a coalition with Rāghojī Bhonsla's Marāthās. Zain-ud-dīn Khān, son-in-law of Alahwardī Khān, defeats the rebels at Jagdispur, where Mustafā is killed.

Rāghojī Bhonsla again invades Bengal, reduces Katak and most of Bardhwan. He is joined by the remains of Mustafā Khān's arm ; they sustain a partial defeat at Katwā. Rāghojī is now obliged to return to his own territories.

A.D.  
1745

March: Sa'far, H. 1158. 'Ali Muhammad, leader of the Rohila Afghāns, having possessed himself of Katir district, is besieged at Bankar and imprisoned.

Vanchi Mārtāndi Perumāl of Travankor conquers Kayankulam.

Aug. Despatches from survivors of a wrecked French vessel bring news of the French and English war to Pondicheri.

Sept. 11: Nawāb Anwar-ud-dīn Khān makes a state entry into Pondicheri, is entertained by Dupleix, and returns to camp.

The English squadron appears on the Coromandel coast, and takes three French ships. The Nawāb, appealed to by Dupleix, insists on no hostilities.

Nov. 4: Severe hurricane at Pondicheri; great damage caused. Two lesser cyclones follow on Nov. 23 and 28.

The United East India Company, from 1740 to 1745, exported £1,105,750 of goods, and £2,529,108 of bullion.

1746

Mir Ja'far Khān, appointed to high command with a view to expelling the Marāthās and Afghāns from Katak, obtains a slight success at Midnapur, but fails to follow it up. 'Ata-ullah Khān, sent to supersede him, attempts to gain him over to a revolt. Both generals are dismissed from the army.

Sadāshiv Chimnāji Bhāu, cousin of the Peshwā, conducts an expedition to the Karnātak, where some Desmukhs had evaded tribute. He levies contributions as far as the Tungābhadrā, and reduces the fort of Bhādar Benda.

Nāsir Jang, son of Nizām-ul Mulk, marches on Seringapatam in the absence of the army, to exact tribute. A deputation meets him, tendering allegiance.

Feb. The Portuguese ship, "St Louis," pursued to Pondicheri by four English vessels, which threaten a night attack on the town. Feb. 10: Muhāfiz Khān, son of Anwar-ud-dīn, visits Dupleix in state.

March 18: In view of rumours of warlike preparations by the English at Manjakuppam, Dupleix writes to the Nawāb disclaiming responsibility should fighting occur. April 1: Dupleix receives an application for troops from a native ruler in Fort St David district.

April: A French ship, attacked by the English off Tranquebar, is run ashore and blown up to avoid capture. The Danes fire on

A.D.  
1746

the assailants, but the return shot kills one and injures two of the garrison. April 12 : Danish deputies from Tranquebar entertained by M. Dupleix.

April : Commodore Barnett dies at Fort St David. Mr Peyton succeeds as Admiral.

May 5 : The Portuguese viceroy in person recaptures Alorna (for which he received the title Marquis de Alorna), Tirakol, Neutim, and Rarim forts in the Dekhan.

June 25 : Commodore Peyton engages with the French fleet under M. De la Bourdonnais near Negapatam. The French sustain the heavier loss and retire to refit at Pondicheri, where dissensions occur with M. Dupleix. The English refit at Trincomali. July 24 : a three days' fight begins : the English sail off.

Sept. 7 : The French under De la Bourdonnais land 600 men about twelve miles south of Madras and bombard Fort St George.

Sept. 10 : the English garrison of 300 men submit and surrender as prisoners of war. The Nawab of Arkat threatens to send a force to defend Madras, but is pacified by Dupleix. Oct. 10 : a treaty signed by De la Bourdonnais, by which the French agree to evacuate Madras on payment of a moderate ransom in Jan. 1747. Mahfuz Khan, son of the Nawab, invests Madras, is defeated by a sortie from the town, and again at St Thomé. Oct. 23 : De la Bourdonnais leaves Madras under D'Espremesnil, a member of Dupleix's Council. Oct. 30 : the ransom treaty with De la Bourdonnais declared null, and the possessions of the English seized indiscriminately. Some Englishmen escape to Fort St David, now the seat of administration under Mr John Hinde, the deputy-governor there. An attack there is repulsed by the Nawab's natives together with the garrison.

Oct. 26 : Forts Bicholim and Sanquelim, with territories, are recovered by the Portuguese from the Marāthās who swear allegiance.

1747

Jan. 6 : Zi-l hijja 23, H. 1159. Amīr Khān, Umdat-ul-Mulk, ex-Governor of Allahābād, murdered by a discharged servant with the consent of Muhammad Shāh.

H. 1160. Nādir Shāh of Persia and Afghānistān, intoxicated with success, perpetrates all manner of atrocities. In distrust of the Persians he grants excessive favours to the Afghāns. June 20 : Jumāda II., he is assassinated by his Persian guard. The Afghān

A. D.

1747

mercenaries, after an unsuccessful attack on the Persians, retreat. Oct., Ahmad Khān, son of Zemān Khān, the hereditary chief of the Abdālis, repulsed in an attack upon the Persian troops, marches to Qandahār and assumes sovereignty under the name of Durāni.

Jan. 10: The French from Ariyankuppam attempt an attack by sea on Kadalūr, but are driven back by a storm. Jan. 20: the squadron from Achén arrives, and on Feb. 19 proceeds to Goa.

March 13 N.S. The French army attacks Fort St David, but retires precipitately on the arrival of the fleet from Bengal.

April 14: Mr John Hinde dies at Fort St David prior to receipt of the Court of Directors' despatch of Jan. 24, appointing him Governor and President of Fort St David, now constituted the head settlement. April 16: Charles Floyer succeeds as governor till July 6, 1750.

At Surat factions led by Sayyid Achan, paymaster, and Safdar Muhammad, governor. The former calls in Malhārāv Khuni and they sack the city, Sayyid Achan being elected governor. Kedarji Gaikwād, Dāmājī's cousin, obtains one-third of Surat revenues. A great famine prevails in Gujarāt.

The Peshwā concludes more specific treaties with the Rājas of Bundelkhand, by which, in addition to Orchha already ceded, one-third of the territories is made over to Bālāji Bājirāv, with a similar share of the profits from the diamond mines at Panna.

H. 1160. Appaji, Malhārāv and other Marāṭha leaders invest Dtg and Kumbher, held by Sūrajmal Jāt. The war ends several months after by the death of Khanderāv.

Isvari Singh of Mewār, aided by Sindia, defeats the Rānā of Udaypur, who had supported the claim of Mādhu Singh, his sister's son, to the throne of Mewār.

Ānanda Ranga Pillai appointed courtier and chief *darbār* to M. Dupleix at Pondichéri.

Two French privateers anchor off Bombay and overmatch the East Indiaman "Anson." The home dispatches and eleven chests of treasure are landed in boats. Orders are now issued to increase the Bombay naval force.

Dec. 19: Dupleix fails in an attack upon Fort St David.

A.D.  
1748

Jan. Major Stringer Lawrence arrives at Fort St David with a commission to command all the East India Co.'s forces in India, and to be major of the garrison at Fort St George. He immediately encamps the troops, which movement deters the French from their intended attack on Kadalür.

Jan.-Feb.: Muharram, H. 1161. Ahmad Khān Durāni captures Lāhor, and wins over Zilla Khān with the whole Mughal force sent out to check him. Feb. 18: Safar 19, Prince Ahmad despatched under the direction of Itimad-ud Daula with an imposing army, which the Afghāns avoid and fire Ludhiānā. March 13: Rabi' I. 13. The armies meet at Sarhind, where Prince Ahmad repulses the Afghāns, who retire. Lāhor is re-garrisoned, and the army returns to Dehli.

#### AHMAD SHĀH.

April 27: Rabi' II. 27, H. 1161. Muhammad Shāh of Dehli dies of paralysis or of grief at the loss of his Vazir, Qamar-ud-din Khān. His son, Ahmad Shāh 'Abul Nasr, succeeds till 1754, but his accession is disputed by Muzaffar Jang, the son of his deceased elder brother. Ahmad Shāh and his successor were mere pageant princes set up by the court nobles and removed at their pleasure.

Udhambāt, mother of Ahmad Shāh, in concert with Nawāb Jawād Khān, takes all administrative power out of Ahmad's hands.

June: Jumāda II. 'Asaf Jah, Nizām-ul Mulk, dies. His second son, Nāsir Jang, succeeds as Subahdār of the Dekhan.

An insurrection breaks out in Bihār under Shamsheer Khān and Sardār Khān, dismissed Afghān generals. Dec., the insurgents murder the Nawāb's nephew and son-in-law at a Conference at Pātna.

The Afghāns commit excesses at Pātna, and with the plunder raise new levies for the invasion of Bengal. The Nawāb, though hampered by the Marāthās, marches against the rebels.

June 28: The French attack Kadalür, but encounter a steady resistance.

July: The English obtain a *kauz* from the Rāja of Kottayam for the monopoly of exporting pepper and cardamoms.

A.D.  
1748

July 29: A fleet under Admiral Boscawen arrives at Fort St David. August: The army attacks Ariyankuppam fort, close to Pondicheri, unskillfully: the fort, however, is abandoned by the garrison, and in Oct., blown up by the English.

Sept. Pondicheri invested by Boscawen on sea and Major Stringer Lawrence on land, but they make little impression, and raise the siege, Oct. 17.

Dec.: Zi-l hijja, H. 1161. Safdar Jang, Vazir of Audh, unsuccessfully attacks the Rohilas, who advance into Audh.

The Marāthās stop a British fleet of boats between Kāsim-bāzār and Calcutta, and seize three hundred bales of raw silk.

1749

March: Alahwardi Khān defeats the Afghāns, who had been joined by Janoji Bhonsla and his Marāthās, at Bar. He resettles Bibār and appoints his grandson, Sirāj-ud-daula, governor.

July 23: Anwar-ud-dīn—whom Nizām-ul-Mulk had appointed Nawāb of the Karnātak during the minority of the son of Safdar 'Alī Khān of Arkat—marches to Ambūr to oppose Muzaffar Jang, son of the late Nizām-ul Mulk, and Husain Dost Khān, known as Chandā Sahib, whom Muzaffar had made Nawāb, and who was assisted by a body of Dupleix's French troops. Anwar-ud-dīn is defeated and killed. Muzaffar Jang proclaims himself Subahdar at Arkat, while Chandā Sahib is proclaimed Nawāb of the Karnātak. The French take up their cause, whilst the English side with Nazir Jang the Nizām.

The Peshwā gains complete ascendancy over Rāja Shāhu, now enfeebled; the existence of Rāma Rāja, son of the second Śivaji, is discovered, and is adopted as heir, in spite of the opposition of Shāhu's wife, Sakwārbāi, and the Pratinidhi.

Umeda Singh, chief of Būndi, after fourteen years' exile, recognised as Rāo.

At the siege of Devanhalli by the Mysoreans, Haidar 'Alī, with his brother Shabbāz, distinguishes himself and obtains a command and charge of a fort.

August: Madras restored to the English, under the treaty of Aix-la-Chapelle. St Thomé is occupied by the English, and informing priests expelled.

The English in Madras, on the promise of the territory of Devikotta, send an expedition to Tanjor to reinstate the deposed



A.D.

1749

Rāja Sayaji. April: accompanied by Sayaji they fail in an attack on Devikotta. A second attempt is successful, and Pratāp Singh makes over Devikotta by treaty. The Fort St David government resolve not to become involved in native quarrels.

Oct. The French obtain the sovereignty of eighty-one villages in the vicinity of Pondichéri.

Nov. 1: Boscawen's fleet leaves Fort St David, whereupon the French and Chandā Sahib attack Trichinopoly. They lay siege to Tanjor, and are kept before it while Pratāp Singh summons Muhammad 'Alī and Nāsir Jang. Twenty Europeans, sent by the English, effect an entrance into Tanjor. The king, however, is intimidated by an assault, and signs a treaty, Dec. 21, agreeing to pay tribute.

Dec. Rāja Shāhājī dies, having given the Peshwā, Bālaji Bājirāv, a deed empowering him to manage the whole government of the Marāṭha empire, on condition of his perpetuating the Rāja's name. Kolhāpur to be recognised as independent.

1750

Jan. The Peshwā secures Rāghoji Bhonsla in his interest. Poona becomes the seat of Marāṭha administration. He wins over the other chiefs by liberal concessions, and writes the emperor advising him to appoint Ghāzī-ud-dīn Viceroy of the Dekhan.

March 15: Nāsir Jang reaches Jinjt, and is joined by 600 Europeans, under Stringer Lawrence. April 2: Rabi' II. 26, H. 1163. They defeat the joint forces of Chandā Sahib and Muzaffar Jang with their French auxiliaries.

'Alī Muhammad, Pathān Governor of Rohilkhand, restored after four years' imprisonment.

July: Rajah, H. 1163. Sirāj-ud-daula, grandson of Alahwardī Khān, summons Jhankī Rām, the Deputy-Governor of Pātna, to deliver the city to him. On receiving a refusal, he assaults the town, but fails and returns to his grandfather.

Abhisingh of Jodhpur dies. Rām Singh, his son, succeeds, but is driven from the throne by Bakht Singh, his uncle.

Anand Rāo, founder of Dhār principality, dies. His son, Jawant Rāo, succeeds, receiving the title Rāja of Dhār.

Lawrence attempts to warn Nāsir Jang of the treacherous designs of Dupleix, but refuses to march to Arkat, and returns to

- A.D.  
1750 Fort St David. Muhammad 'Alī, second son of Anwar-ud-dīn, joins Nāsir Jang, and is confirmed by him in the government. Aug., he is defeated by the French and Chandā Sahib. Sept. 11: the French under M. Bussy take Jinji.
- Sept. 19: Mr Thomas Saunders succeeds Mr Floyer (dismissed) as Governor of Madras, till Jan. 14, 1755.
- Sept. 27: Francisco de Assiz, Marquês de Tavora, succeeds the Conde de Assumar as Viceroy at Goa.
- Nov. 17: Richard Bouchier appointed Governor of Bombay, till Feb. 28, 1760. Nov. 24: he arrives at a more cordial understanding with the Peshwā, who engages to aid in settling Surat affairs.
- Dec. 16: Muharram 17, H. 1164. Nāsir Jang treacherously shot by Muhammad Khān, the Pathān Nawāb of Kadappa. His nephew, Muzaffar Jang, escapes from imprisonment, and with the aid of the French assumes the Viceroyalty of the six *sabakhs* of the Dekhan.
- Warren Hastings arrives at Calcutta as a civil servant of the East India Co.
- Chr. Frederick Schwartz arrives at Tranquebar to join the Protestant Mission there, and labours till 1798.
- 1751 H. 1164. Alahwardī Khān yields Katak to the Marāthās, and promises to pay annually twelve lakhs of rupees as the *chauth* of Bengal.
- Mir Habib, Governor of Orissa for the Marāthās, is killed in a skirmish. Rāmnārāyan becomes Deputy-Governor of Pātna, on the death of Jhankirām.
- Rāo Lakha succeeds to the state of Kachh; Sīnch, Kathiāwar, and Pārkar are lost to this Jām.
- H. 1164. Ahmad Shāh Durāni again invades the Panjāb, defeats Mu'tn-ul-Mulk and demands the cession of the Panjāb, which is yielded.
- Safdar Jang, Vazīr of Audh, appeals to the Marāthās for help against the Rohīlas, and allows them to levy their subsidy from the conquered territory, in consequence of which the Rohīlas are reduced to the verge of destitution.
- Damājirāv Gaikwād entrapped and imprisoned at Poona by

A.D.  
1751

Balaji Bājirāv, and his share in the Gujarāt revenues wrested from him.

Feb. 13: 17 Rabi' I. Muzaffar Jang, Subadār of the Dekhan, attacks the armies of the rebel Nawābs of Karnūl, Kadapā, and Sāvanūr, who maintain their position till M. Bussy with the French army arriving gives the Nawāb the advantage, but he is killed by the Karnūl Nawāb, who is in turn slain, as also the Sāvanūr Nawāb. June: his uncle Salābat Jang, third son of 'Asaf Jah, and brother of the late Nāsir Jang, is formally proclaimed Subahdār at Aurangābād. He appoints M. de Bussy, a nobleman of the empire, and sets him over the northern Jagirs.

March: The Peshwā Balaji Bājirāv marches south to oppose Salābat Jang, but is bought off with a present of two lakhs of rupees, and returns to Satārā to thwart an attempt of Tārābāi to supersede his authority. Salābat Jang gives the French the villages of Nizāmpatnam, Kondavid, Narsāpur, and Ālamanava in the Kistnā district, together with Yanun and Mahfizbandar.

Muhammad 'Alī Khān, son of Anwar-uddīn, who had been appointed Nawāb of the Karnātak by Nāsir Jang, is opposed by Chandā Sahib, and takes refuge in the fort of Trichinopoly. He temporises with M. Dupleix as to terms of submission to Chandā Sahib. The latter, with a French detachment under M. d'Auteuil leaves Pondicheri to besiege Trichinopoly.

In Feb. a small English force under Capt. Cope had started to help in defending Trichinopoly, but made an unsuccessful attempt to capture Madura, held by 'Alam Khān for Chandā Sahib. Late in March a larger force under Capt. Gingen is sent on; joined by Cope's and Muhammad 'Alī's troops they take Vriddhāchalam; but, July 19, attacking Volkonda, the garrison and M. d'Auteuil defeated them and they fled in panic, finally reaching Trichinopoly July 28.

July: Vriddhāchalam fort, invested by neighbouring pālegārs, is relieved by troops sent from Fort St David under Capt. Clive as commissary. Clive proposes a diversion in the attack of Arkat. Aug. 30: Clive, with a detachment of 300 Sepoys, 200 Europeans and 8 officers, occupies Arkat abandoned by the enemy. Sept. 4: Clive marching out attacks the fugitive garrison, and is himself besieged fifty days in the fort, by Chandā Sahib's superior force, but defends it with success. Nov. 24: a desperate assault is made

A.D.

1751 by Rāja Sahib, Chandā's son, but entirely fails, and next morning Rāja Sahib retreats on Vellāva. Trichinopoly is meanwhile besieged by M. Law.

Nov. 22, 24, and 27 : Salābat Jang's army, with Bussy and his French artillery, disperse and defeat the Peshwā's troops in three engagements, when Bussy advises Salābat Jang to make peace.

Dec. Capt. Cope killed in an engagement with the French at Kistnāvaram, while on his way to aid Muhammad 'Alī, who had taken refuge in Trichinopoly, and is besieged by Chandā Sahib's forces.

The French cause seeming triumphant, Dupleix plans the erection of a new town to be called Dupleixfathābād, on the spot where Nāsir Jang had been killed. The erections were razed by Clive's troops in 1752.

Siddi Hāfiz Masa'ūd with his fleet seizes Surat castle and unites with the Dutch in recalling Safdar Muhammad Khān the Governor, whom the English had expelled. A plan of co-operation with the Marāthās fails, and the English factors are imprisoned and robbed. The President, Mr Lambe, makes a treaty, afterwards repudiated by the Bombay Government.

English factories are established at Bandarmalanka and Vilapuli in Godāvart district.

1752 Jan. William Fytch appointed Governor at Fort William—died Aug. 10.

The English at Surat, by a fresh treaty with the Siddi, regain their property and receive £20,000 compensation for losses.

Ahmad Shāh Durānī again invades the Panjāb : obtains possession and demands formal cession of the province, which, with Kashmīr, he obtains.

Rānā Jagatsingh of Udaypur dies. His son, Rānā Pratāp Singh II., succeeds.

March 4 : The Court of Directors appoint two additional chaplains for Anjengo and Telicheri.

April 7 : Raghunāth Dās, diwān of Salābat Jang, murdered in a mutiny of his soldiery at Balki. Sayyid Lashkar Khān succeeds as diwān. He secretly favours Ghāzi-ud-dīn.

April 13 : Elmisaram taken from the French by Capt. Dalton who joins Lawrence's force, and together they enter Trichinopoly.

A.D.  
1752

April 17: The seat of the Madras Government is removed from Fort St David back to Madras.

April 24: Clive marches on Uttattūr, whither d'Auteuil's detachment had retreated and, June 6, gains an advantage over d'Auteuil's troops near Volkonda, receiving the surrender of all the latter's men.

May 28: Major Lawrence unsuccessfully attempts to take Srirangham island from M. Astruc. June 7: Chanda Sahib's army being in straits, M. Law places Chanda Sahib with Mānakji, the Tanjor general, who promises to connive at his escape. Mānakji puts Chanda Sahib in irons, and on disputes occurring as to his custody, Mānakji orders his execution, June 14.

June 13: M. Law, besieged and surrounded, surrenders Trichinopoly to Major Lawrence, delivering himself with all the troops and stores. Capt. Dalton, commanding the advance guards, receives the surrender of the French troops at Jambukistna.

July 23: Major Kinnear takes the fort of Villaparum, and makes an unsuccessful attack upon Jinji; his troops retire to Trivadi.

Aug. 18: An English and Swiss detachment under Lawrence defeats the French at Bahur. On this defeat Innis Khān, sent by Morārirāv to join the French, comes over to the English with 3,000 Marāthās.

Sept. 8: Shawwāl 27, H. 1165. Safdar Jang finding his influence at court undermined by the eunuch Jāwad Khān, invites him to an entertainment and assassinates him. The emperor now appoints Ghāzi-ud-dīn the Younger, a grandson of Nizām-ud-dīn, to be commander-in-chief, but he proves more arrogant than Safdar Jang. With the help of the Marāthās he expels the *vasīr*.

Sept. 3: The Gregorian calendar accepted in England: Sept. 3 becoming Sept. 14.

Sept. Clive takes Covelong (Kovalam) and Chingalpat, and retires on sick leave to England.

Oct. 16: Zi-l hijja 7, H. 1165. Ghāzi-ud-dīn, on his way from Dehli to regain his possessions in the Dekhan, is poisoned at Aurangābād.

Nov. 15: Salābat Jang and M. Bussy make peace with Bālājī-

- A.D.  
1752 rāv and Rāghuji Bhonsla at Gulbarga, and concessions are made at the expense of Salābat Jang's soldiery. This gains for Bussy the aversion of Lashkar Khān, the Nawāb's *diwān*.
- 1753 Jan. The French troops, joined by Morārīrāv with 4,000 Marāthās, entrench on the Pennar, but fail to support their allies in several attacks made on the English lines.
- Jan. M. Bussy falls ill at Gulbarga, and leaves for Masulipatam. Meanwhile, Lashkar Khān corrupts the French troops. Bussy procures the appointment of Shāh Nawāz Khān as minister, and obtains the cession of Elūr, Muzaffarnagar, Rājamandri, and Chikakol for the support of their subsidiary force.
- H. 1166. Nawāb Safdar Jang, being superseded as vazīr by Intizām ud-daula, sets up a puppet emperor, and constitutes himself *vazīr*. May 9: Rajab 6, street fights occur in Dehli between the Safdar Jang's party and the emperor's.
- H. 1167. Sirāj-ud-daula formally declared 'Alahwardī Khān's successor; he manifests a cruel disposition in his use of power.
- Bakht Singh of Jodhpur dies by poison. Bijay Singh, his son, succeeds. Rām Singh, his cousin, contests the throne and gains it with the aid of the Marāthās, who in turn expel Rām Singh.
- March: Rāghuji Bhonsla dies. His son, Jānoji, receives the title of Sena Sāhib Sabbā on the Peshwā's return from the Karnātak.
- April: Jawān Mard Khān surrenders Ahmadābād to the Marāthās.
- April-May: The Marāthās skirmish in Fort St David district, and a serious conflict occurs, in which Basinrāo, Morārīrāv's nephew, is killed, while charging the English line.
- April 21: 'Abdul Wahāb, brother of Muhammad 'Alī, defeated by the troops of Murtazā 'Alī near Vellor.
- July 7, N.S. M. Astruc succeeds in placing the French flag on Golden Rock, south of Trichinopoly, but his large force is completely routed in an action with Lawrence. Dissensions break out among the allies. After the victory, the Nawāb, preparing to accompany Major Lawrence to Tanjor, is detained in the city by his troops, now in arrears.
- July: Brenier, Astruc's successor, sends de Cattano into Trichi-

A.D.

1753

nopoly as a spy. Capt. Dalton discovers his plans and compels him to advise an escalade. The arrival of Major Lawrence prevents the attempt.

Aug. 7: Lawrence, with his force augmented by Tanjorines under Mānakji, arrives 6 miles east of Trichinopoly and routs Brenier's force. Aug. 23: Lawrence pursues them to Waykonda, which they abandon. Sept. 1: the French encamp on Sugar-loaf Rock opposite the English at French Rock, and on the 21st are defeated by Lawrence. Waykonda forced and occupied.

Dec. 8: Dupleix, in an attempt to detach the Tanjorines from the English side, orders an attack upon Dalton's battery. The French are repulsed and trapped, and seek quarter. Dupleix sends the Marāthās to plunder Tanjor, whereupon the rāja returns to the friendship of the Nawāb.

Dec. Ava invested and taken from the Peguans by Alaunghprā, a Burmese officer who resisted the order to swear allegiance to the Talaings.

Dec. 23: Capt. Dalton beats up the Mysorean camp under Srirangham, and posts in the island 70 Europeans and 300 sipāhīs who are cut off next day. He expels from the city the Mysoreans who had been admitted as a guarantee.

A *farmān* arrives from the Dehli emperor, commanding Muzaffar Jang to aid the Governor of Pondicheri in every way.

1754

Jan. 3: A peace conference meets at Sadras to adjust the claims of the English and Muhammad 'Alī as against those of Salābat Jang and the French, the deputies being Messrs Palk and Vansittart for the English; Father Levant, M. Kirjean, and M. Bousset for the French. The French commissions from Dehli prove forgeries, and the conference leaves the international relations more strained than before.

Mānakji is reinstated as general of the Tanjor forces on the proven incompetency of Gadhu Rāo. He defeats the 1,200 Marāthās who had entered Tanjor.

Feb. 15: Morārīrāv and Innis Khān rout the English convoy and grenadiers on their way to Trichinopoly. The English lose one-third of their battalion, with the convoy, provisions, and £7,000. This is the most serious British reverse in the war.

April: Mr Palk proceeds to Tanjor to recover the rāja's

A.D.

1754 loyalty to Muhammad 'Alī's interest, but that monarch is jealously watched by Sakhuji who was in treaty with the Mysoreans. A plot discovered at Trichinopoly to prejudice Muhammad Yūsuf, English sipāhī commander. The guilt is found to rest with a native interpreter named Poniapa.

May 12: Capt. Caillaud and Muhammad Yūsuf discover and defeat a body of French at Sugarloaf Rock. The latter retire to Waykonda. Major Lawrence marches to Tanjor.



## MUHAMAD ALAMGIR II.

June 5: Sha'bān 11, H. 1167. Ghāzī-ud-dīn with Mathārāy Holkar seizes the persons of Ahmad Shāh and his mother, Ud-bambāt. Ghāzī-ud-dīn raises to the throne a son of Jahāndār Shāh with the title of 'Abūl 'Adl 'Azīz-ud-dīn Muhammad 'Ālamgir II., Bādshāh-i-Ghāzī. Ahmad Shāh and his mother are blinded, Sept. : Zī-1 hijja.

Safdar Jang dies and Ghāzī-ud-dīn becomes Vazīr.

Sūraj Mal, Jāt Chief of Bharatpur, holds out against the allied forces of Ghāzī-ud-dīn, the Marāthās, and the Rāja of Jaypur.

Mahfūz Khān, brother of Muhammad 'Alī, who had offered his services against the French, lingers at Conjivaram for money, and allows the French to take Utramālūr, in Chingalpat district. With the aid of Ensign Pichard he retakes it.

Aug. 2: Commissioners arrive from France and England to put an end to the war. The French ministry recall Dupleix, and M. Godeheu arrives as Governor of Pondichéri. He makes over the command of the French army to Maissin.

Aug. The army from Tanjor engages the French and Mysoreans at Elmiser m, and on the 22nd Mānājī takes the post and captures thē French there.

Sept. 18: Dom Luiz Mascarenhas, Conde de Alva; takes office as Viceroy at Goa.

Oct. 11: M. Godeheu proposes a suspension of arms between the English and French at Madras, Trichinopoly, Pondichéri, and other places on the Coromandel coast till Jan. 11, 1755. M. Godeheu and Mr Saunders arrange terms of a treaty, securing for each nation non-interference with native powers, retention of certain places, and exchange of prisoners.

A.D.  
1754

Oct. 14: Dupleix leaves for France, where he is badly received. M. Bussy is left in great power at the court of Salābat Jang, the Subahdār of the Dekhan.

Oct. 25: The Portuguese conclude a treaty with "the Bounsulo" (Jānoji Bhonsla). Missionaries are to be admitted into his territories. The Portuguese undertake to protect the Desāts of Query, Sanquelim, Morly, and all who had sworn allegiance, the "Bounsulo" to pay tribute regularly and the Desāts to recover Rarim and Neutim.

Nov. A Marātha army, sent by the Peshwā to the Karnātak, levies tribute as far as Bednūr; Raghunāthrao, the Peshwā's brother, is entrusted with the military supervision, his cousin, Siwdāshev Chinnāji, with the civil.

The Peshwā and Tārābāt conclude an agreement by which Rām Rāja, a weak-minded prince, is kept imprisoned.

Dec. 31: The treaty between the English and French for the cessation of hostilities and the restoration to the native powers of their possessions in the Karnātak is signed at Pondicheri. Stipulations are made for the prevention of the establishment of foreign European settlements in their possessions, and to withdraw from interference in the affairs of native princes.

1755

Jan. 14: George Pigott Governor of Madras, till Nov. 14, 1763.

Feb. An English force under Lieut.-Col. Heron marches unopposed into Madura, makes alliance with the Marāvar. Heron takes Koilgadi and (March) Nelikotta by assault, and lets the countries to Mahfūz Khān. The French remonstrate, and the alliance with the Marāvar is disallowed in the interests of Tanjor. Heron is tried by court martial, found guilty and dismissed the service in June.

Feb. 15: M. Godeheu leaves for France, the governorship devolving on a secret committee of MM. Barthelemy Boileau and Gaillard pending the arrival of M. Deleyrit, who arrived on March 25th.

March: An agreement made between the Bombay governor and Rāmaji Pant for an expedition against Tulaji Angria. Commodore James leaves in the "Protector" for the Malabar coast,

A. D.  
1755

to pursue Āngria. April 2: he takes Suvarnadurg, and (April 8) Bānkot from Tulājī Āngria without the help of the Marāthās.

Rāmachandar Sawant of Sāwantwādī abdicates in favour of his son, Khem Sāwant. Rānā Pratāp Singh of Udaypur dies. Kāmā Rājasingh II. succeeds, but the Marāthās have now a firm hold upon Rājasthān.

Momin Khān recovers Goghā and Ahmadābād from the Peshwā's officers.

March: Rāghuji Bhonsla dies at Nāgpur. His eldest son, Jānoji, succeeds at Nāgpur, while Chānda and Chhatigarh are given as an appanage to Mādhavji, a younger son.

March: Basein (Burma) occupied by Talaings, but retaken in April by the Burmese. Mr Brooke, chief of the British settlement at Negrais—begun by Mr Saunders in 1753—supplies military stores to the Burmese. Capt. Baker proceeds on an embassy from Negrais to Ava. Alaungphrā permits the establishment of factories at Rangūn and Basein.

April 14: The Maisur regent, finding his schemes against Trichinopoly futile, decamps from Srīrangam and leaves the French in camp as their representative in the Karnātak.

May: M. Maissin sent by M. Deleyrit to quell a rising in Terriūr, takes the chief town, deposes the rebellious Reddī and reinstates his predecessor.

May: The Pālegārs of Madura oppose the farming of their province by Mahfūz Khān, who in June concentrates at Tinneveli. July: he is defeated by the Pultavar's forces, and again by a Travankor army. Nov., the Pultavar cuts down two companies of English sepoy in Mahfūz Khān's army. Mahfūz Khān returns to Tinneveli.

Oct. 8: Serampur (Friedericksnagar) taken possession of by the Danes.

Oct. Clive, appointed a lieutenant-colonel in England, arrives at Bombay with a force of artillery.

The Portuguese Government nominates a procurator of the Portuguese in Pondicheri. A hundred and forty-seven Jesuit priests are apprehended at Goa and sent to Lisbon, where they were imprisoned for sixteen years.

- A.D.  
1755 Nov. The Peshwā's troops make incursions on Āngria's coast forts and reduce all north of Gheria or Vijayadurg.
- 1756 Jan. The Madura Pālegārs revolt, and are defeated, March 21st, by sipāhis under Jamāl Sāhib. Muhammad Yūsuf proceeds to Madura, reinforces the fort with sipāhis; he joins Mahfīz Khān against the rebels, who send in their submission to Chevelpetur on June 10.
- Feb. 11: A second expedition against Āngria made by Rāmaji Pant and Khandoji Mānkar for the Peshwā, and Admiral Watson and Colonel Clive for the English. Rāmaji Pant plans to exclude the English from sharing the prize-money, but is anticipated; Āngria flees to the Marāthās, by whom he is held prisoner, and Vijayadurg fort surrenders to Admiral Watson, Feb. 13.
- Feb. A body of Marāthās invade Sonda in Kanara, to exact tribute alleged to be due. The rāja, Imodi, offers any fortress instead, and the Marāthās occupy Phonda. An expedition sent from Goa to prevent the occupation is defeated; the Viceroy leads a second charge on June 22, when he loses his life.
- Feb. Salābat Jang and Bussy march against 'Abdul Hākīm Khān, Nawāb of Sāvanūr, now in league with Murārīrāv of Guti. Bālājīrāv at the same time reinforces Salābat Jang's army for the punishment of Murārīrāv, who with the Nawāb, after three months' siege, consents to terms of a negotiation conducted by M. Bussy. Shāh Nawāz Khān, Murārīrāv's deputy, instigates Salābat Jang to dismiss M. Bussy from his service, who had privately received Murārīrāv's bond on the French for former services, to effect his reconciliation with the Peshwā. Bussy with his troops leaves for Masulipatam, but returns to Haidarābād in June, and becomes reconciled to Salābat Jang on Aug. 15, owing to the friendly connivance of Rāmchandar Jādaw and Jānoji Nimbālkar, who permitted M. Law to join the French with reinforcements at Chārmahal.
- April 10: Rajah 9, H. 1169. Alahwardi Khān, Nawāb of Bengal, dies, and is succeeded by his grand-nephew and grandson, Mīrzā Mahmūd Sirāj-ud-daula, son of Zain-ud-dīn Mahmūd, who, by placing his favourites in the chief posts, causes several dismissed ministers to league for his removal in favour of his cousin, Shukot Jang, Governor of Purnīya. On the march against

A.D.  
1756

the latter, Sirāj-ud-daula is diverted by news of the further fortification of Fort William, and, June 1, enters Kāsimbāzār. The Dutch and French at Chinsura and Chandranagar refusing help to Calcutta, messages are sent to Madras from Calcutta.

June 15: Calcutta is attacked. Mr Roger Drake, the governor, in a panic takes refuge with a few Englishmen on board a ship, and taking with them the means of defence, sails to Madras. June 19: the town capitulates. The Nawāb orders the remaining Europeans, 146 in number, to be imprisoned. Driven at the bayonet's point into a small prison in the fort, they pass the hot night without water, and only twenty-three survive, one being Mr Holwell, afterwards chosen as acting governor.

July: Alaungbrā of Arakan, after five months' blockade, takes Syriam. The Taluings escape, the Europeans remain prisoners. Many are sent up the country, and constitute the community known as the native Christians. The capital of Pegu is closely invested.

July 20: A force is despatched from Madras for the relief of Bengal.

Oct. 12: As a result of Messrs Spencer and Byfield's embassy to Poona, Bājirāv, the Peshwā, signs a treaty providing for the exclusion of the Dutch from trade in the Marāthā dominions: the surrender to them of Vijayadurg, and, in exchange, the cession of the villages of Bānkot with Fort Victoria and Himatgarh, &c., to the E.I. Company. The Peshwā also engages to waive all claims on the Company; to give Tulājī Angria no territory below the Ghāts; and to settle an equivalent with the Siddi for one-fourth of the customs levied by him from vessels in the Bānkot river.

Oct. 15: A squadron under Admiral Watson and Clive, with 900 Europeans and 1,500 sipāhis, leaves Madras, arriving at Fulta in the Hūgli, Dec. 20. Dec. 27: the ships sail up the river to Mayapur; 500 under Clive march on Fort Busbusia, and in spite of a surprise meet and defeat Mānik Chand Seth and the Nawāb's forces. Dec. 28: the fort is found empty.

1757

Jan. 1: The English fleet take possession of Thāna and Aligarh forts unopposed; Mānik Chand Seth, Governor of Calcutta, retires to Hūgli, and, Jan. 4: Rabi' II. 1277 H. 1170,

A.D.

1757

Calcutta is reoccupied and Mr Drake restored to the government, but is afterwards dismissed from his post by the Directors. Jan. 10: Hūgh is retaken.

Jan. 24: M. Bussy, with Viziarām Rāo of Vijayanagar's assistance, attacks Bobbili, the fort of Ranga Rāo, chief Pālegār in the Vizagapatam district. After a fierce struggle the fort was taken, the garrison having burnt their women and children, and Ranga Rāo is killed. Jan. 27: Viziarām Rāo is put to death in his tent by two of the Pālegār's garrison.

Feb. 4: The Nawāb, disregarding overtures of peace, marches to Hūgh and thence to Calcutta, which he surrounds, but is defeated. Feb. 9: a treaty offensive and defensive and permitting the English to fortify Calcutta is signed, Amichand ("Omichand") and Ranjit Rāo acting as mediators.

Feb. 11: A proposed attack on Chandranagar is not found practicable by the joint army, owing to the Nawāb's shifting policy. Admiral Watson refuses to sign a proposed treaty of neutrality between the French and English in Bengal, offered by M. Renault, Governor of Chandranagar, whereon Clive attacks the town, which capitulates, March 23.

March: Capt. Caillaud marches from Trichinopoly to regain Madura and reduce the rebel Pālegārs. In conjunction with Muhammad Yūsuf he settles the Tjaneveli district and regulates the affairs of the Mudali.

March: Bālājitrāv with 60,000 Marāthās appears before Seringapatam demanding two million rupees from Haidar 'Alī as arrears of tribute, and on refusal bombards the town. A smaller sum is accepted and the district of Sera occupied, Balwant Rāv being left to reduce other early Marāthā possessions.

April: In the Karnātak, hostilities break out between the Nawāb Muhammad 'Alī and his brother Najibulla. The English send a force to aid the Nawāb, but recall it on its failing to take Nellor.

April 15: Mr Price on the part of the Company enters into a commercial agreement with Rām Rāja of Sātara for the regulation of salt trade and charge of the Mahar river.

April 20: Sholavandān fort is abandoned to Muhammad Yūsuf. May 1: Caillaud is defeated in an attempt to carry Madura by escalade owing to the barking of a dog. May 26: he reaches Trichinopoly.

A.D.  
1757

April: Yār Khān Latī, an officer, confers secretly with Mr Wm. Watts, English representative at Murshidābād, respecting the deposition of the Nawāb Sirāj-ud-daula: Mīr Ja'far 'Alī Khān, husband of Sirāj-ud-daula's aunt, also offers to aid. Amichand Seth ("Omichand"), however, proving mutinous, demands twenty lakhs of rupees, or 5 per cent. on the Nawāb's treasures, as the price of silence. Clive deceives "Omichand" as to the reward of his silence by a draft treaty.

H. 1170: Ahmad Shāh Durānī, to avenge Mīr Manu's son's seizure at Lāhor by Ghāzī-ud-dīn, advances into Hindustan, takes Delhi, which again becomes the scene of massacres. A detachment commanded by Sardār Jahān Khān surprises the inhabitants of Mathurā at a religious festival, and massacres them. June: Shawwāl, H. 1170, Ahmad Shāh Durānī levies money and returns to his dominions, leaving Najīb-ud-daula as Amīr-ul-'Umra, or minister, to protect Alamgir II. from Ghāzī-ud-dīn.

April 26: Elvasanor abandoned by the English to a French attacking force under M. d'Autueil.

May 26: The Bombay presidency send a force under Adlercron to assist at Trichinopoly. Hearing of Caillaud's arrival there they turn to Wandiwash, which they attack on June 6. Hearing of the French seizure of the factories at Madapollam, Bandermalanka, and Injeram, the presidency recalls the troops.

May: Alaunghprā takes the capital of Pegu: most of the leading men are put to death, and many townspeople sold as slaves. July 23: Alaunghprā grants permission to British merchants to hold the island of Negrais, also grants ground for a factory at Basein to the East India Co.

June 4: Mīr Ja'far signs a treaty with the English and explains his proposed line of assistance. June 12: Calcutta and Chandra-nagar troops mobilise: Mr Wm. Watts joins the army. June 15: Sirāj-ud-daula secures the neutrality of Mīr Ja'far who, however, still engages to abide by his covenant with Clive. June 16: the army encamps at Patli, west of Kāsimbāzār.

June 23: Shawwāl 5, H. 1170. The two armies engage at Plassey, when Clive's 3,000 put to fight the 18,000 horse and 50,000 infantry of Sirāj-ud-daula, Mīr Ja'far remaining inactive on the plain. The Nawāb takes flight on a camel. Mīr Ja'far is proclaimed Nawāb of Bengal, Bihār, and Orissa on June 29th.

A.D.  
1757

Amichand, realising the deception practised on him, becomes insane. July 2: Sirāj-ud-daula captured and put to death by order of Mir Ja'far's son, Mirān.

June: Utamahr is occupied by the French; in July it is retaken by the British.

July 6: Sir Eyre Coote, dispatched to Bengal (now entered by the French, ostensibly in the late Nawāb's interests), arrives at Baglipur. By the connivance of Rāmārāyan, Vice-Nawāb of Bihār, the French elude Sir Eyre Coote's force. A conference is held between Coote and Rāmārāyan, as a result of which the latter swears allegiance to Mir Ja'far.

Aug. 16: Admiral Charles Watson dies of fever: Sir George Pococke succeeds as naval Commander-in-Chief in India.

Sept. 8: Eleven French ships, under command of the Marquis de Soupires, appear off Fort St David and disembark troops at Pondicheri, but do not attack.

Sept. Plots between the diwān Dūlab Rām and Mir Ja'far prevent the departure of Clive from Bengal. Oct. 17: reconciliation effected by Mr Watts, but insurrections at Dhākā breaking out the Nawāb Mir Ja'far proceeds to Rājmahāl leaving Murshidābād in charge of Mirān, who, Nov. 10: Sa'far, H. 1171, puts to death Mirzā Mehdi, the infant grandson of 'Alahwardi Khān.

Sholavandān, between Madura and Dindagā, is held by Muhammad Yūsuf to cover the French operations against Madurā. Sept., Madura capitulates to Capt. Calliaud in face of certain defeat. Bussy has great influence in the Dekhan and obtains from the Subahdār a grant of Mustāfanagar, Ellor, Rājamahendri, and Chikakol districts.

Oct. 1: M. de Soupires encamps before Chittapet in North Arkat: owing to the Nawāb Muhammad 'Alī's representations, no help is sent by the Madras presidency to the Killedār, who is shot dead in an assault. The fort falls on Oct. 13. Trinomali fort capitulates Oct. 18, and eight more forts fall before the French.

Nov. Capt. Calliaud reports the Mudali's incompetence to manage the Madura district and the necessity of removing Mahfūz Khān from the province. The latter becomes a pensioner.

Nov.-Dec. Haidar 'Alī captures the fort of Sholavandān and plunders the Madura district, though unable to take the city. Sholavandān is retaken by the British.



A.D.  
1757

Dec. Clive, after ending the rebellion in Bengal, stipulates for payment, and on Dec. 20 (Rabi' II. 5, H. 1171) the twenty-four parganas are ceded to the E.I. Co. by Mir Ja'far.

1758

Jan. 17: Jumāda II. 7, 1171. Ahmad Shāh Abdālī again invades Hindustan: he meets 'Alamgir in the palace at Shāh Jahānābād. Oppression and severity are exercised on the inhabitants. The Abdālī sets out to coerce Sūrajmal Jāt, captures Balamgarh, despoils Mathurā and returns to Dehli. Pestilence reduces his army, and he retires, leaving Najīb-ud-daula with the titles of *amir ul 'umara* and *mir bakhshi*, and Khān Jahān as commander-in-chief. Adina Beg, controlling the Duab, fails to answer Khān Jahān's summons to court, and applies to Raghunāth Rāv (Rāghoba) the Peshwā's brother, who defeats the Abdālī governor at Sarhind and enters Lāhor as a conqueror in May: Sha'bān, H. 1171.

Feb. 4: The united armies of Clive, Dūlab Rāi, and Mir Ja'far arrive at Pātna where the Nawāb confers the nominal nawābship of Pātna on Mīran, leaving Rāmārāyan as deputy with full powers. Clive secures the farming of the saltpetre trade, thereby offending the Dutch East India Company. April: he leaves Pātna.

Feb. 8: A body of Marāthās under Amritrāv join Murtazā 'Alī in an attack on Tirupati, but, on the death of Amritrāv, a sally is made and the besiegers are defeated.

Feb. 24: Commandant Pococke with the ships of war from Bengal arrives at Madras: further reinforcements from Bombay under Admiral Stevens arrive, and the squadron sails south in April.

Feb. 28: Mahfūz Khān refuses to accept the presidency's terms of reconciliation and renews his depredations in Madura. A campaign is carried on against refractory pālegārs by Muhammad Yūsuf, sipāhī commander, till April.

April 19: Jānoji Bhonsla declares war on the Portuguese, with a view to recover Tirakhol, Alorna, and Bicholim. His army is attacked and forced into three pagodas at Ammona and thence to Sanquelim. Peace is concluded soon after.

Lākhpattī Rāo of Kachh plans an expedition against Sindh, and forces Momin Khān to pay arrears of tribute amounting to Rs. 20,000.

A.D.  
1758

Sher Khān Babi dies at Junāgadh. His son, Muhaimmad Muhabat Khān, is acknowledged by the nobles of his court.

April 28: A French fleet under Comte d'Aché, with Count de Lally as commander-in-chief, sent by the King and Company of France for the ejection of the English from India, appears off Fort St David, and, 29th, engages the English in an undecisive combat with loss of men, inflicting, however, some damage to the English riggings. May 2: Count Lally, with his French force, lands at Pondicheri and in three hours departs for Kudalūr where he is joined by M. Soupires; Kudalūr surrenders May 4, and the French by sea and land invest Fort St David which capitulates June 1, and they raze the foundations. Lally concentrates the troops from the outposts, which are then occupied by the native garrisons. M. D'Estaing on June 4 is detached to take Devikota, which the garrison abandon on his approach.

April: M. Bussy obtains Daulatābād fort from Shāh Nawāz Khān's killadār by stratagem on behalf of Salābat Jang, whose brother, Nizām 'Alī, resents the occurrence, but simulates acquiescence and prepares to depart for his government at Haidarābād: but, May 11, invites Haidar Jang, Bussy's chief officer, to an entertainment and causes his assassination. May 12: in the confusion a Hindu subahdār of the French sepoy's enters Shāh Nawāz Khān's tent and puts him and his son, Yeman-ud-daula, to death.

June 7: Lally returns in triumph to Pondicheri, but M. Deleyrit remonstrates regarding the empty treasury.

June 18: Lally again takes the field, reaching Karikāl June 25. He sends proposals of alliance to the Rāja of Tanjor, and meanwhile takes Nāgor, 4 miles from Negapatam, and forces assistance from Negapatam and Tranquebar.

June 20: The "Hardwicke" arrives at Calcutta with a Commission from the Court of Directors remodelling the whole government, viz.:—a Council of ten to be appointed, the four senior members nominated as governors, each to preside in rotation for three months. Clive is not included in the nomination. The proposal is ridiculed, and Clive is unanimously elected president, June 26.

July 4: Letters are received at Calcutta from Anand Rao of

A.D.  
1758

Rājamandri and Chikākol asking help to recover the districts taken by the French.

The Rāja of Tanjor seeks help from the presidency, which sends Muhammad Yūsuf with 500 sepoys and ten artillerymen from Trichinopoly. The French and Mānakji, the Tanjor general, remain inactive before Tanjor till Aug. 2, when Lally opens fire on the town. After a sally is made from the town, the French decamp. They arrive at Kārikāl Aug. 18.

July: M. Bussy, proceeding to Haidarābād to punish Nizām 'Alī for defection, receives imperative orders from Lally to return to Pondichéri. July 18: he quits Aurangābād with his army and reaches Nellor Sept. 4.

July 24: Dūlab Rāi is superseded as *diwān* to Mirān by Rājābullab, but ordered by Mirān to pay the troops—who surround his house. Mr Scrafton, the Resident at Murshidābād, intercedes, and Dūlab Rāi is taken to Calcutta.

Aug. 3: The French and English squadrons engage off Kārikāl, the French losing in men, the English rigging suffering damage. D'Aché decides to sail for Mauritius.

Aug. Further advices from Anand Rāo, and similar intelligence from Mr Bristol, formerly agent at Kāiak, arrive at Calcutta, in view of which Clive dispatches Lieut-Col. Francis Forde in Oct. with a force of 500 Europeans and 2,000 native troops to Vizāgapatam to create a diversion against the French in the Northern Sārkāra.

Sept. 4: Mir Ja'far is intimidated by a seditious gathering of troops by Khwāja Hadi, the *bakāshi* of Murshidābād. A charge against Dūlab Rāi is raised, believed by Clive to be a forgery of the Nawāb and Mirān, the more so as Khwāja Hadi, the only possible witness, was killed in a fray. Clive privately warns the Nawāb.

Sept. 10: The French under M. Saubinet take Trinomali fort from Krishna Rāo's killadār, and put 500 men to the sword.

Karunguli (Carangoly) submits, and Trivatūr, under Muzaffar Beg, is taken after a field engagement.

Sept. 12: Mr Johnstone, advance agent from Bengal, arrives at Vizāgapatam, which the Rāja had taken from the French, and receives possession.

A.D.  
1758

Oct. 4: Lally takes Fort St David.

Oct. 20: Col. Forde and his squadron arrive and join the Rāja Anand Rāo's troops at Kāsimkotta, to march against the Marquis de Conflans at Rājamandri. The joint armies attack on Dec. 9 at Peddapur, where the European part of the force gains a slight success, followed by a complete victory. Conflans flees to Rājamandri, which the English occupy the following day.

Rāja Wanji Baula Perumāl succeeds Wanji Mārtanda Perumāl at Travankor. He continues the subjugation of petty chiefs by means of an army disciplined by Portuguese, Dutch, and Italian officers.

*Farmāns* are granted to Mr Gambier by the Rājas of Bringa and Bednūr for the purchase of pepper.

Nov. 29: Lally's army moves from Conjivaram, and on Dec. 12 commences the siege of Fort St George, Madras, held by Cols. Lawrence and Draper. Dec. 13: the French occupy Blacktown. Dec. 14: a sally is made from Madras, resulting in heavy loss for both sides. A ten weeks' cannonade is now begun, lasting till Feb. 16, 1759.

1759

Jan. 2: Lally opens fire on Madras, and continues firing on the fort for the rest of the month. Jan. 24: Capt. Preston, with Muhammad Yūsuf and 'Abdul Wahāb Khān, the Nawāb's brother, encamp at Trimliwāsh, 12 milles from Madras. Feb. 16: this force is joined by Major Calliaud with a small detachment at St Thomé, and is attacked by the French, Feb. 19, in two large bodies. Calliaud defeats them, and on the arrival of the English fleet under Admiral Pococke; Lally precipitately raises the siege of Madras, Feb. 27, N.S.

March 6: Lally's force moves to Arkat, and the English follow the French, who move to Conjivaram. Major Brereton is now vested in the command of the 'king's troops,' and Major Calliaud succeeds Major Lawrence in the E.I.C. command.

Siddi Miyān Achan having expelled 'Alī Nawāz Khān from the government of Surat, assumes his position, but is controlled by Siddi Ahmad Khān, and trade is being ruined. Feb., Mr Spencer, chief of the factory, lands a force and takes the city, and Miyān Achan capitulates, March 4, and gives up the castle

A.D.  
1759

and command of the fleet, Miyañ Achan continuing as city governor or Nawab.

During March, the Pālegārs of Madura, Najfbulla, the Rāja of Tanjor, and Murtazā 'Alī declare for the English.

March 6: Col. Forde marches on Masulipatam and lays siege to it. April 1: Mr Johnstone is sent as deputy to treat with Salābat Jang, now marching on Forde's camp.

April 6: The French concentrate at Chittapet. Conjivaram is taken by the English; the commander in charge, Muzaffar Beg, sues for quarter but is decapitated as a traitor by Muhammad Yūsuf.

April 7: Col. Forde attacks Masulipatam from three quarters. The defence being dispersed, entrance is effected, and the Marquis de Conflans capitulates; 500 Europeans are taken prisoners.

April 16: Salābat Jang treats with Mr Johnstone, after the defeat of the French. May 14: a treaty is signed by which Masulipatam and eight districts, with the jurisdiction over the districts of Kondavī, Nizāmpatam, and Akūlamannād, are granted in *īzām* to the Company; Salābat Jang engages to compel the French army to pass the Krishnā within fifteen days and never to entertain French troops; he also engages not to call Ānand Rāo to account for what he had collected out of the governments belonging to the French, Ānand Rāo to pay the same tribute as his father, Vizerām Rāo; and the English engage not to assist nor give protection to Salābat Jang's enemies.

May: Major Brereton dismisses his native allies and distributes the sipāhis among the captured forts. Lally's resources are now so low that battle cannot be offered. Greater resentment than ever is shown against him by M. Deleyrit and M. Bussy for his conduct of the campaign.

Alamgir II. appoints his son, 'Alī Gauhar, to the government of Bengal, with full powers to take possession of it, with the design of overthrowing Mir Jafar. Raising an army he attacked Pātna, but the Nawāb of Audh deserting the prince and treacherously seizing Allahābād in rear of the imperial army, Bengal was saved; and the prince, obliged to throw himself on Clive's protection, receives a money gratuity and retires. Mir Jafar in gratitude gives Col. Clive a Zamindāri as *jagir*, said to yield £30,000 per annum.

A.D.

1759

July: Basālat Jang, fifth son of Nizām-ul Mulk, leaves his brothers and takes Polor. The Pālegars and Najib-ulla appeal to the Madras presidency for help.

July 7: A French detachment evacuates Covrepāk on the first summons of the English.

July: Lally appoints Rāja Sāhib, son of Chanda Sāhib, Nawāb of the Karnātak. He is crowned with ostentation at Arkat and Pondicheri. This act is tantamount to a renunciation of friendship with Salābat Jang.

July: Muhammad Yūsuf with 6,000 sipāhis carries on a campaign in Madura. Fort Kalankandan is razed. July 15: Tinneveli is reached, where Mahfūz Khān agrees to leave his allies on promise of a *jagir*. He is sent to Madras, where some concessions secure the peace and order of Tinneveli.

July 25: Sergeant Hunterman with Krishnarāv and a garrison capitulates at Fort Tiyyāgar, Volkonda, to a besieging army of 600 French: the besieged being allowed to march out with their arms.

July 26: The Portuguese Viceroy, the Conde de Ega, concludes a secret treaty with Jānoji Bhonsla by which he promises to procure from the King of Portugal the restitution of the provinces ceded in 1754.

Aug. 8: A Dutch fleet from Batavia arrives off Negapatam, bound for Bengal, the Dutch being opposed to British annexation there. Clive, previously warned of their intentions, and fearing a coalition with Mir Jafar, withstands them—on his asserted behalf—on land and sea, with the result that six of their fleet are captured, while of 700 troops only fourteen reach Chinsura. Dec. 8: a convention between the Bengal Government and the Dutch is signed at Calcutta.

Aug. The King of Cotiote (Kottayam) concludes an offensive alliance with the English E.I. Company.

The Marāthās under Gopāl Hari invade Maisur and after three months' siege take Channapatna. An indemnity of thirty-two lakhs is paid, and the Marāthās evacuate the pledged districts. Haider 'Alī is accorded a splendid reception by the Rāja and saluted as Fatha Haider Bahādur.

Aug. 30: A French fleet under D'Aché, reinforced by three

A.D.  
1759

men-of-war under D'Egville, proceed from Trinkomali to Fort St David, and on Sept. 10 engage with the English fleet. Much damage done on both sides: the two fleets draw off.

Sept.: Muharram, H. 1173. Ahmad Shāh Durānt again invades the Panjāb, marching up the Indus from Shikarpur to Peshāwar, and keeping near the hills, crosses the Jamnā near Sahāranpur, in Rabī' I.: Oct.-Nov.

Sept. 26: Major Brereton with the main army marches from Conjivaram. The garrison at Tiruvattūr capitulates. Sept. 29: a triple attack made on Wandiwāsh at night, but the garrison of the French holds out. Much loss is sustained on both sides. Brereton moves for Conjivaram.

Oct. 5: Bussy arrives at Wandiwāsh, but leaves on Oct. 10 for Arkat, sending back the main body to Wandiwāsh, where they mutiny for pay, threatening to join the English. Bussy, arriving, conciliates them and they return to camp.

Oct. Alaunghprā, King of Burma, having heard that the E.I. Co. at Negrais had sold arms and ammunition to the Talaing rebels, orders the settlement to be destroyed. Oct. 5: Mr Southby the agent and other Europeans, together with 100 Indians, are murdered. All compensation refused in 1760.

Oct. 7: In answer to requests from Nārāyandīn, chief of Gānjām, for help against the French, Clive sends the "Hardwicke" to Gānjām, but Nārāyandīn being no longer anxious to expel the French, sends back the ship.

Oct.-Nov.: Rabī' I., H. 1173. The Marāthās, under Datāji Sindia, invade the Rohila country, but are surprised and cut to pieces by Ahmad Shāh 'Abdālī. Govind Pandit, one of their chiefs, is defeated by Nawāb Shujā'ud-daula Bahādur who, with the Rohilas, proceeds to join Ahmad Shāh 'Abdālī.

Nov. M. Moracin with a small force lands at Cekanada, and failing to gain over the Rāja to the French interest, loses many of his force in fighting for food, and sails with the remaining five or six to Pondichéri.

Nov. João Lourenço Vellozo, a deserter from Goa, forges a letter in the Viceroy's name, offering to give up Goa to the French. Mr Hodges, chief of the English factory at Tellicheri, sends it with an explanation to the Viceroy, when Vellozo makes confession.

A. D.

1759

Nov. 21: Col. Coote moves on Conjivaram, while Capt. Preston takes position at Chingalpat, in readiness to move on Wandiwash. Major Brereton captures Tiruvattūr, and on the 26th, Wandiwash town. Nov. 28: Coote's detachment arrives, and on the 30th Wandiwash fort falls before the joint attack. M. Bussy is taken prisoner. Dec. 4: Coote's force enters Karunguli town, and the fort capitulates on Dec. 10. Dec. 13: the army goes into cantonments at Covrepak and district.

### SHAH JAHĀN II. AND SHĀH 'ĀLAM.

Nov. 30: Rab' II. 20, H. 1173. Alamgīr II. murdered by order of the Vazīr Ghāzī-ud-dīn. Muht-ul Millat, the young son of Muht-us Sunnat, the son of Kām Bakhsh, the fifth son of Aurangzib, is placed on the throne with the title of Shāh Jahān II., till Oct. 9. Meanwhile, Mirza 'Abdullah 'Alī Gauhar, the son of 'Alamgīr II., now in Bihār, hearing of his father's death, assumes imperial authority, Jumāda I. 4: Dec. 25, with the title of Jalāl-ud-dīn Shah 'Ālam, till 1786.

Dec. 1. Ahmad Shāh Abdālī arrived at Dehli, left a garrison there, and fell back on Anupshahr. Sadāshiv Bhāu and the Peshwā Bālājī Bājirāv move from the Dekhan against him, are joined by Ibrāhīm Khān Gārdī (previously in the French service), by Sindia and Holkar, by Govind Pant and Sūraj Mall Jāt,—having thus an immense army. The Dehli fortifications captured in the end of Dec.

1760

Jan.: Jumāda I., H. 1173. The Afghāns and Rohīlas defeat Datāji Sindia and Jankaji on the plain of Bāwali near Shāhjahān-ābād. Holkar's army cut to pieces by the Abdālīs at Sikandra. Holkar escapes.

Jan. 20: Against the better judgment of M. Bussy, Lally attacks Wandiwash, and on Jan. 22 sustains a defeat with heavy loss from the relieving force under Sir Eyre Coote. The French force defeated at Chittapet, which surrenders to Coote, Jan. 28. Lally retires to Pondicheri.

Jan. 28: Col. Clive sails for England. John Zephaniah Holwell acting Governor of Bengal, till July 27. He died Nov. 5, 1798.

Feb. The French outposts at Arkat, Devikotta, Trinomali,



A.D.  
1760 Chittapet, and Alamparai captured by the British forces; by April a chain of posts extends round Pondicheri for 70 miles.

Feb. The Prince 'Alt Gauhar again invades Bihār, proclaims himself Emperor as Shāh 'Alam II., and proceeds against Pātna. He defeats Rāja Rāmnārāyan and cuts up the detachment of British sepoy under Lieut. Cochrane. Feb. 15: defeated in turn by Calliaud and the Bengal army, he retires to Bihār. Feb. 22: doubling back on Pātna, he is again defeated. Pātna relieved by Col. Knox with a body of infantry. The Emperor next determined to push past the allied army and seize Murshidābād, but was overtaken, April 7, by Col. Calliaud, when he set fire to the imperial camp and fled.

April 3: The main army in the Madras presidency moves from Villinūr to Villupuram fort, which capitulates April 4.

April 16: Valdor, Chidambaram, Tiruvadi, and Kudālūr capitulate to the English. An attempt to recover Kudālūr is frustrated. Vridāchalam fort, captured by Major Monson, is given to the Nawāb.

May 23: The Nawāb of Purniya, who intended to join Shāh 'Alam, concentrates his troops at Rājmahāl, and on the 24th suffers defeat from Capt. Knox.

May: Alaunghprā, stricken by disease, retreats from the siege of Ayuthia and dies. His eldest son, Naungdoagyt, succeeds.

May: Lally secretly negotiates with Haidar 'Alt of Maisur for assistance at Pondicheri. The English apprised, send spies to Tiyaḡar. June 4: a treaty, negotiated by the so-called Bishop of Halicarnassus, between Lally and Haidar, concluded at Pondicheri, for the expulsion of the English from Arkat. Haidar's first division under Makhdum 'Alt arrives at Tiyaḡar in South Arkat. June 11: is defeated by Coote's force. July 7: a detachment of English and native troops under Major Moore is defeated by the Mysore army. July 17: Coote encamps at Villinūr and begins the siege of Pondicheri. Sept. 4: Lally attempted a surprise attack on Coote and succeeds on his right, but D'Arambure, by a false move on the left, rendered the attack futile.

July 4: Zi-l qa'da 19. Mīran, Muhammad Sādik Khān, son of Mīr Ja'far, after defeating Khādīm Husain Khān near Hajipur, is

- A.D.  
1760 killed by lightning at night. Col. Calliaud places his troops in cantonments for the rains.
- July 24: Zi-l hijja 9. The Marātha army, under Vishvārāv, the son of Balaji Bājirāv, and Sadāshiv Bhāu, invests Dehli, which capitulates in ten days. The Bhāu defaced the palaces, tombs, and shrines for their rich ornaments, and coined the silver ceiling of the Diwān-i-'Amm into rupees.
- The Rājputs and Jāts withdraw from the Marātha confederacy.
- July 27: Henry Vansittart assumes office in succession to Clive as Governor of Bengal, till 1765.
- Aug. 12: Haidar, in his camp at Darya Daulat, is treacherously fired on by his *pradhān* Khande Rāo, and escapes, owing to the non-appearance of the Marātha allies.
- Aug.-Sept. Karūr fort taken from the French. The French form a treaty with Haidar 'Alī, who advances to their aid at Pondicheri; but the allies were completely beaten by the English, Sept. 4, and Haidar 'Alī soon after withdrew.
- Sept. 20: Col. Monson (now invalid) succeeded by Col. Eyre Coote as commander of the Madras army.
- Sept. 27: Ariangkopang fort taken and the gorges in the Pondicheri boundary hedge redoubts re-trenched. An attack of the French repulsed.
- Mr Vansittart, Capt. Calliaud, and a detachment proceed to Murshidābād and request Mīr Ja'far to resign. He is deposed but to retain the title and is promised a residence at Calcutta.
- Sept. 27: Mīr Kāsim, son-in-law to Mīr Ja'far, is appointed Nawāb of Bengal by treaty with the English. He yields to the E.I. Co. Bardhwan, Midnapur, and Chittagāon for the support of troops.
- Nov. 7: Vansittart returns to Calcutta where his actions are censured by the Council not members of the Select Committee.
- Oct. 1: Col. Eyre Coote and Capt. Joseph Smith capture the "Madras redoubt" at Pondicheri. Though retaken in the night it is again occupied on Oct. 2 and strongly garrisoned. Oct. 6: a naval demonstration on the French ships made by the English squadron's boats.
- Oct. Lally seeks aid from the Marāthās, promising them a money payment and the cession of Jinjī fortress.

A.D.  
1760

Oct. 16: Admiral Watson with stores arrives at Pondicheri. Mr Call the engineer arrives to conduct the trenches.

Oct. 26: The Portuguese Viceroy enters into a treaty with the Peshwā, who agrees to deliver Sambaulin, Supā, Sanganner, and Phonda, for which a Portuguese fleet is promised for the capture of Janjira and Kansa (44 miles south of Bombay). The Siddi of Janjira, however, privately offers these fortresses to the British at Bombay. Dec. 9: this offer is accepted and a detachment sent.

Oct. 27: Fourteen hundred natives expelled from Pondicheri but stopped at the limit by the sipāhis. They remain outside the walls till permitted by Col. Coote to pass out.

## SHĀH 'ĀLAM II.

Oct. 9: Safar 29, H. 1174. Sadāshiv Bhāu removes Shāh Jahān II. and installs Mitrā Jawān Bakht, grandson of 'Ālamgīr II., as Emperor, with the title of Jalāl-ud-dīn Shāh 'Ālam, appointing Shujā'ud-daula as *vasir*. Sadāshiv captures Fort Kunjpūra, puts to death 'Abdus-Samad Khān Abdālī and Qutb Khān and imprisons other zamīndārs. Ahmad Shāh orders his troops to cross the Jumnā. Nov. 29: the Abdālīs are defeated in an action, where, however, the Marāthā loss is 1,000. Dec. 23: after another conflict, in which Balwantrāy is killed, the Marāthās retire to Pānīpat.

Nov. 20: Firing resumed more continuously at Pondicheri. Major Allen at Tiyyāgar is joined by Visaji Pandit the Marāthā, also by a body from Tranquebar.

Dec. 4: The Rāja of Mysore enters Karūr; his forces are beaten off at Narsingpur. A revolt in Madura occurs.

Dec. 24: The Rāja of Sunda (Malabar) grants a *farmān* to Robert Gambier for the purchase of pepper produced in the country.

Dec. 31: A severe hurricane at Pondicheri has serious effects on the English forces, siege-works, and ships.

Ishvari Singh, of Jaypur, dies. Mādhu Singh, his brother, succeeds.

1761 Jan. 1: Great earthquake in Arakan.

Jan. 5: A body of Marāthās issues from camp at Pānīpat in

A.D.  
1761

desperation for food, but are cut to pieces by the Afghāns. A decisive battle resolved on.

Jan. 7-9: On the subsidence of the river, renewed attacks on Pondicheri are made. Fresh cannon and stores arrive from Madras. Jan. 10: Coote's aide-de-camp, Duespe, is killed while speaking to a messenger from Lally. The Hanover battery pours fire into the town. Jan. 14: a deputation advances from the town and offers terms of admission, and on Jan. 16 the English take possession. The government is vested in the Madras presidency and the fortifications demolished by order of Mr Pigot, the Governor.

Jan. 12: Ānanda Ranga Pillai, diarist and chief dobbāshi (interpreter) at Pondicheri, dies.

Jan. 12: Jumāda II. 6, H. 1174. The Marāthās advance on the Durāni camp and join battle, but sustain a terrible defeat. Sadāshiv Bhāu, Vishvāsrav, the Peshwā's eldest son, with many other chiefs are slain; Holkar and Dāmāji Gaikwād escape. Forty thousand prisoners are said to have been slain. The Peshwā, on his way north, returns again to Poona—dies June 12: (Zī-qa'da 9).

Jan. Jaswantrāv of Dhār having fallen at Pānīpat, Khande-rāv Puār succeeds at the age of two and a half. Dhār is despoiled by Holkar and Sindia.

Claude Martin, to avoid Lally's severity, deserts to the British for whom he raises a company of French cavalry.

Jan. Major Carnac arrives at Pātna, in succession to Col. Calliaud, engages the Emperor's troops, in Mir Kāsīm's interest, and defeats the imperial forces at Gayā Manpur, Jan. 15. M. Law, who had taken service with the Mughals, is taken prisoner. The Emperor gives himself up to the English.

Jan. 21: Clive, in a dispatch, intimates the dismissal by the Court of Directors from the Company's service of Messrs Holwell, Pleydell, Sumner, and Maguire.

The Sikhs assume greater power, and elect a certain Chintia as their Emperor at Lāhor; they are defeated by a Durāni invasion.

Feb. 3: Fortress of St George, to the right of Jinji, taken by Capt. Stephen Smith. Feb. 4: Tiyaḡar taken by Capt. Preston after a sixty-five days' blockade. Feb. 8: troops from England encamp at Mahé. M. Louet's allies failing, he capitulates.

A.D.

1761

lates to Major Hector Munro. By April the French power in the peninsula is obliterated.

The Nawāb Mīr Kāsim 'Alī, impatient with the English, seeks to plunder the wealth of Rāmārāyan, his deputy at Pātna, for funds to oppose them. But Rāmārāyan solicits the help of Major Carnac, and then of Carnac's successor, Col. Eyre Coote; but they were forbidden by the Council to protect him, and he became a victim to Mīr Kāsim 'Alī's rapacity.

The Jaypur army repulsed at Kotā by the genius of Zālim Singh, Chātrāsāl's prime minister.

Sūraj Mal Jāt succeeds to the absolute sovereignty of Bharatpur.

Mādhavrāv Sindia becomes ruler of Ujjain, and the ally of the regent Raghunāth against the Jāts of Bharatpur and the Rohīlas; he annexes the fort of Gwālār and consolidates his power.

March 13: Col. Eyre Coote embarks from Madras for Bengal.

June: Raghunāthrāv, as regent of the Marāthā dominions, opens negotiations with the English at Bombay, in view of Nizām 'Alī's threatened invasion. Nizām 'Alī destroys the Hindu temples at Tokā, and so alienates many possible adherents; Mīr Mughal, youngest son of Nizām ul-Mulk, deserts to the Marāthās. An accommodation takes place, by which the cessions of Aurangābād and Bedar revenues are relinquished by Raghunāthrāv.

June: Haider 'Alī enters on the government of Mysore, all power being taken out of Nanda Rāja's hands. He is invested by Basālat Jang with the Nawābship of Sira.

July 18: Nizām 'Alī imprisons Salābat Jang, and invests himself with the Subahdārship of the Dekhan.

Sept. Mādhavrāv, second son of the late Peshwā, invested at Sātārā as Peshwā by the nominal Rāja, who remains under the restrictions of Tārābāl.

Sept. 14: The British at Bombay come to an agreement with the Peshwā, adjusting disputes which arose from Marāthā attacks on the Siddis of Janjira their allies.

Dec. Tārābāl dies at Poona. The Rāja of Sātārā's position improves, and he is allowed the town of Sātārā to live in.

Mīr Kāsim 'Alī challenges the privileges claimed by the Company's servants under the *farmān* of 1757 and the late

A.D.	
1761	treaties, and begins to organise troops under Mughal officers, and removes to the fort of Mongir.
1762	The small state of Samthar, separated from the Datiya territory, claims independence of the Marátha suzerainty.
	Jan. The Governor of Taungu rebels: his nephew, the Burmese king, blockades his city, which surrenders.
	April: Great shocks of earthquake in Arakan.
	April-May: Messrs Vansittart and Hastings, sent to the Nawáb at Mongir, endeavour to modify the former treaties under which the enormities complained of from the private trade of the Company's servants were carried on. The Calcutta Council rejected the proposed terms, to the Nawáb's great annoyance.
	Siddi Yáqut Khán succeeds to the regentship at Janjira, in prejudice of Siddi 'Abdul Rahim, the real heir, who, however, in 1772, receives Danda Rájpur, with the prospect of succession to Janjira on Siddi Yáqut's death: thereafter 'Abdul Rahim's second son is to be Siddi.
	Rānā Gaj Singh of Udaypur dies. During his reign Marátha oppression increases. Rānā Arsi, his uncle, succeeds.
	July 10: Zīl hijja 14, H. 1175. Nizām 'Alī imprisons Salabat Jang at Bedar, and afterwards secures his assassination.
	The chief of Manipur appeals to the Bengal Government for protection from the Burmese. Sept., a treaty of offensive and defensive alliance is negotiated—ratified 1763—but meanwhile Manipur is invaded.
	Nov. Mīr Kāsim 'Alī renews his remonstrances against the private trade of the Company's servants. An agreement is concluded, allowing the benefits of the Company's pass to <i>bona fide</i> imports and exports, but prohibiting evasions of duty by private persons: the duties to be fixed at 9 per cent.
	Mādhavrāy leads an insurrection against Raghunāthráy, who retires to Aurangābād, but returns supported by Mughals. Mādhavrāy submits, and a reconciliation is effected.
	Oct. 12: The Nawáb of the Karnátak, attempting to exact arrears of tribute from the Tanjor Raja, appeals to the Madras Government and obtains by its mediation twenty-two lakhs as arrears, and an annual tribute of four lakhs.

A.D.  
1762

The Philippine Islands taken by an expedition fitted out from Madras.

Jijbal, widow of Sambhaji, Rāja of Kolhapur, adopts Sivaji Bhonsala as heir, and conducts the affairs of State in his name.

Haider 'Alī obtains the Nawābship of Sirā for three lakhs of rupees, and exacts tribute from the pālegārs of Chhota Balāpur, Raidurg, Harpanhalli, and Chittaldurg.

1763

Jan. Haider 'Alī conquers Bednūr, which he makes his capital. The Rānī and her adopted son are taken prisoners.

Jan. 28: Mr Vansittart returns to Calcutta, where his negotiations with Kāsim 'Alī produce dissatisfaction in the Council. It is determined (Hastings and Vansittart dissenting) that the imperial farmān gives a right to internal trading duty free. March 7: it is resolved that Messrs Amyatt and Hay be sent on deputation to the Nawāb. Feb. 19: the Nawāb had seized some arms and refused to deliver them, and Mr Ellis is authorised to use force. The Nawāb's order to remit all transit dues—thus putting the British on an equal footing with the country merchants—is treated as a declaration of war. June 24: Ellis surprises and takes the Nawāb's fort at Pātna, but it was retaken next day, and all the English at Pātna were seized as prisoners.

July 7: The Calcutta Council again instal Mīr Ja'far as Nawāb, deposing Mīr Kāsim. July 10: Zi-l hijja 18, H. 1176, Mr Amyatt and several others murdered, by the Nawāb's orders, on their way to Calcutta. July 11: by a treaty with the new Nawāb, all existing treaties with the Company are confirmed and other advantages granted. Major Adams proceeds against Mīr Kāsim, whom he defeats, July 19, between Calcutta and Murshidābād. July 24: Adams storms and takes Murshidābād. Aug. 2: at Gherā near Gaur, Mīr Kāsim's army is again defeated. Sept. 5: after another defeat at Udha-Nālā, Mīr Kāsim flees to Mongīr and thence to Pātna, where, by means of Walter Reinhard (Samru), he murders Messrs Ellis, Hay, Lushington, and others, and 125 English prisoners. Nov. 6: Pātna taken by storm, and the Nawāb flees into Audh.

Sūrajmal Jāt of Bharatpur, now master of Agra, makes an attempt to capture Dehli: while hunting he is killed by a party of Mughals. His son, Jawāhir Singh, succeeds, and forms an



A.D.  
1763

alliance with Holkar. According to the *Seir Mutakherin*, Sūrajmal was killed in battle against the Rohila Najib-ud-daula in December.

Peace between England and France concluded by the Treaty of Paris, signed Feb. 10. All factories taken from France since 1749 to be given back. France to erect no fortifications and keep no troops in Bengal, to renounce all acquisitions on the coast of Coromandel and Orissa, and to recognise Muhammad 'Alī Khān, son of Anwar-ud-dīn Khān, as Nawāb of the Karnātak.

Muhammad Yūsuf, sipāhī commander in Madura, in consequence of having paid no tribute, is confronted with a force in August; he holds out against all their efforts.

Oct. 16: The Nawāb of the Karnātak by *sanad* confers on the English certain districts dependent on the Subah of Arkat, including most of the Chingalpat district.

Oct. Raghunāthrao inflicts a severe defeat on the Mughal army, under Nizām 'Alī and his diwān, Rājā Pratāpwant, at Rākshāsbhuvan on the Godāvari. Peace is concluded at Aurangābād.

Nov. Naungdoogyi, King of Burma, dies. His next brother, known as Hsengbyusheng, succeeds. He prepares to invade Siam.

Nov. 14: Robert Palk succeeds Mr George Pigott as Governor of Madras, till Jan. 25, 1767.

The Marāthās capture a Portuguese vessel, on which war is declared by the Portuguese, together with the King of Sunda and the Rājā of Kolhāpur, who, however, fail to co-operate. Mandan-garh capitulates to a Portuguese attack.

Muhammad Reza Khān, son of Chanda Sahib, claims and obtains Haidar's protection.

Miyān Achan, Nawāb of Surat, dies. Of four competitors, the British support Mīr Qutb-ud-dīn, who is installed as Nawāb.

Dec. The hill country of Sunda taken by Haidar 'Alī. The rājā and his family take refuge at Goa.

1764

Jan. 16: Major Adams dies when about to sail for home.

Feb. 11: The European battalion of the English army mutinous, also the sepoy, till Feb. 28, when order is restored. Major Carnac takes command. The contemplated campaign into

A.D.  
1764

Audh is abandoned, and the army marched to Pātna. May 3: Nawāb Shujā'ud-daula and the Emperor, joined by Mir Kāsim, threaten Pātna, and are beaten off by Carnac. Major Hector Munro, who arrived from Bombay in May, superseding Major Carnac, restores discipline by severe measures.

Sept. 15: The troops leave Pātna, and, Oct. 23, completely defeat the Vazīr's army at Baksār. This leaves the English masters of Bengal. Terms are granted to Shāh 'Alam, but on Nawāb Shujā'ud-daula's refusal to give up Mir Kāsim and Samru, negotiations are stopped with him, and the army advanced to overrun Audh.

May 3: Clive arrives in India as an Irish viscount, and head of the Bengal Government.

Rāja Nand Kumār made Mahārāja by Shāh 'Alam, is also appointed collector of Burdhwān, Nadiya, and Hūglī.

Oct. 19: The Portuguese vicéroy-elect having died on the passage, a commission, viz., Dom Antonio Taveira da Nieva, archbishop; João Vaz Pereira, Chancellor of State; and Dom João José de Mello, Comptroller-General, take office by succession patent.

Fazl Ullat Khān establishes Haidar 'Alī's posts as far north as the Krishnā. Mādhavrāv, by judicious generalship, defeats Haidar at Rattihalli, and requests Raghunāthrāv to join in command.

Oct. Muhammad Yūsuf is seized in Madura and delivered to the English attacking force. His subjection had cost the Company and their ally, the Nawāb of the Karnātak, a million of money.

Dec. Shāh 'Alam proposes to confer on the English Ghāzipur and Benares, and to retain the rest of the Vazīr of Audh's possessions. This is condemned by the Court of Directors as burdensome and profitless.

Kāsim 'Alī escapes into the Rohila country with some friends and a few jewels which he had saved from the clutches of his late ally, the Vazīr of Audh.

1765

Jan. Boundary differences between the Nawāb of the Karnātak and the Rāja of Tanjor settled in favour of the latter.

Feb. 5: Sha'bān 14, H. 1178. Mir Ja'far 'Alī Khān dies.

A.D.

1765

His son, Mir Phulwari, with the title of Najm-ud-daula appointed Nawab. Feb. 20: a treaty with the new Nawab commits the entire military defence of the province to the Company; a Naib Subah, to be chosen by the Nawab and approved by the Governor and Council, to have entire control of the civil government.

Feb. The Marathas retire from the Mysore territory on the restoration of all places taken from Morarirav of Gitti and Abdul Hakim of Savanur. Sira is left in Haider's hands.

Jawahir Singh of Dig, the Jat leader, defeated by the Jaypur Raja, and murdered at Agra in 1768.

The Peshwa and the Nizam, disgusted at the treacherous vacillation of Jangoji Bhonsla, unite against him, burn Nagpur and force him to give up the money he had received from each for his assistance.

March 12: By a resolution of the Court of Directors Clive is reappointed President of Bengal, with command of the Company's forces in the province. He dismisses Nand Kumar, Najm-ud-daula's prime minister, and forbids him to leave Calcutta. Muhammad Reza Khan's influence now begins to be felt.

March 23: An agreement is concluded between Ravivarma, regent of the Chirakal, and the Tellicheri chiefs for the cession of the province of Randatarra (Malabar) to them.

May 3: Clive arrives at Calcutta, and on the 7th declares the Select Committee formed, with Messrs Sumner and Sykes as members. He enforces the Company's covenant against the receipt of presents.

May 3: A skirmish with the Vazir of Audh and with the remnant of the Maratha force takes place near Korā. May 19: General Carnac receives a letter from the Vazir, who agrees to come into the British camp, and a conference takes place, resulting in the restoration of the Vazir's dominions. Private trade or factories in Audh not insisted on, but Allahabad and Korā were retained for the Emperor.

June 25: Clive proceeds up country to arrange with the Nawab for the government of the province, and to conclude a treaty with the Vazir Shuja'ud-daula.

Aug. 12: The *farmān* of the *dawāni* of the provinces of Bengal,

A.D.  
1765

Bihār, and Orissa is granted by Shāh 'Alam to the Company, and all territory previously held by the Company is confirmed to them.

Rāja Ala Singh of Patialā dies. Amar Singh succeeds.

A British expedition dispatched to Mālwan to put down the continued plunder of the Kolhāpuris. This suppressed, the Rānt agreed to permit the establishment of a factory, with the monopoly of cloths from Europe, and to pay seven and a half lakhs of rupees. None of these promises were fulfilled.

An expedition from Bombay, under Major Gordon and Capt. John Watson, captures the fort of Yeswantgarh. It is agreed to restore it on suppression of the piracies so long practised on the British.

René Médac, a Frenchman in the service of the English at Bombay, forms a company of French and sipāhis, and leads an adventurous career, till 1777.

A dāk (postal service) established between Calcutta and Mūrshidābād.

1766

Jan. 1 : The Select Committee issue an order that "double full batta" for the officers in Bengal, formerly paid by the Nawāb, is to cease. Much indignation felt, and in May a mutinous outbreak occurs. Almost every officer resigns. The sipāhis remain in sufficient numbers to overawe the European troops. By a court-martial some officers are cashiered — among them, Sir R. Fletcher was dismissed for not repressing the combination at first.

Jan. 20 : The Burmese army encamps before Ayuthia.

Feb. 4 : Negotiations entrusted by Mādhavrāv to his uncle, Raghunāthrāv, result in a treaty at Bednūr with Haider 'Alī, who gives up all claims on Sāvānūr, and retires across the Krishnā.

Feb. : Sha'bān, H. 1178. The Nawāb of Bengal and his family retire from Lucknow to Bareilly. He fails to gain over the Rohila and Afghān chiefs.

Feb. 14 : A treaty is concluded between the King of Kandy and the Government of Colombo, defining the position of the Dutch authorities in Kandy.

Feb. 16 : By a secret treaty between Mādhavrāv and Haider 'Alī, the districts ceded by the Nizām on the 4th Feb. are partially restored. Jānoji Bhonsla is compelled, on an invasion of the united armies, to sue for peace.

A.D.  
1766

April: Ava reoccupied as capital by Hsengbyusheng.

May 5: Count Lally is beheaded at Paris.

May 8: Zi-l qa'da 24, H. 1179. Najm-ud-daula, Nawāb of Bengal, dies of fever. His brother, Saif-ud-daula, succeeds to the nominal office. May 19: a treaty of friendship and support between the new Nawāb and the Bengal Government is signed.

Aug. 30: Rabi' II. 13, H. 1179. Shujā'ud-daula reinstated by the British Government as Nawāb of Audh.

Sept. 8: A Trade Committee was formed to put into execution the laws regarding private trade. Dec., letters from the Court of Directors absolutely forbid inland trade by private individuals to be carried on.

Oct. 24: The East India Company conclude a treaty with Khem Sāwant of Sāwantwādi. The fort of Vingorlā is ceded for thirteen years.

Nov. 12: Col. Calliaud, on the part of the British Government, negotiates a treaty with Nizām 'Alī, by which, for the Sarkārs of Ellur, Chikākol, Rājamandri, Muzaffarnagar, and Guntūr, the British Government agree to furnish the Nizām with a subsidiary force when required, and to pay nine lakhs a year when the assistance of their troops is not required. Two battalions join the Nizām for the reduction of the fort of Bangalor, now in possession of Haidar 'Alī.

Chikka Kishn, titular Rāja of Maistūr, dies. Nanja Rāj Udayar is placed on the throne by Haidar 'Alī, but subsequently deposed.

Malharāv's son, Khanderāv, dies. His widow, Ahilyābāi, acts as regent for her son, Malirāv, with Tukāji Holkar, a tribesman of her husband, as commander of the army.

H. 1179. Rāghoba besieges Gohad and demands tribute from Jawāhir Singh of Bharatpur, who sends two envoys to treat. These are bribed, and promise to betray Jawāhir, but their treachery is discovered.

Haidar 'Alī invaded Malabar and seized Calicut.

H. 1180. Issue of the *Jam-i-Jahān-nāma* of Muzaffar Husain, physician to Muhammad Shāh—a miscellaneous collection of historical and other facts.

L.D.  
767

Jan. 15: Lord Clive intimates his intention to resign, and leaves India. Feb. 17, Henry Verelst succeeded as Governor of Bengal, till Dec. 1769.

Jan. 25: Charles Bouchier, Governor of Madras, till Jan. 31, 1770.

Jan. 27: Thomas Hodges, Governor of Bombay, till Feb. 23, 1771.

Presents having been forbidden by the Directors, Lord Clive gave up a legacy from Mir Ja'far of five lakhs, adding to it three lakhs from Saif-ud-daula, the successor of his brother, Najm-ud-daula, and formed "Lord Clive's Fund" for invalided officers and soldiers of the Company's service, and their widows.

Ahmad Shāh Durrānī again invades the Panjāb. He confers on Amar Singh of Patialā the title of Rāj-i Rājgan Bahādur, and the insignia of flag and drum. He overran several Sikh districts towards Dehli, and returned to his own country.

April: The garrison at Ayuthia yield to a general attack by the Burmese besieging army. The city is destroyed by fire, and the king, Ekādatha Rāja, killed. The Burmese are at once recalled to deal with a Chinese invasion which is successfully repelled, and the eight Shān states in the basin of the Tapeng river are reunited to Burma.

Mahārāja Fath Shāhi Bahādur, ninety-ninth of the line from Bīr Sen of the Hutwa (Husainpur) Rāj, rebels against the British Government.

The Newār chief of Khātmāndū applies for aid against the Gūrkhās. Capt. Kintoch, despatched with a small force, is compelled by the deadly climate of the Terai to retire. The Gūrkhās overrun Nepāl, and their chief is eventually recognised by the British Government as Rāja.

Nizām 'Alī obtains the aid of two British battalions to aid him in the siege of Bangalūr, held by Haidar 'Alī. Haidar persuades the Nizām to desert the English alliance for his own; he also bought off the Marāṭha invaders by a payment of thirty-five lakhs of rupees.

Aug. 25: Haidar 'Alī's and the Nizām's forces descend the Ghāts to invade the Karnāṭak and attack Col. Joseph Smith, who retreats on Trinomālī till reinforced, and Sept. 26, inflicts such

A.D.  
1767 loss on the enemy that they desire to negotiate, but their terms being inadmissible, Smith again defeats them, Nov. 8, near Ambūr, after which they retired above the Ghāts.

Oct. Jawāhir Singh, son of Sūrajmal Jāt, overruns the country near Ajmīr, belonging to Mādhav Singh Kachhwāhā who, declining to lead the Rājputs against him, they are headed by Dalel Sing and totally defeat Jawāhir Singh.

1768 Jan. In consequence of Nizām 'Alī's breach of the treaty of 1766, a force under Col. Peach had advanced from the Northern Sarkārs as far as Worangal, when, Feb. 26, the Nizām signed a new treaty, revoking all *sanads* granted to Haidar 'Alī by the Subahdār of the Dekhan; agreeing to hand over the administration of the Karnātak above the Ghāts; not to interfere with the possessions of Muhammad 'Alī, the Nawāb of the Karnātak; and to accept a reduced payment for the Northern Sarkārs.

The Madras Government sent out two bodies of troops—one under Col. Wood to secure the fortified places in the south, and Shingarikota was taken Feb. 12, and Salem March 20; the other, under Col. Smith, entered Mysore proper, but lost much time in taking Krishnagiri, May 2; then ascended the Ghāts, took Venkatagiri, June 10; Mulbāgal, June 28; Kolār and Hosūr, July 11.

March 12: Dom João José de Mello appointed Governor at Goa. He effects several economies in Government, the governor's salary being reduced to 20,000 serafins per annum.

March 21: The King of Portugal issues an order for the expulsion of all Jesuits from India.

May: Haidar marches on Mangalor, where an insurrection had broken out. A British officer from the Bombay garrison, with 1,500 men, sent to support the town against Haidar, departs by sea, leaving 240 of the sick and wounded.

Raghunāthrāv, discontented with the power allotted him by the Peshwā, creates internal dissensions among the Marāthās, and, supported by Holkar, Jānoji Bhonsla, and Damāji Gaikwād, rebels against his nephew, but is surprised at Dhodap by Mādhavāy, and imprisoned at Poona.

Damāji Gaikwād dies, leaving four sons. The eldest, Sayaji, being an idiot, the second, Govindrāv, secures recognition as

A. D.  
1768

successor by a large *naasr* to the Peshwā, who, however, subsequently accedes to Fath Singh's representations of Sayaji's claims.

June: Safar, H. 1182. Jawāhir Singh of Bharatpur assassinated by a degraded soldier. Ratan Singh succeeds.

Aug. 4: Haidar arrives back from Malabar. The two Madras forces met at Hoskot, where a Marāṭha corps under Morarirāy joined them. Haidar 'Alī made a desperate but unsuccessful attempt to surprise Morārī's camp. He then went off, collected reinforcements, returned towards Kolār, and proposed terms of peace, which were refused.

An action at Mulbāgal costs Col. Wood 8 officers and 229 men killed. Nov. 14: Col. Smith is recalled to Madras: Col. Wood, his successor, twice defeated, is deprived of the command.

The Chinese with a powerful army invade Burma a fourth time.

1769

Jan. Haidar 'Alī, eluding the main British force, takes Karūr and Erod, and marches down the Kāverī. March: Haidar reaches St Thomas Mount, near Madras, with 6,000 cavalry, and proposes terms of peace, viz., mutual restoration of conquests and prisoners; assistance of each contracting party in case of the other's being attacked; the terms to be made obligatory on the Bombay presidency. March 27: this treaty concluded and ratified on April 4. This ends the First Mysore War.

April: An Act passed, allowing the territorial revenues to be held for five years by the Company, and to pay £400,000 per annum into the exchequer.

April 10: A Junta of the exchequer of Goa is created.

The exclusive privileges of the French East India Co. are suspended by the king's decree. The Company was afterwards abolished by the National Assembly of 1796.

Sept. A Commission, consisting of Messrs Scrafton, Vansittart, and Francis, appointed to inquire into Bengal affairs; these all perish in the wreck of the "Aurora."

, Dec. 13: The Chinese army in Burma being defeated, and the remnant surrounded, a convention for peace, friendship, and commerce is agreed to, and signed by a Commission of fourteen Burmese and thirteen Chinese.



A.D.  
1769

It was proposed to send out a naval commander-in-chief, with full political powers, on the part of the king. The measure was carried after much opposition, but proved very inconvenient during the short period it was tried.

For revenue purposes Bengal is divided into six divisions: Calcutta, Bardhwan, Rājshāhi with Murshidabad, Dhaka, Dinājpur, and Azimābād. Native officers are to be superintended by servants of the Company, called supervisors, in the collection of revenue and the administration of justice.

Warren Hastings, still in England, appointed to the second seat on the Madras Council.

Dec. 24: Mr Verelst resigned in Bengal. John Cartier succeeded as Governor of Bengal, Dec. 26, till April 13, 1772.

1770

Jan. 31: Josias Dupré succeeds Mr Charles Bouchier as Governor of Madras, till Feb. 2, 1773.

Feb.: Shawwāl, H. 1183. Great hurricane at Calcutta. This year Bengal is visited by severe plague and famine. A fifth of the population said to have perished: Mill says more than a third.

March 10: Saif-uddaula, Nawāb of Bengal, dies. His brother, Mubārīk-uddaula, aged twelve, succeeds, with a stipend reduced from thirty-one lakhs odd from the Company to sixteen lakhs, during his minority.

July 26: Sir John Lindsay arrives at Madras as King's Commissioner Plenipotentiary, with powers to negotiate and conclude arrangements with Indian sovereigns in general. This appointment is made without the Company's assent, and the latter, feeling superseded, decline to co-operate. He favours the pretensions of the Nawāb of Arkat against the Company.

The East India Directors send their first expedition under Capt Kinloch to establish trade with Nepal. Owing to sickness and the difficult nature of the country the enterprise is abandoned.

Aug 8: A treaty of perpetual friendship concluded between the English Government and Haidar 'Alī.

Sept. A Revenue Council appointed at Murshidābād.

Oct. Najīb-uddaula, Nādir Shah's deputy at Dehli, dies. His son, Zābita Khān, succeeds to his Indian possessions and the government of Dehli.

A.D.  
1770

Nov. Mādhavrāv Peshwā sends a large body of Marātha horse, under Gopālārāy Patvardhan and Malhārārāy Rāstia, and follows himself with more troops to punish Haidar for misappropriation of tribute, and rapidly reduces forts and villages. In June 1771 he is forced by illness to return, leaving Trimbakrāv Māma to carry on the war.

A Marātha force defeats the Jāts at Bharatpur.

Nanja Rāj Udiyar, of Maisur, found intriguing with Trimbakrāv, is strangled by order of Haidar 'Alī, and his brother, Bettada Chāma, is placed on the throne.

H. 1184. The *Farhatu-n-Nāsirin* of Muhammad Khān written.

1771

Feb. Muhammad 'Alī, Nawāb of Arkat, seeks help from Madras against the Rājā of Tanjor; being refused he dissuades the presidency from further movement. Sept. 9 to Oct. 27: Tanjor is invested by an army under General Smith and the two sons of the Nawāb. Peace is signed between the Rājā and Nawāb 'Umdat-ul-Umrā. This peace is much resented at the presidency.

Feb. 26: William Hornby succeeds Mr Thomas Hodges as Governor of Bombay, till Jan. 9, 1784.

March 5: Haidar, attempting to escape from the Marātha invaders, is attacked and defeated at Chinkulari, and flees to Seringapatam, which is invested till June, when Haidar binds himself to pay them thirty lakhs of rupees.

April 23. The British Government makes over to Momin Khān, Nawāb of Khambay, on payment of 75,000 rupees, the fort of Talāja, now taken from the piratical Kolis.

May. The Emperor Shāh 'Alam, with 16,000 troops raised by Mughal nobles, marches from Allahābād to Nabiganj, where he cantons. The Marātha vaktī, Mahādājī Sindia, presents the demands of his masters: the balance of *chauth* due from the time of Muhammad Shāh must be discharged; plunder taken to be shared equally by Mughal and Marātha troops; Marātha leaders to be confirmed in their jagirs; and five lakhs of rupees must be at once advanced to the Marāthas from the imperial treasury. These imperious demands being complied with, the Emperor enters Dehli in triumph on Dec. 25.

Sept. 2: Sir Robert Harland arrives at Madras, as successor

A.D.

1771

to Sir J. Lindsay, the King's commander; like his predecessor, he takes the side of the Nawāb against the presidency.

Prithi Nārāyan, ruler of Nipāl, dies. His son, Pratāp Singh, succeeds.

Oct. 24: The Marāthās move on Bangalor, Haidar remaining at Seringapatam. He applies to the Madras presidency for help, but on the advice of the Nawāb is refused, in spite of the treaty.

The British Government sends an expedition to Bharoch to enforce the payment of arrears due to the Surat Agency. The expedition fails, but before another is sent, the Nawāb makes overtures, and a commercial and inter-political treaty is concluded, Nov. 30.

An order issued that the administration of the Custom House at Goa should be carried on for and on account of the State.

The Parliamentary restriction on the dividends ceasing, in 1769, the Court in March and September again raised the dividend to 12½ per cent.

1772

Jan. The Marāthās hurry the Emperor into the field to plunder the country of the Rohilas; and they invaded the Sahāranpur jāgīr of Zabita Khān, the son of Najīb-uddaula, who was forced to escape to Shujā-uddaula, Nawāb of Audh. The Marāthās then wholly seized the rich booty of the province.

Jan. 20: The Subahdār of Audh confers with General Sir Robert Barker at Faizābād regarding the Rohila persecution by the Marāthās, and the danger to Audh, with a view to the formation of an English offensive treaty. The Rohilas object to a proposed division of their territory: their lands continue to be plundered.

March: The Nawāb of the Karnātak again applies for help from Madras. A force of Europeans and Sipāhis with the Nawāb's cavalry, marches from Trichinopoly, and by June 15 all the chief forts in Great Marawar are in their hands.

April 13: Warren Hastings appointed Governor of Bengal, in succession to Mr Cartier, till Feb. 1, 1785.

The Revenue business and Treasury removed from Murshidābād to Calcutta. The law courts are also transferred, under the name of Sadr Diwānī 'Adālat, composed of governor and two

A.D.  
1772

councils for civil cases; and Sadr Nizamat 'Adliat for criminal proceedings, composed of native law officers, exclusively subject to review of the governor and council. Under these were District Courts, and the collectors have revenue and judicial authority. These were continued till 1793.

Muhammad Razā Khān deposed from his office as Nāib Diwān and Nāib Subah at Murshidābād, and arrested. Gurudās, son of Nand Kumār, succeeds as *diwān*. The former post is abolished. Rāja Chitab Rāi, who held the same post at Pātna, is also arrested—the latter is honourably acquitted. Mani Begam, originally a dancing girl, takes charge of the young Nawāb and the control of the Murshidābād palace.

April: The Bombay Council resolve to appoint a resident envoy to the court of the Peshwā. Mr Thomas Mostyn arrives at Poona in this capacity, in Nov.—a few days before the death of Mādhavrāy.

May: After a futile attempt at an alliance with the Marāthās, the Rohilas come to terms with the Subahdar of Audh. July 11, a treaty is formally concluded in which the Marāthās consented to retire on a promised payment of forty lakhs of rupees by the Rohilas, and Shujā'uddaula having made himself responsible to the Marāthās, they quitted Kuthar.

May 14: The East India Company resolve to abolish the system of dual government, and "to stand forth as *diwān*," and to take upon themselves, by the agency of their own servants, the entire care and administration of the revenues.

In 1769 civil servants were appointed as supervisors of the native revenue officers; they were henceforth to be styled "collectors." The lands to be let for five years.

June: The Marāthās, having abandoned their designs on Bednūr and Sunda, conclude a treaty with Haidar 'Alī,—they to retain Shivaji's ancient possessions, with Mudgiri and Garam-konda, Haidar to pay thirty-six lakhs of rupees, as arrears and expenses, and fourteen as annual tribute.

War breaks out between Raghunāthrāy and Nizām 'Alī, who is compelled to give up territory; but who cajoles Raghunāthrāy into restoring the whole.

Nov. 18: H. 1186. Mādhavrāy, the Peshwā, dies at the age

A.D.  
1772

of twenty-eight, having commended his brother Nārāyanrāv to the care of his uncle Raghunāthrāv.

Nov. 18 : In consequence of the Nawāb's ill-treatment of the British factory agents, a British force takes Bharoch by storm.

Darendra Nārāyan, Rāja of Kuch Bihār, a minor and prisoner in the hands of the Bhutias, offers to pay half his revenue to the E.I. Co. in return for help against his oppressors.

Rānā Arsi of Udaypur is murdered : Rānā Hamīr succeeds. Six districts in each reign are severed from the kingdom.

Fath Singh Gaikwād, regent of Baroda, seeks alliance with the English, which is declined.

The Rānī of Kolhāpur dies. Plunder and mismanagement continue in her kingdom.

John Morrison, formerly a servant of the E.I. Co., takes service with Shāh 'Alam about 1772, and receives the titles of "General and Commander-in-Chief of the Great Mughal's forces," and "Ambassador and Plenipotentiary" to George III. ; he went to England with a proposal to invest the King with the absolute sovereignty of Bengal, Bihār, and Orissa, in exchange for a body of troops to defend the throne of Dehli. René Madec, a French adventurer, also took service and was made a Nawāb.

The Dutch East India Company purchase Nagar from the Rāja of Tanjor. The town is surrendered.

First public courts of the Portuguese instituted in India.

Dec. 22 : The Emperor, besieged by the Marāthās in Dehli, unable to resist longer, opened the gates to them. He was now entirely under their control, and they extorted from him a grant of the provinces of Korā and Allahābād.

1773

Jan. 13 : The Governments of British India and Baroda enter into a short contract in which the British agree to pay the Gaikwād his share of the revenues of Bharoch captured by the English.

Feb. 2 : Alexander Wynch succeeds Mr Josias Du Pré as Governor of Madras, till Dec. 17, 1775.

April 5 : A treaty is signed by the Bengal Council and Darendra Nārāyan, Rāja of Kuch Bihār, by which protection is accorded by the former in return for a moiety of the Rāja's revenues.

A.D.  
1773

The imperial deputy of Allahābād and Korā applies to the Company for leave to place them under British protection. The districts are sold to the Vazīr of Audh for fifty lakhs of rupees.

April 11: Rāghunāthrāv again imprisoned by order of the Peshwā Nārāyanrāv, for fostering dissensions.

May 10: The E.I. Company applied to His Majesty's Government for a loan. The Government, acting on the Report of the Select Committee of the House of Commons appointed to inquire into the affairs of the Company, brought in the important "Regulating Act" (13 Geo. III., c. 63), appointing a Governor-General and four Members of Council, for five years, to Bengal: Mr Warren Hastings to be Governor; Mr Richard Barwell, senior Member; and Lieut-General John Clavering, Colonel the Hon. George Monson, and Mr Philip Francis. To the Court of Directors, to consist of twenty-four, an annual election of six new members for four years was ordained. The nomination of Governor-General was in future to be by the Directors, subject to the approbation of Government. The other presidencies were made subordinate to Bengal. A supreme Court of Judicature was instituted at Calcutta, with judges appointed by the Crown. All territorial correspondence to be laid before the Ministry.

May: Jānoji Bhonsla dies. Mudaji's son, Rāghoji, is appointed heir. Mudaji defeated by his brother Sabaji.

May: The Marāthās in Audh return south, fearing the united armies of the Vazīr and the British.

June: Another Act of Parliament is passed lending the Company £1,400,000 at 4 per cent., restricting the dividend to 6 per cent., foregoing the annual payment of £400,000 until the debt be discharged, and continuing the retention of territorial possessions until the expiry of the Charter.

June 9: The arsenal at Goa and much shipping destroyed by fire.

June 15: Rabi' I. 25, H. 1187. Muhammad Razā Khān is acquitted, but not reinstated in the Nāibship. He joins the party of General Clavering, and is made Faujdār of Murshidābād; —dies 1785.

June. Ahmad Shāh Durānī dies. His second son, Taimūr,

A.D.

1773 succeeds by testament, but is compelled to put down the faction of his elder brother, Sulaimān Mīrza. The title of capital is removed to Kābul.

June: The Madras Government anew open war with the Rāja of Tanjor, in the interests of Muhammad 'Alī, Nawāb of Arkat, who was dissatisfied with the terms obtained in 1771. Aug., the army leaves Trichinopoly, and Tanjor falls, Sept. 16, when the Rāja Tuljāji and his family are captured. A treaty is concluded by which the Rāja binds himself to do nothing contrary to the Company's interests, to receive an English garrison, to contribute four lakhs of pagodas, and to grant to the Company 277 villages.

The English take Nagar, purchased by the Dutch from the Rāja of Tanjor.

Aug. 30: A tumult of Marātha infantry arising, Nārāyanrāy is murdered in his palace, in presence of Raghunāthrāy, who did not attempt to prevent the deed. He is proclaimed sixth Peshwā.

Aug. Warren Hastings convenes with the Nawāb of Audh. He promises aid, and makes over Allahābād and Korā to the Nawāb for £500,000; and withholds Shāh 'Alam's tribute.

Sept. 6: Jumāda II. 18, H. 1177. Nawāb Shujā'uddaula, on compulsion by the British Government, grants a *sanad* of succession to Chait Singh, Rāja of Benares, son of Balwant Singh, who died 1770.

Oct. 4: The subject of the acquisition of the Rohila country discussed in the Council. Oct., the Nawāb of Audh drives the Rohilas across the Duāb and over the Jamnā.

Nov. 18: The Nawāb writes demanding the help promised by treaty in 1769, in the subjugation of the Rohilas. This demand is later acquiesced in.

Rām Singh of Jodhpur dies in exile. Bijay Singh succeeds—a titular sovereign—the Marāthās being virtual rulers.

Nawāb Singh of Bharatpur dies in Dig fortress. His brother, Naval Singh, succeeds, but Ranjit Singh, a younger brother, with Mughal aid, opposes the succession and captures Bharatpur.

A.D.  
1773

The office of "Intendente da Marinha e dos Armazens" (Supervisor of Marine Dockyards) established at Goa.

In Bengal in 1773-74 the revenues were £2,481,404; and the civil and military charges £1,488,435. The army consisted of five companies of artillery; one troop of cavalry; three regiments of European infantry; twenty-three battalions of native infantry; and twenty-eight companies of invalids,—total, 27,000 men.

Madras (Fort St George) had in revenue and subsidies, £887,302; and charges £814,992. The army (1772) consisted of European infantry, 3,486; European cavalry, 68; artillery, 581; Sipâhis, 15,840,—total, 19,975.

Bombay (1773-74) had revenues, £109,163; and charges, £347,387. The army—artillery, 434; European infantry, 1,620; Sipâhis, 4,346,—total, 6,400 men.

1774

Jan. 10: Dom João de Mello, Portuguese governor, dies. Philippe de Valladares Souto Maior succeeds by Patent of Succession till Sept. 24, when Dom José Pedro de Camara takes office as "Governor and Captain-General," the title of Viceroy being now disused. The Court of Judicature at Goa is abolished.

Raghunāthrao in the Karnatak, is obliged, for financial reasons, to come to terms with Haider, who thus regains three of the Marātha districts. The ministers conspire against him. March 4: he gains a complete victory over Trimbakrāo Māma at Kāsigaon. He proceeds to Burhānpur, gaining men and levying contributions, when on April 18, the birth of a posthumous son of Nārāyanrāo makes his recognition as Peshwā an impossibility.

April: The English troops under General Champion enter Rohilkhand. April 23, they defeat the Rohilas at Miranpur-Katra, near Bareilly. Hāfiz Rahmat, the Protector of Rohilkhand, dies of his wounds. The Nawāb Vazīr kept aloof during the battle; but after this victory he plundered and despoiled the whole country.

April 25: A treaty of peace with Bhutān is signed at Fort William by Hastings and his Council on the representations of the Teshu Lama of Tibet. May 13: George Bogle is appointed by the Governor-General to lead an embassy to the Teshu Lama of Tibet, to open up trade and friendly relations with that country. He visits the Lama and returns, 1775.



A. D.  
1774

Aug. The Nawāb of Audh and Faizulla Khān, Rohila Jagīrdār of Rāmpūr, conclude a treaty known as that of Lāl Dang. The war with the Rohilas now terminates.

Sept. 6: The Bombay Council receive a proposal from Raghunāth for treaty and alliance, to enable him to resume the government at Poona, he promising to make over Salsette and Bassein, but they refuse this cession. Oct., the Portuguese attempt to retake Salsette. Dec. 9: the Bombay Council resolve to anticipate them by taking Thānā, which falls Dec. 28, Commodore John Watson being mortally wounded on the third day of the siege. The island of Karanjā and all Salsette reduced by Dec. 31.

Oct. Collectors' courts are abolished and Provincial Councils established at Calcutta, Bardhwan, Dhākā, Murshidābād, Dinajpur, and Pātna, to superintend the joint Departments of Revenue, Trade, and Administration of Justice,—as sanctioned in 1769.

Oct. 19: Philip Francis, Clavering, and Monson arrive in India.

#### WARREN HASTINGS, FIRST GOVERNOR-GENERAL.

Oct. 20: The new régime for the Government of India begins. Warren Hastings, now Governor-General, and Mr Barwell are opposed by the other three Councillors, Francis, Clavering, and Monson.

Nov. 22. Clive, under the strain of ill-health and persecution, commits suicide, aged forty-nine.

1775

Jan. 6: The Rānī of Bardhwan lodges a complaint against the English Resident, who, she said, had supported her *diwān* in withdrawing her son from her guardianship. A compromise is effected.

Jan. 28: Zi-l qa'da 26, H. 1188. Shujā'-uddaula, the Nawāb Vazīr of Audh, dies. His son, 'Asaf-uddaula, succeeds: with him a treaty is concluded May 21, confirming him in possession of Allahābād and Korā, and ceding to the British Government Benares, Jaunpur, Ghazīpur, and the possessions of Chait Singh. Falling into arrears with the British, 'Asaf-uddaula endeavours to deprive his mother, Buhu Begam, and the mother of Shujā'-

A.D.  
1775

uddaula of their property. Oct. 15: an agreement is signed, by which the Vazir engages not to make further claims on the Begam's properties. This is guaranteed by the supreme Government.

Feb. Intelligence of the capture of Thānā reaches the Bengal Government, which had required the Bombay Council to give an account of its proceedings. Their action is censured as being inconsistent with the relations with the ruling powers at Poona.

Feb. Raghunāthrao, deserted by Sindia and Holkar, renews negotiations with Bombay, and after many delays, on March 6, concludes "the treaty of Surat," of sixteen articles, confirming all former treaties. The Bombay Government promise help to the number of 300 men of all arms, Raghunāth making over as security for payment Amod, Hansot, Versal, and part of Anklesar, besides ceding in perpetuity Bassein and its dependencies.

March 17: Raghunāth's army, with the contingent from Bombay under Col. Keating, lands at Kambay, and after some minor actions, engages the army of the Poona regency under Hari-pant Phadki, when the British and their allies, after much loss, finally defeat him at Aras on May 18. July 8: an accommodation between Fath Singh Gaikwad and Raghunāth is brought about.

March 30: A charge is preferred by Mahārāja Nand Kumār against Warren Hastings for acceptance of part of the salary of a native official. In spite of Hastings's protests against the Council's assumption of judicial power, the official is dismissed and another appointed at one-half the salary.

April: Nand Kumār is prosecuted along with Joseph Fowke, by Councillor Barwell, Mr Vansittart, and native officials for conspiracy, and Nand Kumār and Fowke are held to bail.

April: The captive King of Pegu, found guilty of inciting the Talang people to rebellion, is publicly executed at Rangūn.

May 6: Nand Kumār was arrested under a warrant of the Supreme Court at the suit of Mohan Prasad on a charge of forgery. June 6-18: he is tried before Sir Elijah Impey, convicted, and sentenced to be hanged on Aug. 5.

June: The Bengal Government, now supreme, interfered with the Bombay Government, disapproving of their connection with any of the Marātha powers, and insisted on the cancelling at once of the treaty with Raghunāth (by which Salsette, Bassein, and

- A.D.  
1775 part of the revenues of Bharoch had been ceded to the Company), and on the withdrawal of all the British troops furnished for his assistance. The despatches of the Court of Directors approve of the acts of the Bombay Government, at the very time they were ordered to be annulled by the supreme authority at Calcutta.
- Bettada Chāma Rāja, titular Rāja of Mairur, dies. Haidar 'Alī places a child on the throne with the title of Khāsa Chāma Rāja.
- Murdoch Brown, a Scotchman, arrives at Calicut as Consul for Maria Theresa of Austria, engages in trade, and in 1792 is spoken of as the most considerable of any British subject on that side of India. He lost eleven ships, each of 1,000 tons or more, in the war with France.
- Sir Robert Fletcher (Commander-in-Chief 1772, but removed for obstruction) returns to Madras as Commander-in-Chief.
- Dec. 11: The Right Hon. Lord Pigot, Governor of Madras till Aug. 24, 1776, is sent with powers to reinstate the Rāja of Tanjor.
- Dec. 28: Lieut.-Col. John Upton sent from Calcutta as Envoy Plenipotentiary to arrange a treaty with the Marāthās, arrives at Purandhar.
- 1776 Jan. 22: Mr Francis enters a Minute disapproving of the quinquennial lease, and proposing the levy of a fixed land tax on the Zamīndārs.
- March 1: The Treaty of Purandhar concluded by Col. Upton, supersedes the Treaty of Surat, still leaving Salsette to the Company, but not so favourable as the latter. Raghunāth is required to disband his army and retire on a pension. May 22: a supplementary agreement modifies these terms, and a despatch from the Court of Directors of April 5 confirms the Treaty of Surat, "under every circumstance." This being tantamount to a renewal of the war, Raghunāth again takes the field, no longer supported by the Bombay Government.
- March: Safar, H. 1190. Sayyid Murtazā Khān, prime minister at Lucknow, killed by the eunuch Basant 'Alī Khān, who was jealous of his influence with the Nawāb 'Asaf-uddaula. Basant 'Alī is killed the same day by the Nawāb, and Irāḡ Khān

A.D.  
1776

appointed prime minister, dies shortly after. Hasan Raza Khān succeeds, with Haidar Beg Khān as active deputy.

March: The *Tārkh-i-Fais Bahsh* of Sheo Parshād finished.—Compiled at the desire of General Kirkpatrick, it forms a history of the Afghāns of Rohilkhand.

April 11: Lord Pigot reinstates the Rāja of Tanjor, thus offending the Nawāb of the Karnātak, at whose instance the President's actions are hindered. May 29: the Madras Council reject but afterwards support the claims of Paul Benfield (who had large money dealings with the Nawāb) to an assignment on the revenues of Tanjor. Lord Pigot suspends two members and orders the arrest of the Commandant, Sir Robert Fletcher.

June: Hsengbyusheng, King of Burma, dies. His son, Singgusā, succeeds.

Haidar 'Alī overruns Cochin and exacts tribute from the Rāja Verulam Tamburan: Tipū, Haidar's son, overruns Anegundi and dispossesses the chief Timmappa.

Aug. 24: Lord Pigot is arrested and imprisoned at St Thomas Mount, where he dies May 11, 1777. Four members of the Council were afterwards tried in England and fined £1,000 each. George Stratton succeeds as Governor of Madras, till Aug. 31, 1777.

Oct. 10: Mr Maclean informs the Court of Directors that Warren Hastings authorised him to tender Hastings's resignation of office. This was formally accepted by the Court, but repudiated by Hastings; and Mr Edward Wheeler appointed a member of Council to take the place of General Clavering, who, as senior member of Council, was to be Governor-General *ad interim*.

Sept. 25: By the death of Col. Monson, Hastings, with the aid of Barwell and his own casting vote, reverses the measures of the majority of the last two years.

A Roman Catholic bishop was appointed to Pondicheri.

1777

March: Lieut-Col. Upton is recalled from Poona, and Mr Mostyn appointed as Resident Envoy. A French merchant ship arrives at Chaul with cargo, and M. St Lubin with several other Frenchmen proceed to Poona, at which the English are alarmed.

April: The quinquennial leases in Bengal expire. Neither Hastings's nor Francis's schemes being sanctioned, the annual leases are again put in force, and were continued for four years.

A.D.  
1777

June 10: A Commission of the Directors restores Lord Pigot to office; he had died May 10. They then nominate Sir Thomas Rumbold to succeed him, John Whitehill to be second in Council, and Major-General Hector Munro, Commander of the Forces, to be third.

June 19: Intelligence of the reported resignation of Hastings reaches Calcutta, where great confusion arises from his disavowal of such resignation. The Supreme Court support Hastings in his resolution to retain the government.

Aug. 30: General Clavering dies. Mr Wheeler succeeds on the Council. Hastings had denied his resignation, and carried all divisions by his casting vote.

Aug. 31: John Whitehill arrives at Madras, and acts as Governor till Feb. 8, 1778. George Stratton, acting Governor of Madras since Aug. 23, 1776, is suspended from the Company's service.

Oct. Mr Hornby, Governor of Bombay, in a Minute of Council, expresses the necessity for decisive action in Marāṭha policy, and complains of the fettered control of the Bombay Government.

Nov. In consequence of complaints from Bengal of the encroachments of the Supreme Court, who sought to extend their jurisdiction over all classes of natives, though legally restricted to the Company's servants, the Directors appeal to the Ministers for relief.

St Lubin, the French adventurer, received at the Poona court as on a mission from the King of France.

Dec. 12: Rām Rāja, the puppet prince of Satāra, dies, and: Sabū, surnamed Abba Sāheb, the adopted son of Rām Rāja, succeeds.

1778

Jan. 5: The Marāṭhas under Haripant Phadki and Parsburām Bhāo defeated in the Adoni district by Haidar.

Feb. 8: Sir Thomas Rumbold takes up the Governorship of Madras, till April 1780.

March 19: The Bombay Council estimate the expenses of the expedition on behalf of Raghobā or Raghunāthrao and of money paid to him or expended on his account at rupees 22,29,652.

A.D.  
1778

March: The Bengal Council consider the complaints of the Begams of Audh, against the Nawab, who would neither pay them their maintenance allowance, nor furnish the Company's tribute.

March 24: Sir T. Rumbold proposes to bring the Zamindars to the seat of Government, instead of a committee visiting the Northern Sarkars, for the settlement of business. Of the thirty-one Zamindars sent for, thirteen did not obey the summons. Discontent is produced by appointment of Sitarām Rax to the *diwan* of his brother, the Rāja of Vizianagaram.

Moroba Phadnavis proposes to the Bombay Government the restoration of Raghunāthrao. The Bengal Government approving, Col. Leslie is sent with a subsidiary force. Nana Phadnavis' party retire to Purandhar, and pretend acquiescence.

June 8: With the return of Haripant Phadki and Mahadavji Sindia, the faction of Moroba is crushed. The Bombay Government, however, resolve to reinstate Raghunāth, and on Nov. 22 an advance force occupies the Bor Ghāt, and encamp at Khandala. Mr Carnac, by his casting vote as President of the Field Committee, becomes virtual Commander of the Army. Desultory skirmishing follows till the end of the year.

July 10: The Madras Government deprecate the presence of the French in Basālat Jang's province of Guntūr.

July: Hearing that war with France was declared, the Bengal presidency capture the French settlements at Chandranagar, Masulipatam, and Kārikāl. Aug. 10: the English fleet under Sir E. Vernon and the French under M. Tronjolly engage, the French ships drawing off, and sailing away on Aug. 21. Aug. 8: Sir Hector Munro took post before Pondicheri; Aug. 21: the boundary hedge is seized; Oct. 17: in view of an assault, M. Bellecombe proposes a capitulation, and the garrison were allowed to march out with the honours of war. Oct., Mahé invested by the English, although Haidar's flag flew side by side with the French. Haidar threatens the British. Nov., Basālat Jang sends a proposal to cede Guntūr for a fixed annual payment, to dismiss the French, and to accept English troops for defence.

Rānā Hamir of Udaypur dies. Rānā Bhīm Singh, his brother, succeeds.

A.D.  
1778

Rao Sri Ghodaji II. of Kachh dies. His son, Rao Sri Rayadhan III. (born 1763), succeeds, till 1813.

Mādhav Singh of Jajpur dies. Pirthvi Singh, a minor, succeeds, but dies within a year. Pratāp Singh, a brother, succeeds.

Count Bénéolt de Boigne joins the E.I. Co.'s service; but imagining himself neglected by them, he joins Mādhavarāy Sindia, who utilises him to train his troops.

Walter Reinhard ("Samru") dies, and is buried at Agra.

1779

Jan. 4: Capt. Stewart, leader of the advance of the British force, dies at Kārie; the army creeping forward less than a mile daily, affords Nāna Phadnavis and Mahādaji Sindia time to collect forces. Jan. 6: Col. Egerton resigns the command to Col. Cockburn. Jan. 9: the Marāthās retired from Talegāon Dābhāde when the British army arrived. Mr Carnac, with the Committee, against the opinion of the officers, now proposed to retreat, and, Jan. 11, throwing the heavy guns into a pond, and burning the stores, 2,600 British troops retreated before the Marāthā forces of at least sixteen times their numbers. Next morning they were attacked, but successfully resisted, and reached Vadgāon, where, Jan. 13, Mr Carnac agreed that the British should resign to the Marāthās everything acquired since 1772 with the revenues of Bharoch and Surat, stop the advance of the Bengal army and pay 41,000 rupees to Sindia's servants. The authority to make such a treaty is repudiated by the Bombay Council, and the officers responsible are dismissed the service.

Jan. 27: A treaty is concluded with Basalat Jang confirming the cession of Guntūr; a resident is appointed, and a force under General Harpur sent to protect his territory.

Jan. 30: The British force sent from Bengal under General Thomas Goddard to aid against the Marāthās, arrives at Burhānpur after a march of nearly ten months; leaves Burhānpur Feb. 6th, and arrives at Surat 26th. He was now, Feb. 26, invested by the supreme Government with full powers to treat with the Poona ministry, but in vain endeavours to negotiate with them.

March 19: Mahé, the last of the French possessions, with its surrounding territory, surrenders, and is occupied by Col. Braithwaite and a British garrison till Nov. 29, when, on his

A.D.  
1779

detachment being ordered to assist General Goddard at Surat, the fort is blown up. Haider 'Ali had protested against the attack of a settlement in his territory: through it he drew his supplies.

March 25: Sir Eyre Coote appointed Commander-in-Chief of the Bengal army in succession to General Clavering, and member of Council in April, till April 26, 1783.

April 6: Mr Holland arrives as resident at Haiderabad from the Madras presidency: Nizām 'Ali objects to the English force with Basālat Jang, but had himself taken over the dismissed French force. The Bengal Council censure the action of the Madras presidency in the matter of Guntūr, from which province the *pasakāsh* (quit-rent) had been withheld.

An attack, instigated by Sindia, was made on Bānkot, to excite the English to hostilities.

June 12: Raghunāth, with his sons, Amritrāv and Bājirāv, escapes from Sindia and arrives in General Goddard's camp, and receives from him a lavish allowance. Negotiations with Nāna Phadnavis continue, but are stopped in October, the surrender of Salsette and the person of Raghunāth being demanded as preliminaries. Goddard opens negotiations with the Gaikwād, Fath Singh of Baroda, and discovers a treacherous correspondence between Nāna Phadnavis and the Dutch factors at Surat.

June 13: The garrison at Daman, being destitute of money and clothing, revolt. The governor, anxious because of the proximity of Raghobā and the English, procures sufficient to pay them up to May 13.

The supreme Government disapproved of Sir T. Rumbold's acts at Fort St George: he indignantly repelled the interference.

The missionary Schwarz is deputed by the Madras presidency to treat with Haider. His mission proves unsuccessful.

Haider 'Ali and Nizām 'Ali unite to prevent Basālat Jang receiving British protection, and invade Guntūr.

Dec. 17: Peace concluded by Dom Frederico Guilherm de Sousa with the Peshwā. An offensive and defensive alliance settled.

The supreme Government notify to the Zamīndārs, &c., that they are not subject to the jurisdiction of the Supreme Court, and forbid provincial chiefs to aid them with military force.



A.D.  
1780

Jan. 1: General Goddard resumes hostilities against the Marāthās, marching on Dabhoi. Mr Boddam occupies the Peshwā's districts near Surat: Mr Gambier with an irregular force, occupies Anklesar, Hansot, Desbora, and Amod. Jan. 20: Dabhoi is evacuated, and Jan. 26, Fath Singh concludes with General Goddard an offensive and defensive alliance: he was to receive the Peshwā's share of the territory north of the Māhi in lieu of his south of the Tāpti, and supply a force of 3,000 horse. Goddard marched on Ahmadābād and captured it, Feb. 15. Feb. 29: Sindia and Holkar crossed the Nerbada, but on Goddard's advance to Baroda they retired to Pāwangarh and attempted negotiation. This proving futile, Goddard surprises Sindia's camp, April 3. The Marāthās again attacked, April 19, retreat and skilfully evade a second action.

Khandirāv Puār of Dhār dies. Anandráv, a son born posthumously, succeeds nominally, Rangaráv Urekur, minister, acting as ruler.

Feb. Mr Gray, sent from the Madras presidency, offers renewed alliance with Haidar 'Alī,—an offer which is rejected.

Feb. Capt. Popham, sent to the assistance of the Rānā of Gohad, successfully clears the district of the Marāthās. April 21: Capt. Popham takes Lahār fort by assault.

April 11: The business of the courts at Calcutta is now divided into two parts, one relating to revenue, the other to individuals. A separate court, called the *Sadr diwāni 'Adalat*, is established for the cognisance of disputes arising between individuals.

May 8: Col. Hartley is sent from Goddard's camp to the Konkan to prevent the Marāthās from cutting off supplies from Bombay.

June 12: The Supreme Court command the Guntūr Sarkār to be restored to Basālat Jang.

June 19: The Madras Council learn that Haidar 'Alī is on the march against Madras. A Minute presented to the Council advising active preparation is rejected by vote. June 23: Haidar enters the Karnātak.

Aug. 3: Gwāliar fort surprised and captured from Sindia's officers by Capt. Popham in a night attack, without the loss of a single life.

A.D.  
1780

Aug. 17: Hastings having accused Sir Philip Francis of faithlessness and breach of trust, is challenged to a duel, in which Francis is badly wounded; he left India Dec. 9.

Aug. 25: Sir Hector Munro leaves Madras for Conjivaram. Haidar prevents Col. Baillie's junction with Munro by cutting in between the armies.

Sept. 10: Lieut.-Col. Baillie advancing from Pollalur is overpowered at Perumbakam by an overwhelming force under Haidar and Tipu. Of eighty-six British officers only sixteen survive. Munro, learning of the disaster, throws his guns into the tank of the temple at Chingalpat, and retreats to Madras.

Sept. 22: The Governor General enters a Minute expressive of the inconvenience of the arrangements of the new courts.

Sept. 25: The Bengal Council determine to send relief to Madras, to suspend the Governor, Mr Whitehill, and to appoint Sir Eyre Coote to recover authority. Nov. 8: Mr Charles Smith is appointed Civil Governor at Madras, till June 22, 1781.

Oct. 24: It is passed in Council that the Chief Justice, Sir Elijah Impey, be asked to undertake the office of Judge of the Sadr Diwani 'Adalat.

Oct. 31: Arkat falls before Haidar's troops, and the fort surrenders (Nov. 3). Haidar from this base invests the chief strongholds in the Karnatak.

Nov. 5: Sir Eyre Coote arrives at Madras.

Jas. A. Hicky's *Bengal Gazette* started—contains scurrilous attacks on Hastings and Sir Elijah Impey. Its circulation through the Post Office was stopped in Nov. He was twice arrested and punished, and in 1782 the paper ceased. Hicky, though a worthless man, was the pioneer of the English press in India.

Nov. Vastr of Audh, at the instance of the Council, demands 5,000 horse of Faizulla Khan, the Rohila chief, as "the quota arranged by treaty for the service of the vastr": but the treaty having stipulated for *troops* not horse, Faizulla Khan represents his inability to comply.

The Government conclude a compact with the Rana of Gohad. The envoys take possession of the castle.

Darindar Narayan, Raja of Kuch Bihar, dies. His father,

A.D.

1780

Dhujindar Narāyan, who had been carried off by Bhutias, succeeds till 1783.

Pierre Cuillier, afterwards known as General Perron, arrives in India as a petty officer. He deserts his ship to take military service under the Rānā of Gohad.

1781

Jan. General Goddard besieges Arnāla, a fort on a small island ten miles north of Bassein, which capitulates Jan. 18.

Jan. 17: Sir Eyre Coote marched from Madras and proceeded to Pondicheri, reoccupied by the French, where he disarmed the inhabitants. The French fleet fearing the expected English squadron, sailed, Feb. 15, to Mauritius.

Feb. 8: General Goddard's advance force penetrates the Bor Ghāt, and encamps at Khandāla. Nāna Phadnavis brings up his forces, attacks under Haripant Phadki, and sends skirmishing parties to the plains, but pretends to treat, March 15. Two corps attacked by Parshurām Bhāu Pātwardhan, who sustains a reverse, but who attack the main body and drive them back with heavy loss. Goddard is obliged finally to retreat, and arrives at Pānwel with heavy loss, April 22.

Feb. 16: Col. Camac and Capt. Bruce invade Mālwa in defence of the Rānā of Gohad, take Sipri and advance on Sironj, where Mahādaji Sindia's army surrounds them. March 7: they commence a skilful retreat, followed by Sindia, whose camp they completely surprise, March 24. Sindia at first takes flight, but enters on negotiations for peace with Col. Muir, Aug. 16.

Oct. 13: these culminate in a treaty by which the territory conquered on the farther side of the Jamnā is to be restored to Sindia; he is not to claim any part of the territory the English had added to Gohad, and to endeavour to effect a peace between the English and Haidar 'Alī and the Peshwā.

The English fleet attacked Haidar's new shipping, destroying it at Calicut and Mangalūr. June: Sir Eyre Coote suffered a partial repulse in attacking Chidambaram; and, July 1: Haidar risked a general engagement near Porto Novo and was completely routed. Haidar now abandoned his designs on the southern provinces; his son, Tipū, raised the siege of Wandawāsh, and both retired to Arkat.

Mudaji Bhonsla of Nagpur sends an army into Katak. The

A.D.  
1781

Governor-General purchases its retreat, detaches Mudaji from the Marātha confederacy, and turns him against both Haidar 'Ali and the Peshwā. April 6: the treaty formally concluded.

Feb. 20: Establishment of the Board of Revenue. April: Diwāni courts increased from sixteen to eighteen. Faujdārs abolished.

April 9: Lord North brought before Parliament proposals restricting the Company, and bringing their affairs under the control of the Secretary of State. These were afterwards made the basis of three principal provisions of Mr Pitt's East India Bill. Lord North's suggestions were modified into the Act 21 Geo. III., c. 65; and all former privileges were granted to the Company till March 1, 1791. But all despatches on Revenue or Civil and Military matters were, by this Bill, to be submitted to the Minister. The Company pay down £400,000, and are allowed a dividend of 8 per cent.; three-fourths of any surplus to be paid to the Government.

June 19: Bill passed by Parliament restricting the jurisdiction of the Supreme Court in India. The Governor-General and Council, with all matters of Revenue, all Zamīndārs, Native-Farmers, and Collectors of Revenue, were exempted from its jurisdiction.

June 22: Lord Macartney arrives at Madras as Governor-General. At the head of the militia he immediately, on the breaking out of war with the Dutch, attacks their settlements at Pulikat and Sadras, which surrender.

June 26: A petition for the renewal of the East India Company's charter is presented from the Directors.

July 7: Warren Hastings leaves Calcutta for Benares and puts under arrest the Rājā Chait Singh for evasion of an increased tribute, refusal to supply three bodies of Sepoys, and alleged disrespect on the part of his people to British officers. Aug. 20: Chait Singh is rescued in a revolt of the Rājā's people, in which most of two companies of Sipāhis and their officers were destroyed. An officer is killed in an attack on the palace at Rāmnapur. The Governor-General assumes command of the province, and the Zamīndāri is bestowed on Mahip Nārāyan Bahādur, a nephew of Chait Singh, a minor, in September.

A.D.  
1781

Aug. 25 : The Portuguese Captain-General captures Bicholim fort from Mudaji Bhonsla in lieu of arrears of tribute and in consideration of acts of piracy.

Aug. 27 : Battle between Sir Eyre Coote and Haidar 'Ali, at the place where Baillie was defeated; the result was indecisive, but Sir Eyre Coote occupied the posts that had been taken up by Haidar. Sept. 27 : Haidar suffered severe loss at the Pass of Sholanganrh. Oct. 26 : Haidar's fortress of Chittor capitulated to Sir Eyre Coote. Nov. 21 : the Madras army returned to cantonments, having lost one-third of their force in the campaign.

Sept. 19 : The Nawāb Vazīr of Audh, Asaf-uddaula, by the treaty of Chunār, is relieved of his debts to the Company, being allowed to recover the wealth illegally retained by the Begams—his mother and grandmother—who by their resources, armed followers, intrigues, pretensions, and temper were injurious to the Vazīr's government. The Begams, against Hastings's advice, had been assigned the wealth of Shuja'-uddaula amounting to about twenty million rupees; this was now paid to the Company in discharge of the debt, and the Begams received handsome pensions.

Sept. The Rāja of Benares was defeated at Lattipur in Bundelkhand: Major Popham captured Sipri, and Patita near Chunār. Nov. 9 : his stronghold of Bijaigarh capitulated and his family are plundered. The Rānī and her attendants left treasure amounting to 23,27,813 rupees. The Rāja found an asylum at Gwāliar for twenty-nine years and died there, March 29, 1810.

In Bihār a concentration of troops is made to harass the English. Oct., Akbar 'Ali Khān of Narhat and Samoy, imprisoned at Patna for arrears, escapes and joins Chait Singh's revolt; he is driven from his position with loss.

Nov. 12 : Negapatam capitulated to Sir Hector Munro, who now commanded a force under the orders of the Governor, and with it fell all the Dutch settlements on the coast; shortly afterwards those in Ceylon shared the same fate.

Hastings founds the Muhammadan Madrasa at Calcutta: the first Government-aided educational institution in India.

The adventurer, George Thomas, lands in India as a quartermaster. He serves as a soldier among the Madras paligars.

A.D.  
1781

Dec. 2: A treaty is concluded between the British and Muhammad 'Alī, Nawāb of the Karnātak, recognising him as the hereditary sovereign of the country. An agreement is executed by the Nawāb assigning the revenues of his country to the British Government for five years.

Col. Hartley travelled *visā* Bāghdad to England, the journey taking about a year.

1782

Jan. 2: The English fleet, under Sir E. Hughes, sails from Negapatam, and invested Trincomali, which surrendered Jan. 14; Hughes returned to Madras, and arrived there Jan. 31.

Jan. 2: The army in the Karnātak march to relieve Vellūr. Haidar's obstructions are evaded, and Vellūr is provisioned.

Jan. 7: Major Abingdon, besieged in Tellicheri by a superior force of Haidar's army, made a sally and drove off the enemy.

Jan. 22: Detachments from England, under Col. Humberston Mackenzie, arrive at Bombay, and sail for Madras, Jan. 28.

Jan. The French fleet under M. de Suffrein arrives on the Coromandel coast. He fails to surprise Madras, and engages in four indecisive actions with Admiral Hughes.

Jan. The palace at Faizābād stormed by the Nawāb of Audh, and the resisting Begams have to surrender treasure to the value of a million sterling. Hastings recalls Mr Middleton, the Audh Resident, and appoints Mr Bristow.

Feb. 1: Fleet and troops under General Meadows arrived at Madras. Feb. 12: Major Abingdon captures Calicut from Haidar's troops. The English fleet bound for Madras joined him there, Feb. 18, and took several of Haidar's forts, returning to Calicut in May.

Feb. 16-18: Col. John Braithwaite with about 1,900 men, of whom only 100 were British, attacked at Annagudi on the Kollarun, by Tipū at the head of 20,000 men, aided by Lally with 400 French. Braithwaite bravely and perseveringly withstood incessant attacks, but was at length forced to surrender. Tipū treated the prisoners with humanity.

Feb. 14: The French fleet under M. Suffrein passed Madras in line of battle to the south. Sir E. Hughes followed, and on 16th he retook from the French convoy five vessels that had

A.D.  
1782

been captured on the coast, and a large transport. Late on 17th an indecisive action took place. Suffrein contrived to land 2,000 men at Porto Nuovo on 19th, who were joined by part of Haidar's army.

March: Badun Meng, fifth son of Alaungprā, by a conspiracy against Singussā, succeeds to the throne of Burma. He is known by the title of Bodoahprā. Singussā and his family are sent to the capital and burnt to death. Plots against the king give rise to indiscriminate slaughter.

April 3: Kadalūr yields to the combined forces of Lally and Tipū Sultān.

April 8: Sir Edward Hughes, proceeding with reinforcements and stores for Trinkomāl, comes in sight of Suffrein's fleet, which follows his; on 12th, Suffrein attacks, and after a desperate action both fleets were so disabled that they lay seven days within sight of each other, preparing themselves to sail.

Haidar loses French aid, and is beaten at all points by Sir Eyre Coote. Malabar, Kōrg, and Balam revolt.

April 22: H. 1169. Mirza Najaf Khān (Zulfiqār Khān) Amir-ul 'Umarā at Dehli dies without issue. Disputes arising as to succession between his nephew, Muhammad Beg Hamādāni, and a public servant, Afrāsyāb Khān.

All the Jāt territories, including Bharatpur, fall into Sindia's hands. Eleven districts are restored to Ranjit Singh.

May 17: A treaty is concluded at Salbāi between the East India Company and the Poona branch of the Marāthās. Each side agrees to withhold all help from the enemies of the other. The Bombay Government retains Salsette, the Marāthās receiving back Ahmadābād and Gujarāt for Fath Singh Gaikwād, and Bharoch for Sindia.

May: Major Abingdon relieves Tellicheri, besieged by Haidar's troops, holds the place and masters the surrounding districts.

May 17: Treaty between the Government of India and the Marāthās, by which Ahmadābād, Bassein, and other acquisitions were ceded to the Marāthās, they agreeing to allow no nation but the English to have intercourse with them.

A.D.  
1782

May 30: A resolution is passed in Parliament by Lord Rockingham's Ministry against Warren Hastings.

May: Haidar's force carries Permakoil before Sir Eyre Coote could relieve it.

June 2: Sir Eyre Coote marches on Arni, but is attacked in rear by Haidar's force; a division under Tipu dexterously carried off his treasure, and reinforced the garrison. After an indecisive skirmish, the English army retires to Madras.

June 29: Lord Macartney is informed by the Governor-General of the treaty of May 17. A negotiation was opened by Sir Eyre Coote independently with Haidar, who again outmanœuvred the general, and was only prevented from reducing Negapatam, in combined operation with M. Suffrein, who was attacked by the English admiral, July 4, and in a severe battle both fleets suffered seriously. The French proceeded to Kudalur to refit.

Aug. 30: Admiral Suffrein takes Trinkomali from the English. Sept. 1: Admiral Hughes arrives, and, Sept. 3, a great and well-fought action follows between the fleets, in which the French, on darkness falling, had the advantage; the proximity of Trinkomali preventing a complete victory; and Suffrein broke six of his captains for not supporting him.

Oct. 15: The Bombay fleet, under Admiral Hughes, sails from the Coromandel coast, in spite of protests from Madras; next day a storm sunk or stranded the craft containing 30,000 bags of grain, and Madras suffers severely from famine. Twelve hundred persons said to die weekly for some weeks.

Oct. 28: The Tanjor Resident concludes a treaty with Tirumalrāy, Rānā of Maisur, for the payment of the tribute to the Mughal emperor through the British Government, and for the restoration of the ancient Hindu family to Maisur.

Nov. 22: In consequence of the representations of the India Council, the Directors order the Governor-General and Council to resume the jurisdiction of the *Sadr diwāni 'Adālat*.

Nov. Tipu, assisted by Lally's corps, crosses from Karūr to the Malabar coast, but is defeated in an assault on Ponnāni (Paniani) by Col. MacLeod. Nov. 29: Admiral Hughes, passing next day, left 450 men to strengthen the garrison.



A.D.  
1782

Dec. 7 : Haidar 'Ali dies in camp near Chittūr. His death concealed by the minister, Purnaiya, until the arrival of Tipū from Malabar. Tipū, in a few days, joined the main army, and was established on the throne of Maisur (Mysore).

Dec. 7 : Mādhavji Bhonsla forced by the Portuguese to retire from Sanquelim.

Basālat Jang, son of Nizām-ul Mulk, dies.

H. 1196. The *Tārīkh-i Mamālik-i Hind* compiled by Ghulam Bāsīt, a former landowner, later in the service of the English.

In Parliament, Mr Dundas moved the recall of Mr Hastings : it came to no result ; but, May 3 : an address to the King, was carried that His Majesty would be pleased to recall Sir E. Impey, to answer for his conduct in accepting a situation under the Bengal Local Government.

1783

Jan. 4 : General Stuart, after undignified wrangling with the President, took the field against Tipū, who had been joined by a strong French force from Kudalūr. Stuart marched Feb. 5, a. 1 offered battle Feb. 13, which was declined. Feb. 18 : Tipū evacuated Arkat, and withdrew his army from the Karnātak to defend Bednūr, now invested by General Mathews from Bombay.

Jan. 13 : The Government of India, who had approved of the assignment of Karnātak revenues made by the Nawāb to the Madras Government in December 1781, now order the assignment to be returned ; the Court of Directors had already approved of the assignment, and ordered the Supreme Government to aid that of Madras.

Feb. 16 : Bednūr capitulates to General Mathews ; Anantapur was carried. Feb. 14 : Honāwar and Mangalūr had also fallen. General Mathews was superseded in command by Col. Macleod. April 7 : Macleod, with two other officers, captured off Vijayadurg by the Marāṭha fleet, in defiance of the treaty of Sālbaī, and almost every man on board put to death.

March : Suffrein lands Bussy with a reinforcement of French troops at Kudalūr, and General Stuart, advised to recover possession, delays to march till April 21, and then proceeds extremely slowly.

April 9 : Tipū returns before Bednūr ; takes Kavaledurg and Haidargarh, also, with another division, Anantapur.

A.D.  
1783

April 28: Sir Eyre Coote dies at Madras.

April 30: Bednür capitulates to Tipu on honourable terms, but the officers and men are marched in irons to Seringapatam.

May 4: Tipu invests Mangalūr.

May 10: The Burmese court moves to its new capital, Amarapura. This year a complete register of the kingdom is finished. The conquest of Arakan is determined on.

June 7: General Stuart, refusing to co-operate with General Mathews against Tipu, attacked M. Bussy at Kudalūr, June 13, and failed with great loss. June 14: Hughes and Suffrein with their fleets arrive at Kudalūr; 20th, the fleets engage about 4 P.M., and are parted by night, and Suffrein sailed for Porto Nuovo, where the British admiral offered battle, which seems to have been declined, and then he sailed for Madras. Suffrein immediately landed reinforcements at Kudalūr. 24th: in a sally, Bernadotte (afterwards Charles XIV. of Sweden) was taken prisoner. General Stuart is recalled to Madras, and sent home under arrest by Lord Macartney for repeated acts of disobedience.

July: News of peace between France and England leads the Madras Government to propose peace to M. Bussy, who invites Tipu to participate. Aug. 2: an armistice agreed to, but Tipu's army remains before Mangalūr.

Aug. Reinforcements from Kudalūr are sent to reduce the paligārs of Madura, Tinevelly, and Tanjor to obedience. Col. Fullerton, to divert the troops from Mangalūr, takes Karūr, Aravākūrcht, and Dindigal.

Pondicheri is restored to the French and Trinkomali to the Dutch.

Nov. 4: Pālgāthcheri surrounded by Fullerton's troops. Fire opened, Nov. 13, and the fort surrenders, Nov. 26. Fullerton captures Coimbatūr; marches on Seringapatam, but is ordered to treat with Tipu and restore the captured forts.

Nov. 18: Charles James Fox introduces his Bills for the better government of India. By the first, he proposed to establish a Board of Commissioners to hold office for four years, and have absolute control over the Patronage and Government of India, with a Board of eight assistant Councillors to administer the commercial affairs of the E. I. Co. By the second, restric-

- A.D.  
1783
- tions were imposed on the free action of the Governor-General. The first Bill passes the Commons, but on Dec. 17 is thrown out of the House of Lords.
- Sir Elijah Impey recalled, at the instigation of Francis, through Burke, to answer six charges of illegality.
- Samuel Turner sent to Tashilhunpo in Tibet by Warren Hastings on an embassy to congratulate the young Teshu Lama on his incarnation. He returns by Bhutan, March 1784.
- Rāja Dhujendar Nārāyan of Kuch Bihār dies; his infant son, Harindar Nārāyan, succeeds, till 1839.
- Mr Fath Khān, first of the Tālpur line, establishes himself as Rais of Sindh, and obtains a *farman* from Shāh Zaman of Qandahār for the government of Sindh by the Tālpurs. The new dynasty splits into several branches, each throwing off allegiance to the head of their house at Haidarābād.
- Sir Thomas Rumbold, late Governor of Madras, was arraigned before Parliament, but the charges against him, including those of corruption and oppression, were defeated and he was acquitted.
- Dec. 31: After complaints from the Vazīr of Audh, and explanations from Mr Bristow, it is determined to withdraw the resident from Audh on receiving security for the Nawab's debt to the Company.
- 1784
- Jan. 1: The Hon. Rawson Hart Boddam, Governor of Bombay, in succession to Hon. W. Hornby, till Jan. 9, 1788.
- Jan. 8: The Queen of Kananor becomes tributary to the English.
- Jan. 23: Lieut.-Col. Campbell, besieged in Mangalūr since May 23, 1783, capitulates to Tipū, and is allowed to march with arms and the honours of war to Tellicheri: he dies Feb. 23.
- Feb. 17: Warren Hastings sets out for Benares, where he imprisons the native deputy appointed on the deposition of Chait Singh, for maladministration. The Begam's jaghirs are partially restored, and the English detachment on the Audh frontier withdrawn.
- March 11: Peace concluded with Tipū on the basis of mutual release of prisoners and restitution of conquests. No mention

A.D.  
1784

being made of the treaty of Salbai, the Marāthās take offence. Tipu continues to make hostile demonstrations.

April: Chinnāji Appa, posthumous son of Raghoba, born. A faction supports his claims against those of Bājirāv, the Peshwā.

June: The "Commutation Act" passed, by which the duties on teas were reduced from 50 to 12½ per cent.

Aug. 13: Pitt's second India Bill passed. It establishes the Board of Control whereby the Home Government of India nominally passes from the Company to the Crown, large powers still remaining to the Court of Directors. Viscount Sidney is appointed President of the Board till 1790.

Oct. Afrāsyāb Khān, adopted son of Mirza Najaf Khān, Amir-ul-'Umārā, assassinated in camp near Agra. Mahādāvji Sindia receives promises of support from the chiefs, and obtains from the Emperor two patents, one nominating the young Peshwā vice-regent of the empire, and one himself as supreme deputy, with a grant of the management of Dehli and Agra provinces.

Dec. The Burmese army in three columns and flotilla occupy Sandoway and the island of Ramri. At Laungkrek the fleet is defeated, and Mahā Thannada submits.

'Abdur Rahim Siddi of Janjira dies, having bequeathed Janjira and Danda Rājpurī to his son, Bābu Miya. But Siddi Yāqut's will had bequeathed the estate to 'Abdur Rahim's second son, under the guardianship of his friend Siddi Johār. Bābu Miya and his brother flee to Poona.

1785

Jan. Zābita Khān, Amir-ul-'Umārā, dies. His son, Ghulām Qādir Khān, succeeds to the estates and position.

Jan. 6: Safar 24, H. 1199. Mir Dard, *i.e.*, Khwāja, Muhammad Mir of Dehli, the greatest poet of his time, dies—author of *‘Alī Nalawā-Dard*, *Alī Sarā*, *Dard Di*, *Ilm-ul Kitāb*, a *Diwān* in Persian, and a *Diwān* in Urdu.

Jan. M. Bussy (Charles Joseph Patissier, Marquis de Bussy Castelnau) dies at Pondichéri. Michel Raymond, his aide-de-camp, takes service with Nizām 'Alī, Subahdār of the Dekhan.

Feb. 8: Warren Hastings resigned the government, and embarked for England.

In 1772 the revenues under Bengal were £2,373,650; the

---

A.D.	
1785	civil and military charges, £4,705,279; the debt in India was £1,850,166; and in England, including capital stock, &c., £12,850,166. In 1785, the receipts under Bengal had increased to £5,315,197; the expenses were £4,312,519. But the debt in 1786 was £15,443,349; and in India and China £10,464,955. During his administration he had also to provide for the charge of the other two presidencies during ruinous wars.

### SIR JOHN MACPHERSON.

Sir John Macpherson, senior member of Council, becomes acting Governor-General; Lord Macartney was nominated by the Directors, but declined the appointment in June. Macpherson held office till Sept. 1786.

Mahādaji Sindia gains over Muhammad Beg Khān Humadān's army with its leader, whom he despatches to take Rāghugarh. March 27: Agra surrenders to Rāyaji Patel, and is placed under the nominal charge of Prince Akbar. The Governor-General refuses a demand for *chauth* in Bengal, and encourages the Bombay Government to prosecute the alliance with Mādhavji Bhonsla.

March: Tipū besieges Nargund, though his *vakils* had been sent to Poona. A premature skirmish raises hostilities; Nargund submits and Tipū breaks the terms of capitulation. July: Nāna Phadnavis fails to obtain co-operation from the Supreme Government against Tipū, and believing a new alliance had been concluded between the French and Tipū, applies to the Portuguese. Aug., he rejects a proffered force of three battalions for the defence of the boundary, and on Dec. 1, his army of conquest leaves Poona.

June 8: Lord Macartney, Governor of Madras, resigns the governorship and leaves from Calcutta for England; 18th, Mr Alexander Davidson is acting-governor till April 6, 1786.

June 28. A preliminary treaty with the Nawāb of the Karnātak concluded, assigning territory in lieu of payment of his debts due to the E. I. Co.

Sept. The Burmese army occupies Siam, the king making a heroic defence. Bodoahprā orders a retreat to Martaban.

Bābu Mahesh Datt, heir to the Hutwa Rāj, dies. A

A.D.  
1785 posthumous son, Chattradhari Shâhi Bahâdur, is recognised as heir.

H. 1199. Mir Hasan, a Hindustani poet of Lucknow, dedicates the *Masnawi Mir Hasan*, a novel in Urdu verse, to the Nawâb Asaf-ud-daula.

1786 Jan. 9: Lord Macartney arrives in England. Feb. 13: Earl Cornwallis is appointed Governor-General and Commander-in-Chief.

April 4: First charges preferred against Warren Hastings in Parliament. Additional charges on April 28 and May 5.

April 6: Major-General Sir Archibald Campbell, K.B., Governor of Madras till Feb. 7, 1789, also Commander-in-Chief. He takes up the question of the Karnâtak revenues.

May: The Marâthâs under Hari Pant, with Nizâm 'Alî's forces under Tohâwar Jang, attack Bâdâmi and capture it, after a siege of about four weeks, on May 20. Adoni is relieved, but abandoned and re-occupied by Tipû. Aug., Tipû forms a junction with the Bednûr division, and crosses the Tungâbhadra. The allies retire from Sâvanûr.

Aug. 11: Penang, or Prince of Wales Island, formally taken possession of by the British, from the Râja of Quedâ, the negotiations being conducted by Capt. Francis Light. Further treaties concluded in 1791 and 1800.

#### EARL CORNWALLIS.

Sept. 12: Earl Cornwallis enters office as Governor-General, being also Commander-in-Chief, till Oct. 10, 1793.

Rao Râyadhan III. of Kachh, becoming insane, is placed in confinement. A struggle for power ensued; ultimately, in 1792, a soldier, Jam'adâr Fath Muhammad, succeeded to the administration.

Madras Board of Revenue instituted.

Nov. 3: Francisco de Cunha e Menezes succeeds Dom Frederico Guilherme de Souza as Governor and Captain-General at Goa, till May 22, 1794. About this time the Court of Judicature at Goa is restored.

A.D.  
1786

H. 1021. The *Tārīkh-i-Ibrāhīm Khān* written—valuable for its clear account of the Marāthās.

Acts of Parliament passed (26 Geo. III., c. 16), giving to the Governor-General power of acting in opposition to his Council. Another (26 Geo. III., c. 25) giving the King the power of recalling the Governor-General. A third (26 Geo. III., c. 57), relieving servants of the Company, returning from India, from producing a statement of their fortunes. And a fourth (26 Geo. III., c. 62), enabling the Company to sell £1,207,559. 15s. of their loan of £4,200,000 to Government, and to add £800,000 to their capital.

1787

Feb. 7: Richard Brinsley Sheridan brings forward in Parliament the charge against Warren Hastings, touching the spoliation of the Begams of Audh.

Feb. 10: After prolonged negotiations the Marāthās conclude an armistice with Tipū. April: Peace concluded, the Marāthās obtaining the retrocession of Bādāmi, Kittūr, and Nargund, with forty-five lakhs of rupees from Tipū, who on his return treacherously seizes Harpanhalli and Rāydurg from the Paligārs.

April: Tulāji of Tanjor dies. His half-brother, Amir Singh, succeeds, an adopted son, Sarofji, being set aside by the Madras Government through the misrepresentations of Amir Singh. April 10: Amir Singh engages to pay four lakhs of pagodas towards the defence of his country.

April 15: Lord Cornwallis secures for the Nawāb of Audh a mitigation of his grievances, the annual payment being fixed at fifty lakhs of rupees a year to cover all claims; a large part of the balance due being remitted.

The Rājās of Jaypur and Jodhpur unite against Sindia and defeat him and Muhammad Beg, in whose army De Boigne held a command, at Lālsot after three days' fighting. Muhammad Beg is killed, 14,000 of his infantry then desert to the Jaypur Rāja, Isma'ī Beg's cavalry and foot desert, and Sindia falls back on Alwar.

Ghulām Qādir, son of Zabita Khān, expels the Marāthā garrison from Dehli, reduces Aligarh, and joins Isma'ī Beg before Agra.



A. D.  
1787

Rajasingh succeeds his father, Gajasingh, on the throne of Bikanir. He is poisoned after thirteen days' reign. Suratsingh, another son of the late Rāja, assumes office as regent for his two nephews, but on the death of one, he strangles the other, and proclaims himself Rāja.

Vijayasingh of Jodhpur sends a gold key to Shāh 'Alam, inviting him to Ajmir, Pratāpsingh of Jaypur being a party in the invitation.

George Thomas, an Irish adventurer, arrives at Dehli, receives a commission, and subsequently the command of the army of Begam Samru of Sardanha, for whom he fights against the Sikhs.

The old city of Mysore is partially destroyed by order of Tipū, and a new city, Nazarābād, begun.

Overland communication between England and India established with some regularity.

1788

Jan. 9: Mr Andrew Ramsay, senior member of Council, succeeds Rawson Hart Boddam as Governor of Bombay, till Sept. 6, when Sir W. Medows arrives as Governor and Commander-in-Chief, till Jan. 21, 1790.

Jan. Shāh 'Alam leaves Dehli for Ajmir, but on the way lays siege to Gokalgarrh, held by Najaf Quli Khān, who is forced to yield; Shāh 'Alam returns to Dehli on April 16.

Jan. 29: Madhuji Bhonsla agrees to cede Alorna, Bicholin, Sanquelim, and part of Purnem district in return for Portuguese aid against the Rāja of Kolhāpur. The Portuguese recover Karim, Vingorla, and Neutim for Madhuji, who endeavours to evade the terms of agreement, but is forced to sign a treaty on the terms proposed.

Feb. 13: The trial of Warren Hastings begins,—concludes April 23, 1795.

The Rāja of Chirakkal, in debt to the E.I. Co., takes possession of Randatarra, and drives away the English guard.

April 24: The Jāts, having obstructed the siege of Agra, are joined by Sindia, and defeated near Bharatpur by Isma'īl Beg and Ghulam Qādir. June 18: in a second battle, at Agra, Isma'īl Beg is defeated by De Boigne.

A.D.  
1787

June: Capt. Kennaway sent to the court of Nizām 'Alī to enforce the cession of Gantūr Sarkār, which is voluntarily surrendered in September. Engagements are entered into, by a liberal construction of the treaty of Feb. 1768, to aid the Nizām with troops.

July 15: Isma'īl Beg and Ghulām Qādir enter Dehli, and set up a puppet emperor in the Prince Bedar Bakht, son of Ahmad Shāh and grandson of Muhammad Shah. Plunder and outrage are perpetrated on the royal family, and on Aug. 9: Zi-l qa'da 7, H. 1202, Ghulām Qādir blinds the emperor.

Oct. 11: Ghulām Qādir, deserted by Isma'īl Beg and threatened by Rānā Khān, fled to Mirat, whence he escapes, Dec. 21, but is captured, mutilated, and killed by Sindia.

Sept. 6: Major-General Sir William Medows arrives as Governor of Bombay, till Jan. 21, 1790.

Madhuji Bhonsla dies and is succeeded by Rāghoji II.

1789

Feb. 9: Mr John Holland, acting Governor of Madras, in place of Sir Archibald Campbell, K.B., till Feb. 13, 1790.

June 20: Srinivasarāy, Jagirdār of Arni, has the estate restored, and executes an agreement engaging to fulfil the terms of the former treaty of 1762.

July 4: A treaty of offensive and defensive alliance concluded by the Supreme Government with the Nizām and the Peshwā against Tipū Sultān, providing that they should send a contingent of 10,000 horse into Tipū's territories to be paid for by the Company's Government; conquered lands to be divided.

The Rājā of Travankor re-purchases from the Dutch E.I. Company the forts of Kranganūr and its outpost of Ayakota, which Tipū now claims. Dec. 14: he encamps 25 miles from Travankor territory and sends a *vakīl* demanding the surrender of refractory subjects of Mysore, the withdrawal of troops from Kranganor, and the demolition of the lines of defence crossing Kochin; these terms are rejected, and on Dec. 29, Tipū's army breach the lines, but receive a severe repulse.

Dec. 21: Fath Singh Gaikwād, the Sena khān kheyī, dies. His brother, Mānāji, assumes charge of the Baroda Government

A.D.  
1789

for Sayājī, and is recognised by the Peshwā. Sindia recognises Govind Rāo as ruler. Mānājī applies to the British Government for protection under the treaty of 1780, but interference is declined on the ground that the treaty is superseded by the treaty of Sālbaī.

De Boigne quits Sindia's service, and enters into trade at Agra.

M. Raymond, calling himself Hājī Mustafa, publishes his translation of the *Siyar-ul-Matākhirin* of Ghulām Husain Khān Tiba Tibāi.

Lord Cornwallis's revenue reforms and decennial settlements (afterwards perpetual) are commenced.

1790

Jan. 21: Major-General Sir Robert Abercromby, K.C.B., succeeded Major-General Medows as Governor of Bombay, till Nov. 26, 1792.

Feb. 13: Edward Hollond, acting Governor at Madras. Feb. 20: Major-General Sir William Medows, Governor of Madras, till Jan. 21, 1790.

Feb. Najm Khān, Nawāb of Khambay, dies. His son, Fath 'Alī, succeeds.

Feb. Tipū requests Commissioners to be sent to his presence. Such compliance objected to by the Madras Council. The army of General Medows, 15,000 of all arms, takes the field, and a letter from the general, April 7, declares the peace cancelled.

March: Qutb-ud-din of Surat dies. It is proposed to ask a *sanad* from the Emperor investing the British Government with sole administration of Surat. This is thought inexpedient, the Emperor being then in the hands of Sindia.

April 4: Dhārwar besieged, under Parashurām Bhāu Patvardhan, from Sept. 18, 1789, capitulates after a protracted blockade. The Nizām's forces take Kōpāl, Kusugal, and other places.

April 15: Tipū carries the Travankor lines.

May 4: The Supreme Government grants deeds to the Rājas of Chirakkal, Kadattanād, and Kottayam, promising to include them as allies in any treaty which the Company might make with Tipū.

May 8: Col. Hartley, with reinforcements, having arrived at Kranganūr, dismantles the fort, and withdraws the troops to

A.D.  
1790

Alikkotta on Tipu's flank, who busies himself demolishing the Travankor lines; May 24: he retires to the north.

May 24: General Medows takes command, and leaves Trichinopoly on 26th to march northwards; the plan of campaign being to take Koimbatūr and Palghāt with the main division, and invade Bāramahāl with another force.

June 15: General Medows takes Karūr, Dharapuram, and other places on his route to Koimbatūr.

June 20. De Boigne, now commander in Sindia's army, attacks and defeats Isma'il Beg at Patan. The defeated infantry desert to Sindia. Aug., Sindia invades Vijaya Singh's territory, occupies Ajmir, lays siege to Tārāgarh, and on Sept. 9 defeats the Jodhpur army at Mirta. Tārāgarh capitulates, and Vijaya Singh concludes peace with De Boigne. Nov. 18: the Udaypur Rānā's capitulation renders Sindia absolute in Hindustān.

June 21: The Government of India see it necessary to resume the revenues of the Nawāb of Arkat, which had been restored by command of the Board of Control.

Sept. 13: Tipu descends the Gajalhatti Pass, and attacks Col. Floyd's division at Satyamangala, and after much fighting retires. Col. Hartley reinforces the Koimbatūr garrison. Oct., Tipu retakes Erod and Dhārāpuram. Oct. 24: Col. Maxwell invades Bāramahāl, and though one regiment is driven back in a defile by Tipu's army which is baffled by Col. Maxwell's tactics.

Oct. 26: The Bombay Government conclude a treaty with Pirārāja of Coorg, who engages to support the English against Tipu in return for the protection of the British Government.

Dec. Tipu invades the Karnātak, devastates Trichinopoly district, and levies contributions as far as Tiāgar, but fails to take this fort from Capt. Flint.

Dec. 10: Col. James Hartley defeats Tipu's generals, Husain 'Ali, and Martab Khān at Tirukkallūr, near Calicut. Husain Khān, two sardārs, and 900 men are made prisoners.

Dec. 12: Lord Cornwallis arrives at Madras and takes command of the army.

Dec. 17: Kananūr surrenders to General Abercromby and a force from Bombay; and 5,000 of Tipu's troops lay down their arms, and the Malabar coast is freed of Tipu's troops.

A.D.  
1790

'Ali Bahādur, a grandson of Bājirāv, the Peshwā, receives the investiture of Bundelkhand from Nāna Phadnavis, and, in spite of the opposition of Nāna Arjun, obtains the Rāj of Banda and Panna.

The Rāja of Sunda, being a refugee at Goa, desirous of regaining his kingdom, promises to become a vassal of Portugal, and expresses fears lest the English or Marāthās should occupy Piro; the Portuguese hurriedly conclude a treaty with him, in which he assigned to them his rights in Phonda, Zambolim, Panchamal, &c.

Rāmmohan Rāi, in a treatise antagonistic to Hindu idolatry, lays the foundation of a prose literature in the Bengali vernacular.

1791

Jan. 6: Rāma Varma, Rāja of Kochin, executes a treaty for the payment of tribute to the British Government, in return for assistance in recovering districts seized by Tipū.

Jan. 21: The confiscated estate of Husainpur, conferred by Government on Chattradhari Shāhi, is placed under the protection of the Court of Wards.

Jan. A Marātha army under Hari Pant leaves Poona, and at Pungal he agrees with Nizām Ali to observe the treaty with the English only so far as might humble Tipū, without annihilating his power.

March 5: Lord Cornwallis, with the main army, having out-manceuvred Tipū, invests Bangalor, which is carried by storm, March 21. Devanhalli and Chick Ballapur surrender, and several pāligars tender submission.

May 1: Capt. Light concludes a treaty with the Rāja of Quedah providing for supplies from the mainland, for the payment to the Rāja of 6,000 Spanish dollars, and for the exclusion of other Europeans from the country.

May 15: Lord Cornwallis meets and defeats Tipū at Arakere, 9 miles from Seringapatam, but the allies failing to come up, and from scarcity in camp, a retreat is begun on May 26. General Abercromby ordered to return to Malabar. May 26: on the march the Marātha armies under Parashurām Bhāu and Hari Pant join Cornwallis's force, and the combined army falls back on Bangalor, proceeding on June 6. Cross the Madūr river, 19th;

A.D.  
1791

and capture Haliyardurg and destroy it. The combined army arrived at Bangalor early in July. July 16: Cornwallis takes Hosūr, and, July 22: Major Gowdie takes the double fort of Rāyakota. Oct. 13: Nandidurg was taken.

June 6: The Siddis of Janjira promise to relinquish their right and title in favour of the Peshwā to certain lands granted to 'Abdul Kharim Khān or Bālu Miyā in Gujarāt; but Janjira was never reduced.

Oct. 31: Extensive reinforcements having been sent from England, a detachment under Col. Maxwell arrives at Fort Pennāgaram, in Salem district, the chief retreat of predatory bands. The flag being fired on, the fort was taken, and Krishna giri and other forts captured.

Nov. A Marāṭha detachment left at Madgiri is routed by a force under Kamr-ud-dīn, one of Tipū's generals. Nov. 15: Koimbatūr, after a brave defence for five months, surrenders to Tipū, and the garrison is marched in chains to Seringapatam in violation of the terms of capitulation.

Dec. 10: Col. Stuart proceeds against Savandurg fortress, which is stormed by Lord Cornwallis, Dec. 21. Dec. 24: Uttara-durg taken by Col. Stuart. Dec. 29: Capt. Little forces a strong position of the army near Simoga without the assistance of Parashurām Bhāu, who remains inactive, to plunder the enemy's camp.

1792

Jan. 3: Parashurām Bhāu and Capt. Little lay siege to Simoga: the garrison surrender only on obtaining the English guarantee of safety. Jan. 22: General Abercromby, under orders from headquarters, marches from the Sidasirghāt to join the main army. Jan. 25: Lord Cornwallis leaves Haliyardurg, accompanied by the Nizām's force under his son, Sikandar Jāh, and a party of Marāṭhas under Hari Pant. Feb. 5: encamps 6 miles from Seringapatam. Feb. 6: attacks at night, carries the pettah of Shahar Ganjam with all redoubts and batteries. Feb. 8: Tipū sends Lieuts. Nash and Chalmers, prisoners from Koimbatūr, with letters to the general, but at the same time directs a cavalry attack on the English rear.

Feb. 16: Abercromby joins the besieging force. The siege is continued, together with negotiations. Feb. 22: the confederacy's ultimatum is placed before Tipū, viz., the cessation to the allies, from the country adjacent to theirs, of one-half the dominions he

A.D.  
1792

possessed before the war; the payment of three karors and thirty lakhs of rupees; the release of all prisoners from the time of Haidar; and the delivery of his two sons as hostages. Feb. 23: the preliminary articles signed and returned, and on Feb. 26 the two sons of Tipū, aged ten and eight, received into the British camp. The English retain Bāramahal, Dindigal, Malabar, and Coorg: the Marātha boundary is extended to the Tungābhadra: Nizām 'Alī recovers his possessions north of this river, and Kadapā to the south. March 19, the treaty is signed and delivered, and the army returns to Madras.

March 1: Rajab 5, H. 1206. The Gurkhas of Nepal open negotiations with the British Government through Jonathan Duncan, Resident at Benares, which result in a commercial treaty, the original purpose, *i.e.*, protection against the Chinese, having been frustrated by a treaty signed with the Chinese general.

April: New arrangements are made with the Nawāb of the Karnātak: in time of war the E.I. Co. to have the entire management of his revenues, and he to recover them in time of peace. July 12: a further treaty stipulates that the Nawāb should contribute nine lakhs of pagodas (31,50,000 rupees) yearly for the maintenance of a force in his territory.

June 11: Sindia arrives at Poona, and (20th to 22nd) invests with great ceremony the young Peshwā with the insignia of *Vakil-i-mutalik*, in spite of the opposition of Nana Phadnavis.

Aug. 1: Sir Charles Oakley, Bart., succeeds General Medows as Governor of Madras, till Sept. 7, 1794.

Isma'īl Beg, preparing to revolt with Najaf Quli Khān's widow at Kanaund, is met by Sindia's general, Col. Perron, defeated, captured, and imprisoned at Agra till his death in 1799.

Sept. 18: The Gurkha Regent of Nepal had written to Lord Cornwallis asking military aid against the Chinese, who had invaded his country; this was refused, and Col. Kirkpatrick was sent to Nepal, too late to be of any service, and his mission is sent back, reaching Pātna, March 1793.

Sept. 30: Holkar's army of 30,000, with four battalions under du Drenec, defeated by Sindia's general, de Boigne, at Lakhairi, after a hotly contested battle.

Nizām ud-din Khān is installed by order of the Company's

A.D.

1792 Government as Nawāb of Surat. He expresses his desire to be solely dependent on the British, declining to accept a *sanad* from Dehli.

Jam'adār Fath Muhammad makes himself master of Kachh.

George Thomas leaves Begam Samru's service, and takes office under Appa Khanderāv, who gives him the parganas of Tijāra, Tapokara, and Firuzpur in Mewāt.

An armament is prepared against the Rāja of Kolhāpur to repress continued acts of piracy, but the expedition is put off by a treaty of Nov. 25, wherein the Rāja engages to give compensation for losses sustained by British merchants, and to permit the erection of factories at Mulwān and Kolhāpur; but the system of piracy still continued, till 1812.

Sanskrit College instituted at Benares.

1793 Jan. 28: The Rāja of Travankor enters into an agreement (known as the Pepper Contract) to supply pepper for ten years to the Bombay Government, in return for arms and European goods.

Feb. 11: Lord Cornwallis, by a minute, institutes Zilā and City Courts for primary jurisdiction. Four provincial Courts of Appeal established at Calcutta, Pātna, Dhāka, and Murshidābād. A Court of last Appeal—the Sadr Dīwānī 'Adālat—is set up at Calcutta. Judges' fees abolished. Criminal Courts established, and circuits arranged. Assizes to be held at the four provincial Courts monthly, and at the Zilās twice a year. A Supreme Court of Criminal Justice, called the Nizāmat 'Adālat, is formed at Calcutta.

Feb. 25: Mr Henry Dundas defended the Government of India in favour of the renewal of the Charter of the E.I. Company. A new Charter granted for twenty years. The regulations of this Act were chiefly as before: salaries to be allowed to the Commissioners of the Board of Control, to be paid by the Company, and no longer to be taken exclusively from the Privy Council. The Company to provide 3,000 tons of shipping annually for the use of private traders.

March 16: Francisco de Menezes restores to Tipū Sultān the fort of Piro and adjacent provinces.

May 17: Shawwāl 7, H. 1207. Taimūr Shāh of Afghānistān dies. The succession is disputed among his sons. Zamān Shāh,



A. D.  
1793

his fifth son, elected at Kābul, while Humāyūn Shāh proclaims himself at Qandahār, and Mahmūd Shāh at Harāt.

June 11 : A treaty is concluded with the Rāja of Tanjor, for garrisoning his country with British troops.

June-July : The E. I. Co. invested with civil and criminal jurisdiction on the Malabar coast. Small cause Courts are established in the Pālghāt, for Kongād, Mannūr, and Edattara districts.

June 22 : Viscount Melville, president of the Board of Control, till April 25, 1801.

Vijaya Singh of Jodhpur dies. His grandson, Bhīm Singh, usurps the throne, defeating Zālīm Singh ; he poisons or assassinates his four remaining brothers. His nephew, Mān Singh, is besieged in Jhalur.

Aug. 1 : Mānājī Gaikwad dies. The family quarrel among the four sons of Dāmājī is thus terminated, and the succession of Govindrāv recognised on payment of a large sum to the Peshwā.

Aug. 12 : Lord Cornwallis, against the advice of Sir John Shore, carries into effect his Permanent Revenue Settlement, by which the *zamindār* pays a fixed sum to Government, and levies this from the *rāyats* by his own agents. He also reforms the jurisdiction of Bengal, and establishes Zilā Courts for primary cases.

Sept. 15 : War having broken out between France and Britain, Col. Braithwaite besieges Pondicheri, which capitulates. The other French settlements are also taken for the third time.

A formal cession of part of northern Borneo seems to have been made to the Company by the Sultān of Sulu.

Rāja Gaurināth of Asām, deposed, appeals to Lord Cornwallis for protection. Capt. Welsh, with 1,100 sipāhis, reinstates the Rāja, who, however, is imprisoned, and a youth named Kinarām placed on the throne by the ministers.

Sept. 28. Mubārīk-ud-daula, Nawāb of Bengal, dies, his eldest son, Nāzīm-ul Mulk Wazīr-ud-daula, succeeds with the title of Babar Jang.

#### SIR JOHN SHORE, LORD TEIGNMOUTH.

Oct. 10 : Lord Cornwallis left Madras for England. Oct. 28 : Sir John Shore, Lord Teignmouth, appointed Governor-General, till March 12, 1798.

- A. D.  
1793 George Thomas attempts to rescue Begam Samru, is defeated by the Mewātīs, rallies his troops, and again offers battle, but concludes peace on favourable terms. At Appa Khanderāv's command, he reduces the rest of Begam Samru's villages.
- Nov. 11: Dr William Carey, the first Baptist missionary, lands in India.
- Abū Tālib Londoni writes the *Lubbūs Siyar*.
- 1794 Jan. 1: Sir John Kennaway, Resident at Haidarābād, reports Nizām 'Alī to be ready to form engagements favourable to the English in consequence of his threatened annihilation by the Marāthās. The English offer mediation, but decline to give military assistance.
- Feb. 12: Mahādāji Sindia of Gwāliar dies suddenly of fever at Wanauli. His grand-nephew and adopted son, Daulatrāv Sindia, succeeds, till March 21, 1827. The influence of Nāna Phadnavis with the Peshwā is now paramount.
- March 29: Tipū pays the war indemnity due under the treaty of 1792, and receives back his sons.
- George Thomas antons his legion at Tijara, and effects a junction with Appa Khanderāv, now a prisoner in Kuteputli fort. Thomas is adopted as Appa's son, and proceeds to his jagirs. Appa, having visited Sindia's camp, is laid under a contribution which necessitates the mortgage of most of his property to Bāpu Phadnavis.
- May 22: Francisco Antonio Vego de Cabral succeeds Francisco da Cunha e Menezes as Governor and Captain-General at Goa.
- Sept.: Sa'far, H. 1209. Faizullah Khān, the Rohila chief, dies. His eldest son, Muhammad 'Alī Khān succeeds to the jagirs at Rāmpur, but is assassinated a few days after by his brother, Ghulām Muhammad. The English Government support the cause of Ahmad 'Alī, infant son of the murdered prince. Sir Robert Abercromby at Bithaura defeats Ghulām Muhammad, who is imprisoned.
- Sept. 7: Lord Hobart succeeds Sir Charles Oakley as Governor of Madras, till Feb. 20, 1798.
- The Marāthās make extensive claims on Nizām 'Alī of Haidar-

- A. D.  
1794 abād, who prepares to resist their demands and takes the field with a large army in Dec.
- H. 1209. Sarūp Chand Khatri compiles the *Sakhu'l Akhbār*, a general History of India, dealing in particular with the administration and revenue affairs of Bengal.
- 1795 Jan. The Peshwā leaves Poona with 130,000 troops, Marāṭha and Gujarāṭi, for Berār, with Sindia and Holkar's cavalry, to meet Nizām 'Alī, who, with 110,000, was marching from Bidar—the infantry under M. Raymond. March 11: the Marāṭhās defeat the Mughals in the battle of Karda. Nizām 'Alī is surrounded in Karda fort and capitulates on March 15, promising to cede large tracts of country, to deliver his minister, Mashir-ul-Mulk, and to pay three karors of rupees.
- Ahalyābāi, widow of Khanderāv Holkar, dies, after a rule of thirty years. Tukāji Holkar now becomes sole ruler.
- April 23: Warren Hastings acquitted on all charges; the proceedings had lasted seven years, and the trial had occupied 145 days, and cost him £70,000: the Company gave him a grant of money.
- June: Nizām 'Alī, offended at the neutrality of the British, dismisses the battalions lent him for defence, but on the insurrection of his son, 'Alī Jāh, is compelled to recall them. M. Raymond, with the French brigade, suppresses the rebellion, and captures the prince, who, to avoid disgrace, takes poison.
- Aug. 1: An expedition is fitted out by Lord Hobart, Governor of Madras, to wrest Ceylon from the Dutch.
- Sept. Capt. Symes, deputed to the court of Ava, effects a treaty which leads only to permitting a British Agent to reside at Rangūn.
- Oct. 12: Mr Robert Andrews concludes a preliminary treaty with the King of Kandy for friendship and alliance.
- Oct. 13: Muhāmmad 'Alī Khān, Nawāb of the Karnāṭak, dies, aged seventy-eight. His son, 'Umdat-ul-Umrā, succeeds. Lord Hobart attempts to reform the abuses by assuming the collection of revenue and internal administration, but the Supreme Government refuses to consent. Tinevelly district is taken over as payment for the cavalry loan.

A. D.  
1795

Oct. 20: Kochin city and Tangasséri surrendered by Mr Vanspall, the Dutch governor, to Major Petrie.

Oct. 25: Madhavráv II. Peshwá, wearied by the dominance of Nāna Phadnavis, throws himself from the palace roof and dies two days later, requesting that his cousin, Bājiráv, should be his successor; but Nāna suggests in council that Yashodābái, the Peshwá's widow, should adopt a son. Bājiráv meanwhile pushes his claims with Sindia.

Nov. 17: A treaty of perpetual peace and friendship is concluded with the Rāja of Travankor, who engages to pay a subsidy for troops stationed in his country.

A squadron under Peter Ranier from Madras reduces the Dutch settlements in Ceylon, Malacca, Banda, and Amboyna. The Cape of Good Hope also falls to the English.

Ranā Bahādur of Nepāl orders his uncle, the regent, to be starved to death in prison, and reigns for five years with intolerable cruelty.

Chāma Rāja, the titular sovereign of Mysore, dies. Tipū determines to have no more puppet kings, and despoils and imprisons his family.

Begam Samru's troops under Legois, a dismissed commander, mutiny, and take the oath of allegiance to her stepson, Zafar Yab Khān. The Begam with Levassoult, her husband and commander-in-chief of her army, in flight are overtaken, Levassoult, on a report that the Begam had killed herself, shoots himself. George Thomas obtains the release and restoration of the Begam.

Dec. 25: The Bengal officers form a Board to enforce restoration of the privileges removed by Lord Cornwallis. The commander-in-chief, Sir Robert Abercromby, proceeds to Cawnpore, and the mutiny is temporarily quelled.

Burmese troops enter Chittagāon district in pursuit of three robbers. They retire on explanations from General Erskine, and after trial and conviction the fugitives are restored.

Dec. 27: Jonathan Duncan succeeds the acting Governor, John Griffith, as Governor of Bombay, till his death, Aug. 11, 1811.

1796

Feb. 4: The British force in Ceylon takes Negambo. Feb. 12: a treaty is concluded with the King of Kandy for the erection

A.D.  
1796

of forts and factories in Ceylon. Feb. 16: the Singhalese army at Colombo capitulates, and Ceylon is placed under the political control of the Madras governor.

May: New regulations for army administration arrive in Bengal, but aggravate the spirit of dissatisfaction. Sir John Shore is compelled to modify them and practically to concede the demands.

May 26: Against his will, Chimnaji Appa, Bājirāv's younger brother, is invested in camp as Chimnaji Mādhavrāv Peshwā, by Parashurām Bhāu and Bābārāv Phadke. Nāna Phadnavis, at Wai, suspects treachery and plots against the new administration, espouses the cause of Bājirāv, bribes Sindia, and, Oct. 8: arranges terms with Nizām 'Alī at Mahād, the latter engaging to send 15,000 men with a train of artillery to unite with those of the Nāna and Rāghoji Bhonsla for the restoration of Bājirāv, while Nizām 'Alī's territory and promised payments, wrested from him at Karda, are to be restored, and his right to certain districts near Dehli confirmed, and Bājirāv to be advised to relinquish the *chauth* of Bidar.

Oct. 20: The Bibi of Kananūr executes an agreement surrendering her rights to the Company.

Oct. The Company's Government deposes Capt. Hiram Cox to be the resident at Rangūn under the supposed treaty of 1795; after a friendly reception he is neglected, and after nine months returns to Bengal.

Oct. 27: Sindia arrests Bāloba Tātya, one of Nāna Phadnavis's opponents; Chimnaji Appa, with Parashurām Bhāu, flees to Siwneri, but is captured. Nov. 25: Nāna Phadnavis secures a declaration of friendship from Bājirāv, and returns to Poona. Dec. 4: Bājirāv is invested as Peshwā.

Sir R. Abercromby defeats the Rohila Patāns at Fathganj.

The Andaman Islands declared to be too unhealthy, and the English settlement withdrawn.

1797

Feb. 1: Lord Cornwallis re-appointed Governor-General, but does not proceed to India.

Zamān Shāh Abdālī marches on Lāhor, conciliates the Sikhs, and threatens Hindustan.

A.D.  
1797

March: Sir John Shore proceeds to Lucknow to induce the Vazir to reform his administration, and to pay part of his cavalry establishment, but with indifferent results.

Sixty Frenchmen form a Jacobin club at Seringapatam and plant a "tree of liberty" before Tipu's palace. April: Capt. Ripaud and two Muslim envoys ordered to Mauritius, but embark only in October.

Shamli fort capitulates to George Thomas, acting for the Marāthas. Lakhnauti is also taken. Appa Khanderāv drowns himself in the Jamnā. Fighting follows between Thomas and Vafonrāo, Appa's nephew.

Aug. 15. Tukāji Holkar dies. Anarchy begins at Indor. Malhārāv, Tukāji's second son, assumes command of the army and state. Sept., Kāshi Rāo, the elder brother, raises an army with Sindia's aid, and attacks the army of Malhārāv, who falls. Yaswant or Jaswantrāo Holkar, an illegitimate stepbrother, poses as the champion of Malhārāv's infant son, and ravages Sindia's territory.

Sept. 21: Rabi' I. 28, H. 1212. 'Asaf-uddaula, Nawāb Vazir of Audh, dies. Disputes occur between his brother, Sa'adat 'Alī, and Mirza Vazir 'Alī Khān, his adopted son. The English Government recognise the latter as Nawāb, till Jan. 21, 1798.

Rāna Bahādur returns to Nepāl, but is murdered by a half-brother.

Dec. 31. Nāna Phadnavis, induced to pay a state visit to Sindia, is seized and imprisoned by Michel Filoza, a Neapolitan in Sindia's service. His retinue are attacked, and Ghātge sends soldiers to plunder the Nāna's house and those of all his adherents. Poona becomes the scene of much bloodshed. Nāna Phadnavis is imprisoned at Ahmadnagar.

Mayors' Courts abolished at Madras and Bombay, and Recorders' Courts substituted.

John Collins resident at the court of Daulatrāv Sindia till 1803.

1798

Jan. Vazir 'Alī, on account of his conduct and alleged illegitimacy, is complained of, and Sir John Shore, after personal inquiry, deposes him, and deports him to Calcutta. Jan. 21: Sa'adat 'Alī,

A.D.  
1798

brother of 'Asaf ud-daula, is proclaimed Nawab Vazir. The fort of Allahābād is made over to the Company, and the permanent maintenance of 10,000 troops agreed to.

Feb. 21: Lord Harris made a lieut.-general, and appointed commander-in-chief at Madras, with a seat in Council and the right of nominating officers to military appointments, previously held by the civil power. Acting Governor in succession to Lord Hobart, till Aug. 21.

George Thomas defeats the Sikhs and concludes a treaty. Breaking with Bāpū Sindia, he aspires to independence, is checked at Kanhori, but overcomes it and occupies all Hariāna, Hissar, Hānsi, Sirsa, and Rohtak. He makes Georgegarh near Hānsi his capital.

March 25: Sir John Shore (Lord Teignmouth) leaves India: Sir Alured Clarke, the commander-in-chief, acting Governor till May 17.

March 25: Michel I. Raymond, commander of Nizām Ali's forces, dies suddenly.

March: Sindia marries Sakharām Ghātge Shirzi Rāv's daughter:—in straits for funds, Sindia appoints his father-in-law his *darogā*. Ghātge extorts money from the people of Poona with the utmost violence and torture.

Bājirāv instigates his brother Amritrāv to murder Sindia, but when Sindia visits Bājirāv his irresolution discovers the plot.

May: The widows of Mahādaji Sindia revolt, disown Daulat Rāv, are imprisoned in Amritrāv's camp. Sindia declines the mediation of Col. Palmer, but subsequently accepts it in view of a treaty between Bājirāv and Nizām 'Ali. Sindia and Bājirāv reconciled.

May: Tipū having sent ambassadors to the French authorities at Mauritius, the embassy returns to Mangalor, accompanied by fifty volunteers under Col. Chappuis and a naval colleague Dubac, who proceeds to Paris.

## MARQUIS WELLESLEY.

May 17: The Earl of Mornington (Marquis Wellesley) arrives at Calcutta as Governor-General in succession to Lord Teignmouth, till July 29, 1805.

A.D.

1798

June 18 : Lord Macartney, from the Cape of Good Hope, corroborates the fact of Tipu's embassy to the French, and the Governor-General resolves on war against him, and to deprive him of Mangalur, his port on the coast.

Aug. 21 : Lord Clive arrives at Madras to succeed Lord Hobart as Governor and Lord Harris acting Governor, till August 30, 1803.

Sept. 1 : Lord Mornington concludes a treaty with Nizam 'Ali, who promises to dismiss his French officers, disband the infantry raised by M. Raymond, and maintain instead six battalions of English sepoys, paying 24,17,100 rupees annually. The exchange is effected by Sir John Malcolm without disturbance.

Oct. Zamān Shāh marches from Kābul, but is met and checked by the Sikhs near Amritsar. He makes over Lāhor to Ranjit Singh as a fief and returns to Qandahār.

Nov. 8. The Governor-General writes to Tipu remonstrating about his proceedings with the French, offering to depute Major Doveton to explain what might lead to a better understanding.

Dec. 10 : a second letter written, requesting a reply at Madras.

Dec. 31 : Governor-General arrives at Madras. Tipu's reply attempts to explain away the embassy to Mauritius, and considers further measures for preserving friendship superfluous. Warlike preparations are prosecuted at Madras.

An attempt to introduce some changes in the fiscal system into the Ceylon settlements nearly results in a revolution. The conquered settlements in Ceylon are transferred to the direct government of the Crown ; the Hon. Frederick North nominated first Governor.

Great numbers of Arakanese having taken refuge in Chitagāon from the usurping Burmese, the Governor of Burma writes Lord Mornington demanding that the fugitives be given up.

1799

Jan. 8. Nawāb Nizām ud-dīn of Surat dies. The Government, compelled to interfere in order to prevent further corrupt administration of the native Darbār, recognise the Nawāb's brother, Nazir ud-dīn. The entire administration of the city and its revenues is vested in the E.I. Company's government, the Nawāb to receive a lākh of rupees yearly and one-third of the revenues.



A.D.  
1799

Jan. 14: Mr George Frederick Cherry, resident at Banares, with Capt. Conway and another Englishman, murdered by Vair 'Ali, who flees to Bhotwāl territory and enters Audh at the head of a band of disaffected zamīndārs. His force scattered by a British contingent, he flees to the Rajputs, but is handed over in Dec. and imprisoned at Fort William. May 1817: he died at Vellor.

Jan. 27: General Harris reaches Vellor, to command the Madras army. Feb. 3: Lord Mornington, having learnt that Tipū Sultān had sent *pakīs* on a mission to the executive Directory of France, orders General Harris to enter the territory of Mysore. The E.I. Company intimated to be at war with Tipū.

Feb. 21: The Bombay column, under General Stuart, reaches Kanantūr. March 6: the advance guard, under General Hartley, attacked at Periyāpatna by Tipū, but with the aid of General Stuart's force, defeats the Mysore army.

March 27: General Harris with the main army attacked at Malvalli, drives off the enemy with loss; 30th: he crosses the Kāveri at Sosile.

April 5: General Harris begins the siege of Seringapatam.  
April 14: Bombay army joins.

April 20: Tipū proposes a conference, and, 22nd: is furnished with the draft of a preliminary treaty which is declined. 28th: it is determined to begin the assault of Seringapatam.

May 4: Sir David Baird leads a storming party at 1 P.M., and in seven minutes the British flag was hoisted over the walls of Seringapatam; Tipū wounded, and finally shot by a grenadier. May 6: Fath Haidar, Tipū's son, and Purnaya, the minister, surrender.

April 5: Col. Brown's detachment takes Karūr fortress, and, 22nd: in conjunction with Col. Reade, takes Kāverīpuram.

June 22: Partition treaty of Mysore, between the Nizām and the Government, is ratified. The Company take the southern portion and the city of Seringapatam, by which accession their territory reaches across the peninsula. The Nizām takes an equal portion on the north-east, in the districts of Gutt and the country lying along the line of the forts of Chitaldurg, Sirā, Nandidurg, and Kolar, but without the forts. Districts to the

A.D.

1799

north-west—Harpanahalli, Sunda, Anagudi, and other districts—yielding from half to two-thirds the revenue of each of the other portions, are offered to the Marāthās, who refuse them, and they are divided between the Nizām and the Company's Government. The remainder formed the kingdom of Mysore under Krishna Rāja Udiyār, dependent on the British.

June: Col. Scott proceeds to Lucknow with the Governor-General's proposed scheme of army organisation for Audh. The Nawāb temporises with the resident. Nov. 12: he proposes to abdicate in favour of his son.

June 30: Krishna Rāja Udiyār, the infant descendant of the former Hindu rājas, placed on the *masnad* with Purnaya as minister.

July 8: Subsidiary treaty of Mysore, settling the arrangements between the new state of Mysore and the Indian Government.

Zamān Shāh of Afghanistan, about to invade Hindustān, is distracted by a threatened invasion from Persia, instigated by the British. A conspiracy in Afghānistān to raise Shujā Mirza, a brother of Zamān, to the throne, is discovered to the Vazīr, who takes extreme measures for its suppression, which leads to the rebellion of the Barūkhzais.

A commercial mission is sent to Sindh, to conduct business between the Indian Government and the Tālpur Mīrs, but fails, and the agent receives orders to quit Sindh.

Oct. 4: Thanks of Parliament voted to the army for the success of the Mysore war.

Rāja Wānji Baula Perumāl of Travankor dies. Rāja Rāma-varma Perumāl succeeds.

George Thomas, now before Fathpur, is deserted by his Marātha allies, but with his own troops gains a victory over the Rājputs. Distress supervenes in his camp, when terms are offered by the Rāja and accepted. After an unsuccessful attack on Jhind, Thomas agrees to serve with Ambāji Ingliā, and proceeds to Udaypur against Lakwa Dādā.

Oct. Dr Joshua Marshman, Baptist missionary, arrives at Serampur. Dr Carey, prevented by the E.I. Co. from establishing a mission in British territory, settles at Serampur under protection of the Danish Governor, Colonel Bie.

A.D.  
1799

Oct. 25: Rāja Sarfojt of Tanjor cedes the state to the E.I. Co., receiving in return an annual income of a lakh of pagodas—about £40,000, and one-fifth of the revenue—together about £118,350, with the fort of Tanjor and a small territory.

Nov. 4: Great storm at Bombay, the shipping in the harbour—more than a hundred craft—driven ashore and shattered; the "Resolution" warship dashed to pieces; more than 500 lives lost.

Dec. 2: Lord Mornington created Marquis Wellesley.

Dec. 29: Sir John Malcolm leaves Bombay as ambassador to Persia, makes a treaty of alliance with the Shāh, and induces him to attack Zamān Shāh in order to withdraw the latter from invading the Panjāb. The Persians also agree to allow no Frenchman to remain in Persia.

1800

Jan. 5: General Perron, at Bijaigarh, defeats Lakwa Dādā and the Brahmans who had taken up the cause of the Bāis, or ladies of the late Sindia's family. Lakwa Dādā holds out within the entrenchments, but, May 5: the works are stormed, and the confederates dispersed.

George Thomas, having established his state of Hānsi, had made inroads into Jaypur, and into the Sikh country, returning with considerable booty.

General Macdowell ordered on an embassy from Colombo to the court of Kandy: the minister Tolawē intrigues for the removal of the king. The troops are stopped and the embassy becomes formal.

Feb. The Nawāb Vazīr of Audh agrees to disband his own battalions and to accept those of the Company.

May 13: Nazir-ud-dīn, brother of the late Nizām-ud-dīn, Nawāb of Surat, receives the title with an annual revenue of one lakh of rupees and one-fifth more of the surplus revenues of the city—the entire government, civil and administrative, to vest in the Hon. E.I. Co. In 1817 he commuted the variable one-fifth for half a lakh of rupees—altogether about £15,000.

March 13: Nāna Phadnavis, ex-minister at Poona, dies. Disputes occur between the Peshwā and Sindia, over his estates. The Peshwā seizes Nāna's widow and family and imprisons them in hill forts.

A.D.  
1800

Yashvantrāy (Jeswant) Holkar, son of Tukāji and brother of Kāshtrāy of Indor, increases his power in Mālwa. He is secretly encouraged by the Peshwā to oppose Sindia, whose Mālwa estates are soon attacked.

July 21: Purnem, long kept in disturbance by the Sawants, recovered by the Portuguese.

Aug. 7: Marquis Wellesley made Captain-General and Commander-in-Chief in India.

Aug. 18: Fort William College, Calcutta, is established—abolished 1854.

Aug. 26: The Indian Government conclude an agreement with the Nawāb of the Karnātak, by which the right of collecting certain fees in Tinneveli is ceded to the Government.

Sept. 9: Dhundia Wagh, released on the capture of Seringapatam, having rallied some of Tipū's troops, ravaged the Karnātak, both British and Marātha, and killed Dhondū Pant Gokhale, is pursued by Col. Wellesley and killed at Kongal.

Sept. 19: Govindrāy Gaikwād of Baroda dies. His son, Anandrāy, of weak intellect, deposed by his half-brother Kānhoji, who is in turn ousted by a ministerial party under Rāvji Appaji.

Oct. 12: The Nizām of Haidarābād cedes to the Company the territory acquired by him from Maisur, in return for the protection in every case of a British force. Thus Kadapa, Karnūl, and Bellāri come into the Company's hands.

Oct. The Barūkhzais revolt and declare for Mahmūd, a brother of Zamān Shāh. Mahmūd's army takes Qandahār, but sustains a reverse at Ghazni.

Oct. The Peshwā leases to the Gaikwād his share in the Gujarāt revenues for five years for five lakhs per annum.

Muhammad 'Alī Khān writes the *Tārīkh-i-Musaffari*.

1801

Feb. 14: Major-General Baird leaves Bengal to command forces ordered for service in Egypt. These are transported from Bombay: and arrived at Qosr, June 8.

April 1: Vithoji Holkar, brother of Yashvantrāy, taken prisoner and cruelly executed by the Peshwā. Other executions follow at Poona.

A. D.  
1801

April 4: Supreme Court instituted at Madras.

May 4: Lieut.-George Bridges Bellasis, in a duel at Bombay, kills Arthur Forbes Mitchell, of Forbes & Co., for which Bellasis is sentenced to fourteen years' transportation to Sydney, Australia: pardoned June 4, 1802.

June: Sir George Leith, Governor of Prince of Wales' Island, concludes a treaty with the Rāja of Quedah for the cession of a district on the mainland, now named Wellesley Province. Treaty confirmed, Nov. 1802.

June: Holkar cuts off a detachment under Capt. M'Intyre, and then totally defeats Sindia's army under John Hessian at Ujjain. July: Holkar menaces Sindia's main force, but is checked with severe loss by Capt. Brownrigg.

July: Lord Lake, Commander-in-Chief in India, till July 1805, and again from Oct. 1805 to Oct. 1807.

July 15: 'Umdat-ul-Umarā, Nawāb of the Karnātak, dies. The Company wishes to take the government into their own hands. 'Alī Husain, the son of 'Umdat-ul-Umarā, refuses the terms offered, and 'Azim-ud-daula, the nephew of the late Nawāb, agrees to renounce the powers of government, and is raised to the nominal throne.

Aug. 15: The Governor-General sets out on a tour through the northern provinces.

Sept. 4: Supreme Court instituted at Madras, and Charter read.

Sept. Daulatrāv Sindia endeavours to secure George Thomas's co-operation with M. Perron, but Thomas refusing Perron's demand to give up Jayjar to the Marāthās, the negotiation is stopped, and a desultory campaign follows. Desertions from Thomas become frequent, and at Hānst he capitulates to Perron.

Oct. 14: Daulatrāv Sindia sends Ghātge against Indor with a force under Col. Sutherland, who defeats Yashvantrāv Holkar at Indor, but fails to follow up his victory. Ghātge plunders mercilessly there.

Nov. 9: Brigadier-General John Carnac, the friend and associate of Clive, dies at Mangalur on a sea voyage, aged eighty-four.

Nov. 20: The Peshwā informs Sir Barry Close of his readiness

A.D.  
1801

to accept part of the Governor-General's conditions of support, but refuses to part with territory or dismiss Europeans of nations not then at war with Britain.

Nov. 14 : The Nawab Vazir of Audh cedes to the English Government lands in Rohilkhand and the Duab in lieu of subsidy and all future expenses of defence, also providing for the reduction of troops, and the free navigation of the Ganges and other boundary rivers.

Fath 'Ali Khan of Haidarabad, Sindh, dies, leaving half his territory to his brother, Ghulam 'Ali, and half to other two brothers, Karam 'Ali and Murad 'Ali. By this arrangement Fath 'Ali's son, Sobhdar, receives no power.

Ran Bahadur of Nepal is compelled to abdicate in favour of Girvanyuddha Vikrama Sah, his son, and retires to Benares, where Capt. Knox is appointed to attend him as political agent.

Pondicheri restored to the French under the treaty of Amiens.

1802

Jan. 1 : Lord Wellesley sends home his resignation of the Governor-Generalship, but on an appeal from the Court of Directors, consents to remain till 1805.

Jan. George Thomas, declining service with Sindia, is besieged, and surrenders at Hansi to a strong combination of troops under Major Bourquin. Aug. 22 : he dies at Burhanpur.

Feb. Malharrao Gaikwad, acting on behalf of his cousin, Kanhoji, Govindrao's son, raises an army. Major Walker, with a small force, attempts pacific measures, but finds Malharrao treacherous. Many of the Gaikwad's troops desert to him. March 17 : he attacks Major Walker, but is repulsed. April 12 : all available troops summoned from Goa and Bombay, under Col. Sir William Clarke, land at Khambay. April 30 : Kari carried by the British troops. Malharrao surrenders, and is settled at Nariad with an allowance of 1,25,000 rupees. The resident reorganises the civil administration, and reduces the Arab military force in Baroda.

April : Several merchants in Kandy are seized by the Prime Minister. Compensation is refused and war declared.

April 10 : Hon. Sir Benjamin Sullivan is officiating Recorder at Bombay till 1804.

A.D.  
1802

Ship-burning becomes prevalent in Bombay, the "Scaleby Castle" being the first case.

May 11: The Ghilzais, defeated already in three engagements, receive a final defeat at Malāh, and accept Durānt rule. June: Mahmūd Shāh Durānt, now at the height of his power, gives way to indolence and loses Khorasān. Dissensions among the chiefs follow.

Col. Symes proceeds to the court of Ava as envoy, and obtains from Bodoahprā a verbal assurance that no more demands for Arakanese fugitives will be made. He is treated with discourtesy, and returns to Bengal in Jan. 1803.

June 4: A treaty is concluded by the Nawāb of Farukhābād by which his territories are ceded to the Indian Government, a fixed sum of 1,08,000 rupees per annum being settled on the Nawāb.

July: Modified proposals again offered to Bajirāv, who refuses to pledge himself to the acceptance of the same terms as those which governed the defensive alliance with Haidarābād. He next turns to Sindia for protection.

Oct. 8: Yashvantrāv advances on Poona, and an encounter takes place. Oct. 25: Sindia's army with its European brigade under Col. Dawes is defeated by Holkar's army near Poona. The Peshwā flees to Singarh, and thence to Bassein and Bombay.

Dec. 3: Col. Close arrives at Bombay from Poona, and on the 8th advises the minister in attendance on the Peshwā that a formal treaty must not be delayed.

'Alī Bahādur, Nawāb of Bānda, dies at the siege of Kalinjār. His second son, Zulfiqār 'Alī, in violation of the title of his brother, Shamshīr Bahādur, is proclaimed Rājā, but is expelled.

Dec. 12: Col. Blair, with a native force, invests Bhagvant Singh, a rebellious zamīndār, at Sāsni in Rohilkhand. Siege operations begin Dec. 27; a sortie is repulsed, Dec. 30.

A revolution breaks out in Kachh, in which Bhāiji Bāwā, brother of Rāo Roydhan, expels Jamadār Fath Muhammad. The latter recovers part of the territory and establishes an independent state at Anjār.

Dec. In Baroda the Arab mercenaries revolt and suffer Kānhoji Gaikwād to escape. Dec. 28: Major Woodington takes Baroda after ten days' siege.

- A. D.  
1802 Dec. 31: The treaty of Bassein is concluded between the Peshwā and the Indian Government, represented by Sir Barry Close: the Peshwā to receive a subsidiary force of sixteen battalions with guns, and to cede territory to the value of twenty-six lakhs of rupees for their payment: to refer to the Indian Government all disputes with the Nizām and the Gaikwād, and to be restored to power at Poona.
- 1803 Jan. 1: A detachment under Major Holmes pursues Kānhoji Gaikwād; defeats him at Sauri, Feb. 6, and again at Kāpadvanj, March 25. He flees to Ujjain.
- Jan. 3: The Sāsni garrison makes a sally on Col. Blair's force, but is driven back. Jan. 14: he unsuccessfully attacks the fort. Jan. 31: Lord Lake joins the besiegers. Feb. 8: the town is taken, and Feb. 11: Fort Sāsni evacuated, and Rāja Bhagwant Singh flees to Bijaigarh, which surrendered Feb. 28.
- March 1: Col. Collins proposes to Sindia at Burhānpur to be party to an alliance similar to that concluded with the Peshwā at Bassein; but Sindia, in agreement with Perron, postpones a decisive reply.
- March: Capt. Knox, ambassador at Khātmandu, withdraws from Nepal in consequence of the aversion of the Gurkhā Government to his presence, and evasion of the terms of treaty.
- March 12: The Zamīndār of Kachaura, after continued resistance, surrenders his fort.
- March 25: The Haidarābad and Madras armies, under General Wellesley, move on Poona for the reinstatement of Bājirāv as Peshwā. April 20: General Wellesley reaches Poona, and May 13, invests the Peshwā. Efforts are made to conciliate Holkar, who retires to Malwā.
- June 3: Sindia receives an ultimatum from the Governor-General, intimating that (1) a march on Poona would be equivalent to a declaration of war; (2) an attack on the Nizām would be repelled; (3) that the Governor-General was prepared either to include Sindia in the treaty of Bassein, or to conclude a separate alliance with him.
- June 4-6: Disturbances break out in Afghanistan between the Sunnis, under Sher Muhammad Khān, and the Shi'as, under Mahmūd Khān. July: The Amīr and his faction are driven to



A.D.  
1803

the hills. July 15: Fathi Khān Barukhzi defeated, Shujā Mirza, son of Taimūr Shāh, proclaimed Amīr, with Sher Muhammad Khān as prime minister. Shujā's haughty demeanour alienates many of his subjects.

July 4: Major Arthur Wellesley interviews Sindia and the Rāja of Berār, both of whom refuse definite alliance, proposing to depart if the Governor-General's army were disbanded. Aug. 3: Col. Collins quits the camp at Burhānpur, this being tantamount to a declaration of war.

Aug. 6: Nizām 'Alī dies at Haidarābād. His son, Mirza Sikandar Jāh, succeeds to the Sūbah of the Dekhan.

Aug. 12: Ahmadnagar is captured and occupied by General Wellesley.

Aug. 28: General Lake defeats Sindia's force, under M. Perron, at Koil, near Aligarh, and M. Perron leaves Daulatrāv Sindia's service and retires to France. Sept. 2: a force of Marāthās, under M. Fleury, attacks the British cantonment at Shikohābād, and, after a repulse, the garrison capitulates on condition of not serving against Sindia.

Aug. 29: The Bombay army, under Lieut. Woodington, take Baroda. Sept. 17: Pawangadh taken.

Sept. 4: Aligarh fort is stormed by Col. Monson. Sept. 11: Lake's army, proceeding to Dehli, is attacked at Jeha Mala, 6 miles from Dehli, by M. Louis Berquien with a large force, who is defeated with great loss, after which M. Berquien gives himself up as a prisoner. Sept. 14: General Lake enters Dehli at the invitation of Shāh 'Alam.

Sept. 11: Pondicheri and the other French settlements are again seized.

Sept. 14: The Madras army, under Lieut.-Col. Harcourt, take Manikpatam; 18th, enter Puri without opposition. Sept. 21: Bīlāsor occupied by Capt. Morgan. Oct. 3: Surang surrenders. Oct. 10: Katak taken. By the conquest of Barabati, Oct. 14, Col. Harcourt completes the conquest of Orissa. Nov. 2: Bārmūl Pass is forced by Major Forbes, and the Marāthās completely broken.

Sept. 30: Lieut.-Col. Guthrie, hemmed in at Titīya fort in Bundelkhand, sends to Col. Dalston for assistance, who, on arriving, obliges the Marāthās to evacuate the fort.

A. D.  
1803

Sept. 23 : Battle of Asai, in which General Wellesley, with only 4,500 men, attacks the armies of Sindia and Raghoji Bhonsla of 50,000 men of all arms, and gains a complete victory, though losing one-third of his force in killed and wounded, the enemy's loss being about 12,000 men.

Oct. 15 : Burhānpur is taken by General Wellesley ; 21st, Asirgarh taken.

Oct. Gosain Himmat Bahādur, with a considerable force, offers his services to the British, and joins Col. Powell, aiding in subduing the province of Bundelkhand, which is severed from the Marātha dominion.

Oct. 18 : Agra fort capitulates to General Lake after a ten days' siege.

Nov. 1 : At Laswari (properly Naswari) Rāja Ambaji proceeds to take command of M. Perron's army, with seventeen battalions of infantry and 5,000 cavalry with artillery. General Lake, in a hardly contested battle, with less than 3,000 cavalry in the morning, aided in the afternoon by his infantry, gains a decisive victory. All Sindia's possessions north of the Chambal come under the British power.

Nov. 1 : Bhim Singh of Jodhpur dies, and is succeeded by Mānsingh, a cousin, till 1843. Feud for Krishnā Kumārī, the Udaypur princess.

Nov. 23 : A truce is granted by Wellesley to Daulatrāv Sindia on condition that he should remain 20 *kos* east of Elichpur ; he does not observe the terms.

Nov. 29 : At Argāon, in a decisive battle, Col. Stevenson's column, co-operating with General Wellesley, attack the army of Sindia and Raghoji Bhonsla, in which the Marāthās suffer great loss.

Dec. 15 : Gāwilgadh fort, escaladed by Capt. Campbell, capitulates.

Dec. 17 : By the treaty of Deogāon it is agreed that Raghoji Bhonsla should give up Katak, including Bālasor, with territory and shares of the revenue west of the Wardā, the forts of Gāwilgadh and Narnāla to be retained by Raghoji, all differences between the Nizām, Peshwā, and Raghoji to be arbitrated by the

- A. D.  
1803 British Government. No individual of a nation at war to be harboured without the consent of the British Government.
- Dec. 16: Ambāji Ingliā, having thrown off his allegiance to Sindia, joins the British forces, and agrees to surrender Gwāliar fort and certain districts to be conferred on Kirat Singh, the Rānā of Gohad.
- Dec. 30: By the treaty of Surji Anjangāon, Sindia gives up to the British his territory in Hindustan and south of the Ajantā hills, except some hereditary villages; Bharoch, Ahmadnagar, and his forts in the Duāb; and resigns his claims on his former feudatory Rājas, with whom the British had made treaties.
- Pratāp Singh of Jaypur dies. Jagat Singh succeeds.
- Khem Sāwant of Sāwantwādi dies. Lakshmitāl acts as regent. Kolhāpur troops besiege Fort Wādi. With the aid of Viswāsrao Ghātge and Appa Desāi the siege is raised.
- Capt. Canning, envoy at Rangūn, is subjected to such ill-treatment from the officials that he has to leave in a few months.
- Lalhuji Lāl, by the advice of Dr John Gilchrist, writes his Prem Sāgar, in a dialect based on Urdu.
- 1804 Jan. Ceded districts made over to the Rānā of Gohad except the city and fort of Gwāliar.
- Jan. 24: Lord Wellesley formally dissolves the alliance with the Nepalese. By the able management of the Rānī, Rān Bahādur is restored to power. The Nepalese commence a series of aggressions on the frontier.
- Rāja Himmat Bahādur Gosain dies. The lands, from Allahābad to Kālpi, assigned him in 1803, are resumed, and *jagirs* and pensions are granted to his family.
- Jan. 29: Yashwantrāo Holkar called upon by the Governor-General to take away his troops, and to cease from demanding tribute in Hindustan. He refuses, except on terms which are regarded as extravagant.
- Feb. 2: Shamsheer Bahādur, Nawāb of Bānda, unsuccessful in attempting to re-establish his authority, accepts a provision from the Supreme Government, and permission to reside at Bānda.
- Feb. 5: Yashwant (or Jashwantrāo) Holkar sends vakils to open negotiations with Sindia.

A.D.  
1804

Feb. 6: A treaty of friendship concluded by Col. Baillie with Shivrāv Bhāu, Subahdār of Jhānsi.

Feb. Sir James Macintosh, Recorder of Bombay, till Nov. 1811.

Feb. 27: By the treaty of Burhānpur Sindia agrees to become a party to the defensive alliance concluded at Surji Anjangaon, and accepts a subsidiary force of 6,000 infantry with their artillery.

March 15: A treaty is entered into with Rāo Rāja Parikshit of Datiyā, according to the usual terms of protection.

April 16: The Governor-General, after several remonstrances, declares war on Holkar, and on April 23 Col. Monson drives Holkar south from Jaypur.

April 28: By the partition treaty of Haidarābād, Sikandar Jāh, Nizām of the Dekhan, receives the cession of the territories conquered from Sindia and the Rāja of Berār.

May 14: Sa'far 3, H. 1219. The treaty of Poona concluded between the British Government and the Peshwā for the partition of the territories conquered from the Rāja of Berār and Sindia.

May 16: A detachment of Lake's army, under Lieut.-Col. Don, storms and takes the fort of Tonk-Rāmpura. May 22: in Bundelkhand a detachment of British sipāhis is cut off by Amir Khān, who is, however, attacked and routed at Kālpī by a party of horse.

July 2: Hinglājgarh fortress, in Central India, taken by a detachment under Major Sinclair, but Monson, for want of supplies and the heavy rains, is obliged to retreat. Bāpuji Sindia, with a detachment sent by Daulatrāv, deserts to Yashwant Holkar. July 10: Monson reaches Mukandwāra Pass, where Holkar summons him to surrender; refused, he attacks the force, but is repelled. July 15: Monson abandons his guns; reaches Rāmpura, 27th to 29th. Aug. 14: is reinforced, and Aug. 22, leaves, and is attacked on Aug. 24, in crossing the Bānās, when he abandons the baggage and flees to Khushalgarh, thence to Hindaun, and, Aug. 31, reaches Agra.

Aug. 24: Col. Murray, with the Gujarāt army, takes Indor, Holkar's capital in Mālwa.

Sept. The Rāja of Khurdhā in Orissa rebels and ravages Pipli district. The rebels hold out at the fort of Khurdhā till November.

A.D.  
1804

The Dutch settlement at Pālakol, Godāvari district, transferred to the English.

Sept. Holkar takes possession of Mathurā. General Lake marches from Cawnpore to Agra; 22nd: assembles his army at Sikandara. Oct. 1: marched towards Mathurā, from which Holkar withdrew.

Oct. 8: Holkar attacks Dehli unexpectedly with an army of 20,000 men; after a siege of nine days he is repulsed by the efforts of Lieut.-Cols. Burn and Ochterlony. Oct. 18: General Lake drives Holkar to Bharatpur.

Oct. 8: Lasalgāon fort, in Nāsik district, after a desperate resistance, is taken by a detachment of Col. Wallace's force from Farukhābād. 12th: Chāndor taken; 14th: Dhurb taken; 25th: Gālna taken, completing the reduction of Holkar's possessions in the Dekhan.

Nov. 13: Major-General H. Frazer attacks Holkar's infantry and artillery between Dig and Govardhan, and in a severe action defeats them and takes eighty-seven guns. General Frazer mortally wounded. Nov. 17: General Lake overtakes and surprises Holkar with his cavalry at Farukhābād, and defeats them with great slaughter.

Dec. 13: Lake lays siege to Dig, to which Holkar and his force had fled. Dec. 23: Dig is stormed and taken by night, and the fort evacuated next night. Dig belonged to Ranjit Singh, Rāja of Bharatpur, who had been specially favoured by the British in Dec. 1803, yet his troops opened fire on General Frazer's troops on Nov. 13.

Bājirāv, refusing personal intercourse with the British Resident at Poona, appoints Sadāshiv Bhāu Mānkeshwar to conduct negotiations.

Umed Rāo of Būndī dies. His grandson, Bishen Singh, succeeds.

1805

Jan. 2: Lord Lake begins the siege of Bharatpur where Holkar had found protection. Insufficient forces and guns render four assaults unsuccessful.

April 2: Amīr Khān, an officer of Holkar's, is beaten by Lake near Bharatpur.

A.D.  
1805

April 10: Rājā Ranjit Singh of Bharatpur proposes terms, and agrees to pay, by instalments, a fine of twenty lakhs of rupees and cede back to the Company the additional territories granted to him in 1803, delivering up his son as a hostage. The army leaves, April 21.

April 11: Holkar, 14th, Bāpuji Sindia, and 15th, Amīr Khān join Dhaulatrāv Sindia's camp at Wer, south west of Bharatpur—Sindia had marched thither with a large army. 28th: the chiefs retire before Lake's army to Kotā, and in June towards Ajmir.

April: Shāh Shujā' of Afghānistān marches to Peshāwar, for the conquest of Kashmir, but is recalled by Barukhzaī rebellions.

April 21: By a treaty with Baroda, the auxiliary force there is made permanent, and certain territories assigned to the Company for its maintenance.

May 6: The Rājā of Travankor signs a treaty acceding to the request of the British Government for an additional regiment. The subsidy payable by the Rājā is eventually fixed at eight lakhs of rupees per annum.

#### LORD CORNWALLIS—SECOND VICEROYALTY.

July 30: Lord Cornwallis arrives at Calcutta as Governor-General, and he begins to reverse the "forward" policy of Lord Wellesley, and in pursuance of the new course, the alliance with the Rājā of Jaypur is ordered to be annulled.

Sept. Holkar moves from Ajmir to the Panjāb. Lord Lake stations three forces of infantry to check his movements, and with the cavalry proceeds from Mathurā to pursue Holkar's march. Sept. 19: Lord Lake receives instructions to abandon the Rājput states, but delays acting upon the instructions.

#### SIR GEORGE H. BARLOW—ACTING GOVERNOR-GENERAL.

Oct. 5: The Marquis Cornwallis dies at Ghazipur. Sir George Barlow, senior member of Council, acts till July 31, 1807.

Nov. 23: A new treaty, under the immediate direction of Lord Lake, concluded with Sindia, in which the latter, renouncing all claim to tribute from Būndī, is confirmed in the sovereignty

A. D.  
1805

of Gwalior and Gohad, the Gohad Rāni to be granted an establishment.

Dec. 5: By the treaty signed at Raipur Ghāt on the Bās, Sindia agrees to dismiss Shirji Rāv Ghātge from his councils; Ranjit Singh is to withhold help from Holkar.

Dec. 24. Holkar signs a treaty in which he renounces all right to Tonk-Rāmpura, Bundī, and other places; engages to entertain no Europeans in his service. The British engage to refrain from interference with the possession of Holkar south of the Chambal, and to restore certain forts and districts in the Dekhan, retaining Chāndor, and the districts of Amber and Shévgaon, till his pacific intentions should be proved.

Ran Bahādur of Nepal killed by his half-brother, Sher Bahādur, in a conspiracy. General Bhimasena Thappa, countenanced by the chief Rāni, assumes the government as premier.

Penang is constituted a separate presidency.

1806

Jan. 6: The treaty with Holkar ratified. Sir George Barlow adds a supplementary article, leaving the allied Rājas at the mercy of Holkar and Amīr Khān.

Feb. 25: Sir George Barlow is formally appointed Governor-General. March 7: the Ministers determine to supersede Sir G. Barlow in favour of the Earl of Lauderdale. The Directors refuse to cancel the appointment, and by a warrant under the King's sign-manual Lord Minto is nominated Governor-General.

July 10: The sipāhis at Vellor, instigated by the Māsur princes, massacre the European officers and hoist Tipū's flag. Col. Rolfo Gillespie from Arkat blows open the gates, slays 500 mutineers, takes prisoners the Princes of Māsur, who are, Aug. 28, deported to Calcutta.

Aug. 24: Jumāda II. 9, H. 1221. The Government restores to the Rāja of Berār the districts of Sambhalpur and Pātna.

Holkar's army, in arrears, swears allegiance to Khande Rāv, Holkar's nephew. The sedition is crushed by the payment of arrears by means of a large sum exacted from the Rāja of Jaypur. Khande Rāv murdered by order of Holkar, who also orders the death of Khāsirāv, his stepbrother.

Oct. Ranjit Singh crosses the Satlaj to assist the Rāja of Nabha against the Rāja of Patiala, and dictates terms of agreement.

A.D.  
1806

Nov. 19: Ramazān 7, H. 1221. Shāh 'Alam dies. His son, Abul-Nasr Mu'īn-uddīn Muhammad, succeeds as Akbar II., as titular emperor, till Sept. 1837.

Amīr Khān of Tonk enters the service of Jagat Singh of Jaypur, but is then won over to Jodhpur.

Nov. 3: Lord Wm. Bentinck, Governor of Madras, having charged Rev. Dr R. H. Kerr, senior chaplain, to inquire into the state of the native Christians in Cochin and Travankor, Dr Kerr reports—on the St Thomé or Jacobite Christians using the Syriac language in their service, and then under Mar Dionysius as metropolitan; the Syrian Roman Catholics, using Syriac, but under the Archbishop of Kranganor and Bishop of Virappoli; and Latin Roman Catholics under the primacy of the Archbishop of Goa. Nov. 24: Dr Claudius Buchanan, patronised by the Marquis Wellesley, also visits the Syrian churches in Travankor, and meets Mar Dionysius. He collects important MSS.

1807

Jan. 29: The Rāja of Maisur enters into a treaty for the maintenance of a body of 400 horse.

Ranjit Singh makes encroachments on cis-Satlaj territory.

Feb. The Rājas of Jaypur and Jodhpur contend for the hand of the Udaypur princess, Krishnā Kumārī, when Mān Singh of Jodhpur defeats the Jaypur Rāja, Jagat Singh. Her father poisons Krishnā.

Yashwant (Jaswant) Rāv Holkar becomes insane, and makes extravagant military preparations.

May 30: Bernardo José de Lorena, Conde de Sarzedas, succeeds Francisco Antonio da Veiga Cabral as Viceroy and Captain-General of Portuguese India.

#### G. ELLIOT, EARL OF MINTO.

June 20: Earl of Minto, Governor-General in succession to Sir G. Barlow, arrives at Madras, where he gives assistance in determining the disposal of the Vellor prisoners. July 31: he enters office at Calcutta, till Oct. 1813.

July 24: Mirza Jahāngir, the Emperor Akbar's third son, cause alarm in the palace at Dehli by his armed guards. The



A.D.  
1807

Company's sipahis take possession of the gates, and after a skirmish disperse the guards, and Mirza Jahāngir is sent a state prisoner to Allāhābād.

Oct. The tribute in Kāthiawād due to the Gaikwād is levied by a military detachment under Col. Walker. The Talukdārs engage to pay a fixed tribute to their overlords, to keep the peace toward each other, and to maintain order within their own limits. The evils of the *mulkiri* system are thus averted. Col. Walker forms engagements with 153 states.

Sept. 11: Lord William Bentinck recalled by the Directors as partly responsible for the Vellor mutiny. Mr William Petrie becomes acting governor.

Oct. 20: Sir Edward Pellew leaves Madras with an expedition for Gresik in Java. Dec. 5: on his arrival he destroys the forts and batteries, and burns three cruisers.

Col. John Baillie, political agent in Bundelkhand, succeeds in establishing British authority there and transferring to the E.I. Co. large and valuable tracts of land.

Nov. 19: Major-General Dickens, having invested Kamonā, the fort of the rebel Dūndi Khān, in Bulandshahar district, attempts to storm it, but loses severely. Nov. 24: the fort is evacuated, and Dūndi Khān makes his escape.

Burmese intrigues with the natives of India are entered upon. A mission, ostensibly for the acquisition of books, proceeds to Benares.

Dec. 24: Sir George Hilary Barlow succeeds Mr William Petrie, acting Governor of Madras, till May 21, 1813.

Appā Desāi Nipānikar, desiring to establish his supremacy in Sāwantwādī, with the concurrence of Lakshmiḃāi, widow of Khem Sāwant, and of Phond Sāwant, the next heir, causes the young prince to be strangled.

1808

Feb. 22: Col. Montresor marches against Rāja Mahīpat Rām, a minister and late favourite of Sikandar Jah, the Nizām, now in revolt. The Rāja is pursued from Shāhpūr to Berār, and thence to Indor, where most of his followers desert. Mahīpat Rām is assassinated in camp by the party of Tulsibāi, Holkar's wife.

March 3: Sher Muhammad Khān, having proclaimed the Shah Shūjā's nephew king, is defeated and slain by Shāh Shūjā' on

A.D.  
1808

Peshāwar plain. Later, Mahmūd Shah, who had taken Qandahar, is defeated there.

April: Sir Harford Jones arrives at Bombay to proceed with the Company's agent, Sir John Malcolm, on an embassy to Persia. The latter, however, had left. French influence rendered these embassies unproductive.

Sir George Barlow institutes a trial of Mr Sherson, a civil servant, and Mr Smith, on a charge of fraud. They are suspended, but acquitted and restored to office.

May 3: Shāhu Rāja of Satara dies. His son, Pratap Singh, succeeds.

July 18: Capt. Seton, on the part of the Bombay Government, concludes an offensive and defensive alliance with Ghulam 'Alī of Sindh. This the Bengal Council refuses to ratify, and sends Mr N. H. Smith to make new negotiations.

Aug. A mission to Lahor is conducted by Mr Metcalfe to secure the concurrence of Ranjit Singh. Sept., boundary questions cause Ranjit to break up camp. A further meeting at Amritsar produces no results.

Oct. 13: Mountstuart Elphinstone leaves Dehli on an embassy to Kabul, in view of the designs of France and Russia upon India.

The Gūrkhā Governor of Morung seizes the *samūdāri* of Bhimnagar, on the frontier of Puraniya.

The Sikhs of Sarhind send a deputation to beg the protection of the British Government against Ranjit Singh.

A "Carnatic Commission" is appointed to inquire into the genuineness of bonds, in possession of citizens, left by the late Nawab of the Karnatak. Reddī Rāo, late accountant, tried three times, poisons himself, and is found to be deeply implicated in the issue of fabricated securities.

The Rāja of Travankor is suddenly called on to dismiss his Karnatak Brigade in order to pay arrears of tribute, appeals to Madras and Bengal. Incited by the Diwān and assisted by the Cochin Diwān, the resident's house in Cochin is surrounded by the Nāyars, Dec. 28, and the resident, Col. Macaulay, obliged to flee to a vessel. Dec. 30: troops arrive from Malabar under Col. Chambers, and near South Kollam (Quilon); the insurgent

A.D.  
1808

Travankor forces are defeated, and another body at Anjuncha, Dec. 31.

Sir John Cradock, at Madras, suggests the abolition of the Tent Contract, an allowance to officers to provide tents for the men; the abolition is approved of by Col. John Munro, Q.M.G., and by Lord Bentinck, but resented by the officers, who procure Col. John Munro's arrest, Jan. 20, and demand a court-martial.

Nov. Abū'l Qāsim Mir 'Alam, minister at Haidarābād, dies. Munir ul-Mulk, called Chanda Lāl, a supporter of the British, succeeds him.

A further mission from Badoahpura of Burma proceeds to India, on a greater scale than that of 1807. At Pātna they divided: most of the officers went to Bodh-gayā to make offerings, and take a complete plan of the temple, its courts and holy tree: the mission collected books at Banares, Delhi, &c., but they had probably a political object.

1809

Jan. 6: Ranjit Singh, hearing of the approach of Col. Ochterlony, recalls his garrison from Ambālā, and proceeds to Amritsar, making promises but concluding no treaty. An apparently accidental attack by the Sikhs is vigorously repelled by the envoy's escort. In face of two British forces advancing, Ranjit signs a treaty on April 25, in which he agrees neither to commit nor suffer encroachments on the possessions of the chiefs to the south, while the British engage to have no concern in the territories of the Rāja to the north of the Satlaj.

Jan. 15: The Travankor Diwān attacks Col. Chalmers at Anilon, but is defeated with a loss of 500. Jan. 19: 3,000 again attack Cochin and are defeated. Jan. 30: the Diwān's force commits acts of atrocity on the coast, thirty Europeans being murdered at Alleppi. A force is at once despatched from Madras: carries by surprise the Travankor lines on Feb. 10. Feb. 18: Forts Udaygiri and Pāpanavaram surrender. Feb. 21: Col. Chalmers attacks and disperses his besiegers, and marches on Trivandram. A complete surrender follows. The "Karnātak Brigade" is dismissed, and the expenses to Government paid by the Rāja Rāma Varma.

Jan. 31: Col. John Munro, having appealed to the supreme Government, is liberated, and General Macdowall suspended

A.D.  
1809

from his post as Commander-in-Chief of Madras. Major Boles suspended for having circulated the order censuring his Q.M.G.

Feb. The motion carried in the House of Commons to appoint a committee to inquire into the existence of corrupt practices in the distribution of patronage in the Court of Directors of the E.I. Co.

Feb. 11: Col. Martindell proceeds against Lakshman Dāwa, a turbulent chief holding out at Ajaygarh. Feb. 13: the commander surrenders the fort, and Lakshman, who escaped for the moment, gave himself up, and is allowed to remain on parole at Naushahr. He died in 1828.

March 5: Mountstuart Elphinstone reaches Peshāwar, and confers with Shāh Shujā'. An alliance against a possible Franco-Persian invasion is not realised, the envoy not being authorised to offer assistance against Shāh Shujā's immediate enemies.

May 1: The Madras Government by a general order suspends or supersedes a number of commanding officers who had disapproved of the actions of Government in connection with the Tent Contract abolition, among whom were Cols. St Leger, Chalmers, and Cuppage. The officers of the regiments at Jālā and Haiderābād urge the restoration of the removed officers. July: the European regiment at Masulipatam mutinies. Aug. the Seringapatam officers occupy the fort, and seize the public treasure. Those of Chitaldurg had also seized the military treasure, and marched towards Seringapatam, but, Aug. 11, are dispersed by Col. Gibbs and his dragoons.

May 6: A treaty is concluded between the E.I. Co. and the Rāja of Cochin.

June: A British detachment sent to Bhūnnagar with orders to reduce the *samindari*. The Gurkhas evacuate the lands in 1810.

June 17: Treaty between the British Government and the Shāh of Kabul.

June: An expedition leaves Madras for the protective occupation of Macao. Sept. 11: the Portuguese resist, but the English admiral, having the Goa Viceroy's sanction, lands. The Chinese Viceroy now refuses protection against the French, and on Dec. 23 the Madras division, with a detachment from Bengal, re-embarks and returns to India.

A.D.  
1809

June: Virarāja of Kurg dies. Devamaji is recognised as Rānt, but a few months after is deposed by Lingarāja, brother of Virarāja.

Aug. 11: The Haidarābād officers address a penitential letter to Lord Minto, and from their example the other mutinous officers submit by Aug. 23, and sign the "Declaratory Test of Allegiance," with reference to the "Tent Contract" agitation.

Aug. 22: A treaty is concluded with the British Government by the surviving brothers of the Sindh Haidarābād family, providing for the exclusion of the French from Sindh.

Aug. 29: Reduction of the fort of Bhawāni in Hariānā, the chief of which had plundered a British settlement.

Sept. 11: Lord Minto arrives at Madras, and on Sept. 25 issues an order reprobating the officers' conduct, and in the proceedings which followed; four officers are cashiered and the rest offered the alternative of court-martial or dismissal. For their example, those of Haidarābād were pardoned.

Muhammad 'Azim Khān, Governor of Kashmīr, wrests his province from Kābul.

Aug. 4: Rodriguez island occupied by Col. Keating as a base for the conquest of the "French Islands."

Oct. Threatened by an incursion of Muhammadan fanatics, Diwān Hansraj of Māndvi seeks protection from the British Government, engaging, Oct. 28, to pay the expenses of the military assistance, and six annas per rupee of revenue.

The Rāja of Tehri solicits admission among the protected allies of the British. This application is not entertained, in view of the policy of non-intervention.

Oct. Amīr Khān of Tonk, pretending to act for Holkar, invades Berār; a force under Col. Close marches against him; but Sādiq 'Alī, the Berār general, approached him at Jabalpur, and, his Pindhārī allies not having rejoined after the rains, Amīr Khān retreated towards Bhopāl. Nov. 17: Sādiq 'Alī following him inflicts a severe defeat on him at Jabra Ghāt. Joined by Vazīr Muhammad and the Pindhārīs, Amīr Khān follows Sādiq 'Alī back to Chaurāgarh, where he was severely defeated, and retired again into Bhopāl, and, Dec. 1, Col. Close had arrived at Amarāvati.

A.D.  
1809

Nov. 12 : Rās al Khima occupied by a Bombay force sent for the suppression of piracy on the Persian Gulf. Nov. 13 : at Shinas a determined resistance is made, but safety to commerce in the gulf is secured.

Nov. Gopāl Singh, usurper of Rāja Chatrasāl's lands, repulses the British force under Capt. Wilson, and plunders Tiroha. Nov. 19 : he sustains a reverse at Bhāmori, and again at Killeri.

The province of Hariānā settled by the assistant Dehli Resident, the Hon. E. Gardner, who is resisted at Bhiwāni by the Bhatti chief, Khān Bahādur. Aug. 27 : Bhiwāni besieged, and stormed, Aug. 29, by Col. Ball.

Ambāji Ingliā dies. Daulatrāv Sindia reduces his territory in Gohad.

1810

Feb. 17 : A small expedition from Madras captures Amboyna from the Dutch governor, who was shot in Java by order of Marshal d'Aendels, the governor acting for Napoleon. This capture is followed by others.

Feb. 27 : Rām Singh of Rājpipla invests his reputed son, Pratāp Singh, with the government by a *sanad* which the Bombay Government promise to guarantee ; but in consequence of the death of Rām Singh the guarantee is not affixed.

March 11 : The Rāja of Māndvi is reinstated in office by a British force. In consideration of the exhausted state of the country, the Rāja is released from the expenses of the expedition, as well as his arrears of tribute.

May : Sir Samuel Auchmuty arrives at Madras as Commander-in-Chief.

June : Sir John Malcolm reaches Teheran on his second embassy, but simultaneously Sir Gore Ouseley arrives from London as King's Envoy to Fath 'Alī Shāh.

June 23 : The Duncan Dock, Bombay, is completed.

June 26 : Gopāl Singh is surprised and defeated by Col. Brown at the Dhowāni Pass. Sept. 7 : Capt. Watson carries the fort of Kahirgāon. Later (1811), Gopāl Singh tendered submission, and was granted a jagir in the Panwāri district.

June 29 : Shāh Shujā' defeated at Nimla by Mahmūd Shāh, his brother, and, driven from Afghānistān, becomes a British pensioner at Ludhiāna.

A. 12.  
1810

July 8: The island of Bourbon (Réunion) attacked and taken by Col. Keating.

Aug. 9: Banda taken from the Dutch by Col. Cole. Aug. 29: Ternate captured by a detachment under Capt. Tucker.

Aug. 23: Mauritius attacked, but the British fleet is defeated with a loss of five frigates; Mauritius blockaded. Sept. 12: an action fought in which General Abercrombie's ship is captured, but retaken later in the day.

Nov. 29: A force of 12,000 landed on Mauritius. General de Caen offers a stout defence, but after an action, Dec. 9, Port Louis surrenders, and Mauritius is taken.

1811

March 4: The Chancellor of the Exchequer moves in Parliament that the East India Company's commercial privileges should cease on April 10, 1814.

March: Mountstuart Elphinstone now Resident at Poona. Exercising authority directly, he incurs the ill-will of the native agent, Khusráji, who influences Bājiráv against the Resident.

June 14: A Bill passed in the House of Commons granting to the Company a loan of a million sterling.

July: A treaty is concluded by the British Government with the Rája of Alwar, who agrees to submit negotiations with other powers to the supreme Government.

Aug. 11: Jonathan Duncan, Governor of Bombay, dies. George Brown, senior Member of Council, is acting Governor till Aug. 12, 1812.

Aug. 4: A large expedition under Sir Samuel Auchmuty, Lord Minto accompanying it, lands at Batavia, which is occupied on Aug. 9, and on Aug. 10 Weltevreden, an unfortified cantonment, is taken. Aug. 26: the entrenched post at Cornelis carried by assault, and 6,000 prisoners taken. Sept. 16: Auchmuty defeats Janssen near Samarang, where a treaty of surrender is signed. Mr (afterwards Sir Stamford) Raffles appointed Governor, Col. Gillespie being in charge of the military administration.

The Diwán of Travankor having usurped excessive power, Sir John Munro takes on himself the administration at the Rája's request. Rája Ráma Varma dies; his sister, Lakshmi Ráni, succeeds, but died in 1814; her sister, Parvati Ráni, succeeded, till 1829, Col. Munro still acting as resident till late in 1814.

A.D.  
1811

The Peshwā makes extensive claims on the Southern Marāṭha *jaḡirdārs*, who appeal to the British. The latter enforce the service of troops, but advise the Peshwā to guarantee them in their lands.

Capt. Canning, on an embassy to Ava, regarding an attack of the Arakanese on the Burmese conquerors of Arakan, is ordered to be detained as a hostage for the delivery of the rebels. Capt. Canning being on board a man-of-war, escapes. He left Rāngūn, Sept. 1812.

For the suppression of piracy, and to afford harbour for vessels, Malwān is secured to the British from the Peshwā. Oct. the Desai of Sawantwādi makes over Vingorla, and agrees to allow free trade with Britain, but on his death, his widow, Durgābāi, disregards the treaty and sustains a continuous warfare till 1819.

Oct. 20: Jaswantrāy Holkar dies insane. Malhārrāy, a boy of four, adopted by Tulsibāi, succeeds under her regency at Indor.

Krishna Rāja of Maisur proclaims himself independent ruler, dismisses Purnaiya, his minister, but proves incompetent.

In consequence of Gurkha seizures in Bhotwāl and Bettiya, the first skirmish between Nepalese and British troops occurs. Encroachments taking place along the frontier, an investigation commenced by commissioners, jointly chosen, results in favour of the British, who post detachments along the frontier. These being withdrawn in the rainy season, the Nepalese make attacks on the stations, inflicting much loss.

Nov. 6: Sir Alexander Anstruther appointed Recorder at Bombay;—died July 16, 1819.

Thomas Manning reaches Lhasa by Rangpur, Bhūtan, and Parijong—the first Englishman to enter Lhasa. April 12, 1812: left under orders from Pekin.

1812

The Pendhāris come into prominence about this time; they were bodies of freebooters, who had occasionally been in the hire of Marāṭha chiefs, to whom they paid a sort of turbulent obedience.

Jan. A large body of Pendhāris penetrates into Bundelkhānd and Rewā, destroys villages under British protection, and menaces Mirzapur.

Jan. 19: Kalinjār fort invested by Col. Martindell—the Killādār, Daryā Singh Chaubē, confirmed in its occupancy, Dec. 8, 1806,



A.D.  
1812

having proved contumacious. The assault, though unsuccessful, leads to a surrender on Feb. 1. The fort was dismantled, 1866.

March 28: Purnaya, the aged minister at Maisur, dies. Flatterers and parasites now consume the revenues.

April 2: For conspiring with Jām Jesāji of Nawānagar to secure his own elevation to the Baroda state, Kānhoji Gaikwād is arrested; he is afterwards removed to Madras.

April 12: Rāja Sivaji of Kolhāpur dies. His elder son, Sambhu or Aba Sāhib, succeeds.

June: An application for the loan of two and a half millions to the E.I. Co. is complied with by the House of Commons.

The Rāja of Alwār seizes the forts of Dhobī and Sikrāwa, refusing to restore them till compelled by an armed force.

July 16: An engagement made between the E.I. Co. and the Rāja of Machāri or Alwār, defining the treaty of Nov. 14, 1803.

July-Aug. Mr Elphinstone, in the name of the British Government and on behalf of the Peshwā, enters into agreements with the Southern Marāṭha *jagirdārs* of the Patwardhan family for their protection. This is commonly called "The Agreement of Pandharpur."

Aug. 12: Sir Evan Nepean, Bart., landed at Bombay as Governor, till Nov. 1, 1819.

Sept. Capt. Canning, Resident at Rangūn, escapes from the attempted arrest by the King of Burma.

Oct. 1: The Rāja of Kolhāpur signs a treaty by which, for the cession of certain forts, he is guaranteed against the aggression of foreign powers. He engages to abstain from hostilities with other states, and to refer all disputes with external powers to the arbitration of the Company's Government.

Oct. 3: Phond Sāwant of Sāwantwādi concludes an agreement with the Company for the suppression of piracy. He cedes Vingorla, and the battery of Gunaramo Tembe, and promises to cede Rāri and Nivti should further piracies be committed. All vessels leaving Nivti to be liable to search by the British authorities.

Oct. The Pendhāris having entered Rewā with the Rāja's connivance, and penetrated to Mirzapur, Jaysingh Dev of Rewā agrees to a treaty with the British Government, by which, in return

A.D.

1812 for recognition of his rank and title, he will refer all disputes with neighbouring states to British arbitration.

The chiefs of Mahi Kānta bind themselves to pay the Gaikwād's dues on the average of what had been collected during the last ten years.

The Rāwāl of Bānswāra offers to become tributary to the British Government in return for aid in expelling the armies of Sindia and Holkar, but no arrangement was made till 1818.

Firuz Khān, Diwān of Pāhlanpur, murdered by a faction of Sindh Jamādārs, who seize his young son, Fath Khān, and place Shamsheer Khān, his uncle, in power. Through the Indian Government Fath Khān was recognised as heir, Dec. 1813.

Dec. Bikramajit Mahendar of Urchha concludes a treaty for aid against the Pendhāris.

1813 The Peshwā forms a brigade of infantry officered by British soldiers, with Capt. John Ford as commandant.

Kusruji Modhi, being required to resign his post at the residency, or his governorship of the Marāṭha Karnālak, he gives up the latter, and is replaced by Trimbakji Denglia. Kusruji has afterwards to leave Poona, but dies of poison.

June 2 : Jaysingh Dev, Rāja of Rewā, having attempted to starve out a military force posted in his state, is about to be attacked by an expedition sent to compel fulfilment of the terms of treaty of 1812 ; he enters on a new treaty confirming the previous stipulations, and engaging to pay the expenses of military operations. He also abdicates in favour of his son, Bishnāth Singh.

Durgābāi, regent at Sāwantwādi, seizes Bharatgarh and Nar-sinlgarh, two forts under British protection. Sāwantwādi is declared to be in a state of war, and internal anarchy prevails.

June 4 : The Governor-General in a letter to the Rāja of Nepāl demands redress for depredations of the Nepalese.

July 21 : By Act of Parliament (53 Geo. III., c. 155), the Company's privileges are renewed for twenty years. Territorial and commercial affairs are now distinct, and accounts are rendered separately. The trade of India is now opened to all British subjects, that to China alone remaining exclusively in the

---

A.D. 1813	Company's hands. The King is empowered to create a Bishop of India and an Archdeacon for each Presidency, to be paid by the Company.
--------------	--

A.D.  
1842 only Dr Brydon reaches Jalālābād, held by Sir Robert Sale, on Jan. 13.

Jan. 12: General Nott defeats the forces of Muhammad Akbar Khān and Safdar Jang, at Qandahār.

Jan. 15: Brigadier Wild enters the Khaibar and captures 'Alī Masjid, but for want of support abandons it and retires. 26th: General Sale and Capt. Macgregor concert with the officers for a safeconduct through the Khaibar; Capt. G. Broadfoot and two others oppose this and the reply from Shāh Shujā' being unsatisfactory, Jalālābād is put in a state of defence. Feb. 15: The Commander-in-Chief, Sir J. Nicolls, with Sir George R. Clerk, Governor-General's agent, and Capt. Henry Lawrence, authorised to relieve Jalālābād, General Pollock to carry this out and then return. Feb. 19: An earthquake shakes down much of the defences at Jalālābād and is followed by very many shocks for a month.

#### LORD ELLENBOROUGH.

1842 Feb. 21: Lord Ellenborough arrives at Madras as Governor-General; deals with mutinous outbreaks in the Madras army; Feb. 28: reaches Calcutta.

Feb. 22: Akbar Khān invests Jalālābād and harasses the garrison.

March 5: Col. Palmer capitulates at Ghazni, under promise of safe-conduct by the Ghilzais: but they attack the sipāhis and massacre most of them; the officers are sent to Kābul. Aug. 19: the sipāhis are distributed as slaves.

March 7: General Nott led his troops against the Afghāns who retired before him till 10th, when the Ghāzis attack Qandahār. After a desperate struggle they are repulsed by Major Lane and Capt. H. Rawlinson. Nott returns on 12th.

April 5: Shāh Shujā' is murdered near Kābul and later his son, Fathi Jang, is set on the masnad, but Muhammad Akbar Khān, Vazīr, rules the opposition. April 7: General Sale attacks Akbar Khān's camp and gains a complete victory. April 5: General Pollock's force enters the Khaibar; 16th, reaches Jalālābād. 23rd: General Elphinstone dies, a prisoner, at Tezin.

May 17: Rabī' II. 5, H. 1258: 'Abul Fath Muin ud-din

A.D.

1842

Sultān Zamān Muhammad 'Alī Shāh, King of Audh, dies. His son, Suriā Jāh-Amjad 'Alī Shāh, succeeds.

June 9: Sir George Arthur, Governor of Bombay, till Aug. 5, 1846.

June 17: Lieut.-Col. Charles Stoddard and Capt. Arthur Conolly, imprisoned by Nasr-ullah, Amīr of Bokhara, in Dec. 1841, were beheaded by the Amīr's orders.

June: Rānt Chand Kunwār of Lāhor, killed by her slave girls.

June: Two tribes of Gūmsur Kandhs place themselves under the British Government on condition of receiving its protection and justice.

Aug. 8: Mir Afzal-ud-dīn, Nawāb of Surat, dies. With him the titular dignity and office become extinct. A provision is settled on his son-in-law, Ja'far 'Alī Khān.

Aug. 7-8: General Nott evacuates Qandahār to join General Pollock at Kābul.

Aug. 20: General Pollock leaves Jalālabād for Kābul. 23rd: He defeats about 12,000 Afghans at Māmū Khel beyond Gandamak.

Aug. 29: General Nott, at Gonīn, attacks Shams ud-dīn, Governor of Ghaznī, with about 12,000 Afghans, and completely defeats them, capturing their guns, tents, &c. Sept. 5: Nott drives Sultān Jān front Ghaznī, then blows up the walls and destroys the citadel. At Maidān he again defeats Shams ud-dīn and other chiefs, and, Sept. 17, joins General Pollock at Kābul.

Sept. 9: Sir Charles Napier arrives in Sindh and learns that Rustam Khān of Khairpur had secret correspondence with Sher Singh of Lāhor and proposes that the Amīrs should sign a treaty, in penalty. Nov. 12: The Governor-General sends a draft to be signed only if treachery be proved.

Sept. 13: General Pollock again, in a desperate fight, completely routes Muhammad Akbar Khān, Amin ullah Khān, and Muhammad Shāh in the Tazīn Pass and Haft Kōtal. Sept. 15: Pollock arrives at Kābul and raises Fath Khān to the throne.

Sept. 22: The hostages arrive in the British camp. 30th: Istālif, held by Amin ullah Khān and the murderers of Burnes, is stormed by General M'Caskill, and Charikar is destroyed. Oct.

A.D.  
1842

The Kabul bazar and a mosque are blown up; and Oct. 12: the army leaves Kabul in three divisions.

Sept. 19: Francisco Xavier da Silva Pereira, Conde des Antas, takes over the administration of Portuguese India, now disturbed by military revolts.

Sept. 24: The Marquis of Tweeddale, Governor of Madras, till Feb. 23, 1848.

Nov. 3: General Pollock's division arrives at Peshawar. 6th: General Nott, with the rear division, arrives.

Kamran Shah Abdali of Harat strangled by his minister, Yar Khan Alakozai.

Dost Muhammad, liberated by Lord Ellenborough to return to his country, where he resumes his place as Amir.

Dec. The "Hindustan," the first P. and O. steamer to India, arrives at Madras.

Dec. 17-23: Lord Ellenborough holds a pageant at Ferozpur to receive the army from Kabul.

Dec. 18: Sir Charles Napier claims the districts of Sabzalkot and Bhungbara from the Sindh Amirs to be reannexed to Bahawalpur.

Rana Sardar Singh of Udaypur dies. Rana Sarup Singh, his brother, succeeds.

Tej Singh of Urechha dies. Sarjan Singh, an adopted heir, succeeds, after opposition from the widow of Dharma Pal.

1843

Jan. Major Outram recalled from Bombay to conduct the negotiations with the Talpurs of Sindh.

Feb. 4: Jankaji Sindia dies without issue. His widow, aged thirteen, adopts Bhagiratrav, who is installed as 'Alir Jah Jiyaji Sindia. The Governor-General recognises Mama Sahib, uncle of Jankaji, as regent, but the Rani gives her support to Dada Khajji, who becomes all-powerful at Gwalior. The Resident is withdrawn to Dholpur.

Feb. 12: The old Amir Rustam, arriving at Haidarabad, all the Amirs, except Nasir Khan of Khairpur, sign the treaty—not, however, admitting guilt. Feb. 15: Major Outram is attacked in the Residency at Haidarabad by about 8,000 troops under Mir Shahdad Khan, and obliged, after a brave defence, to

A. D.

1843

abandon it, and escape on a steamer to Hala,—joining Sir C. Napier, who marches next day to Matari.

Feb. 17: Napier defeats the Sindh army of 22,000 troops at Miant, taking their camp and artillery. Six of the Amirs give themselves up, and are afterwards sent to Bombay. Haidarabad is occupied on the 20th.

March 5: The Governor-General confirms Mir 'Ali Murad, Khan of Khairpur, in his estates. March 13: Sir Charles Napier is appointed Governor of Sindh, and is directed to suppress the slave trade in it.

March 24: Mir Sher Muhammad of Mirpur, with a force of 20,000 men, is defeated at Dabo by General Napier. Mirpur is taken, and April 4: Amarkot fortress yields to the force sent against it.

Feb. Martabar Singh, son of Bhim Singh Thapa, the exiled minister of Nepal, is recalled from Simla, and April 17, arrives at Kathmandu along with his nephew, Kaji Jang Bahadur.

Dec. 25: Martabar Singh is appointed Prime Minister.

April 25: Joaquim Garcez Palha succeeds by Patent of Succession to the administration of Portuguese India.

Man Singh of Jodhpur dies without issue, and without adopting an heir. By choice of the widows and state officials Takht Singh of Ahmadnagar is invited to Jodhpur. Disturbances prevail in the state during his reign.

June 8: Col. Roberts engages and totally defeats the Amir Shah Muhammad with 2,000 men, taking their leader prisoner.

June 14: Capt. Jacob, attacked by Sher Muhammad, with 4,000 Baluchis, completely routes them.

Sept. 6: Chandulal, the Nizam's minister or Peshkar, resigns office on account of the financial disorganisation of the state and retires on a monthly pension of 30,000 rupees. He died April 15, 1845. His successor makes no effort to pay the arrears due to the supreme Government, and it demands territorial security.

The post of Resident at Maisur is abolished, and Sir Mark Cubbon made Commissioner.

Sept. 15: Sher Singh of Lahor, and his son, Pratap Singh, and their families massacred by Sardar Ajit Singh. Dilip Singh, reputed son of Ranjit Singh, installed as Maharaja at the age of



A.D.

1843

six years. Sept. 16: Hira Singh, son of Dhyān Singh, Vazir, puts Ajit Singh and others to death.

Oct. 24: Harirāv of Indor dies. Khanderāv, the adopted heir, succeeds by arrangement of the Resident, with the title of Tukājirāv Holkar.

Slavery is abolished throughout British India.

Dec. 26: An army under Sir Hugh Gough proceeds to Hingona in Gwāliar territory, and Lord Ellenborough requires of the Marātha vakils the recognition of Māma Sāhib as regent and the reduction of the army. These being refused, the Governor-General with about 12,000 troops moves towards Gwāliar.

Dec. 29: At Mahārājpur, the Marāthās, with 18,000 troops and 100 guns, in an entrenched camp, are defeated with great loss. The same day, General Grey, coming from Bundelkhand with 2,000 troops, defeats a Marātha army estimated at 12,000 at Pannīār. The Darbār now submits, and the army of 30,000 is reduced to 9,000, and a British contingent of seven regiments of infantry and two of cavalry is to be maintained.

1844

Jan. 13: The sovereignty at Gwāliar is secured for Jiyāji Sindia by treaty, the government during his minority to be carried on under the Resident's advice. The Rāni is pensioned off.

The misrule at Kolhāpur having become notorious, the government is taken under direct British control, the forts are dismantled and the army disbanded.

Feb. 17: Khanderāv Holkar dies. There being no lineal heir, and no person who had a right to adopt, the Resident, Sir R. Hamilton, is instructed to make a selection. He irregularly installs Tukājirāv, younger son of Bhāo Holkar, and is censured by Government.

Feb. The native infantry warned for service in Sindh refuse to march to the trans-Indus district without extra pay. At Ambālā they agree to proceed. March 4: Sir Hugh Gough disbands the 34th Infantry. Further discontent ensues. At Bombay also mutiny occurs.

May: Capt. Macpherson reports the decline of human sacrifice among the Gūmsur Kandhs.

A.D.  
1844

May 20: José Ferreira Pestana succeeds Joaquim Mourão Garcez Palha as Governor at Goa. Macao and Timor sever their connection with Goa and are placed under a separate governor.

April 6: Lord Ripon informs Lord Ellenborough that the Court of Directors are inclined to recall him, but that the Cabinet refused to share the responsibility. May 5: He announces the decision.

June 15: Lord Ellenborough recalled by the Court of Directors; he left Calcutta August 1st.

July: The Gadkaris and others in Kolhāpur, displeased with the reforms of Dāji Krishna Pandit, the British agent, revolt and shut the gates of Sāmāngadh and Bhudargadh. The local militia revolt and imprison Dāji Krishna.

## SIR HENRY (LORD) HARDINGE.

1844

July 23: Sir H. (Lord) Hardinge succeeds Lord Ellenborough as Governor-General till Jan. 1848.

Sept. Major G. Broadfoot, appointed Governor-General's agent for the North-West Frontier, takes charge. Nov. 1: At Lahore the government had been vested in Rāni Jind or Jindān Kuwār, the mother of Dīlīp Singh: the minister, Hira Singh, and Pandit Jalā conspire against the Rāja's policy.

The Rāni of Manipur, in consequence of the failure of a plot against the regent's life, flees from the country with the infant Rāja. Nur Singh, the regent, assumes government till 1850.

Oct. 8: General Delamotte proceeds to Sāmāngadh and storms and takes it on 13th. Col. Outram joins the force. 24th: The release is obtained of Dāji Pandit. Nov. 10: Bhudargadh is taken, the leader, Bābāji Ahirkar, escaping to Panhāla. Dec. 1: Panhāla is taken by storm and Bābāji killed. Rāngna and Vishālghadh forts taken by Col. Wallace and dismantled.

Oct. Tulā Rām, Senāpati of the hill district in Kachār, transfers the management of his state to his two sons, Nakairām and Brijnāth.

Oct. 10: Sir H. Hardinge issues a resolution that in first appointments, candidates of proved competence, whether educated in Government or private schools, should have the preference

A.D.  
1844

Dec. A written address of thanks is tendered to the Governor-General by the Bábús.

Nov. 20 : The Rāni gains over the troops, and, Nov. 21 : the ministers, Hira Singh and Pandit Jālā, take to flight, are pursued and slain. The Rāni governs through her brother, Jawāhir Singh. An anti-British feeling is fostered at Lāhor.

Dec. 9 : Nawāb Muhammad Jahāngīr of Bhopāl dies. His will, appointing an illegitimate son, Dustagīr, his successor is set aside, and his daughter Shāh Jahān Begam, recognised by the British Government. Faujdār Muhammad Khān, her granduncle, acts as regent along with Sikandar Begam.

1845

Feb. 22 : Tranquebar, Serampur, and land at Bālāsor, being the Dānish possessions, are transferred to the E.I. Co. by Christian VIII. of Denmark for Rs. 12,50,000 : ratified by the Court of Directors July 2.

Martabar Singh, prime minister of Nepāl, murdered at the instigation of the Rāni.

March 2-9 : The Balūch robber tribes — Dūmkis, Būgtis, Khosas, Jakrānis, Mazāris, &c., on the north border of Sindh, are crushed and driven into Traki by Sir Charles Napier where they lay down their arms.

May 7 : The Court of Directors inquire of the Indian Government regarding the construction of railways in Indīa.

Sept. 21 : Jawāhir Singh, brother of Jindān Kuwār, murdered by the soldiery at Lāhor. The Sikhs try to tamper with the allegiance of the Company's soldiers at Firozpur.

Dec. 3 : The Governor-General arrives at Ambālā to visit the Cis-Satlaj states; 7 : hears the Sikhs are preparing for a campaign; 9 : that part of the army of the Khālsa was near the Satlaj; 11 : requests Lord Gough, Commander-in-Chief, to move up forces from Ambālā, Mirat, &c. The Rajas, Tej Singh and Lal Singh, had crossed the Satlaj with the Khālsa army in great force. They invested Firozpur on one side, and took up an intrenched position at Firozshāh.

Dec. 11 : Sir Hugh Gough hurriedly leaves Ambālā with his army for Mūdki; Dec. 18 : The Sikhs at once attack the advance guard at Mūdki, but are driven back three miles, losing heavily in men and seventeen guns. General Sir R. Sale mortally wounded.

A.D.  
1845

Dec. 21: General Gough attacked the entrenched camp of the Sikhs under Lal Singh at Firozshah,—Sir H. Hardinge commanding the left wing,—carried their first line of works, and encamped for the night. Dec. 22: At daybreak the second line of the Sikhs is carried and seventy-four guns captured. Tej Singh brings up a large field of artillery and 30,000 troops and tries to regain the position, but is repulsed with great loss. Major Broadfoot and several officers killed; the loss was 694 killed and 1,721 wounded.

Dec. 27: The Sikh army recrossed the Satlaj unmolested.

For sympathy with the Sikh invaders Devendra Singh of Nabha is deposed and assigned a pension,—a fourth of his territory is given to the chiefs of Patiala and Faridkot. For the same reason the Sardar of Kapurthala is deprived of his possessions on the left bank of the Satlaj.

Husain Husaini Agha Khan, the Shj'ah Isma'ili Imam, goes to Bombay and is received by the Khoja community as their religious head.

Roman Catholic vicariates established in Eastern Bengal, Kanara, Koimbatour, Haidarabad, Maisur, Patna, Kollam, and the Malay Peninsula.

Dec. 31: Lord Hardinge, by proclamation, recalls all natives of Hindustan from the Panjab.

1846

Jan. Sardar Ranjūr Singh Majnha crosses the Satlaj at Philaur, threatening Ludhiāna, and General Sir Harry Smith, who had forced the Dharamkot garrison to surrender on 18th, is ordered to march from Dharamkot by Jagraon to oppose him. Jan. 28: Sir H. Smith attacks the Sikh camp at Altwāl and gains a complete victory, driving the Sikhs in confusion across the river and capturing the camp and fifty guns.

Feb. 10: General Sir H. Smith joins Sir Hugh Gough who attacks the great fortified Sikh camp opposite Sobraon, and after a desperate struggle drives Tej Singh and the Sikhs across the river, in which many perish. Their camp and sixty-seven pieces of artillery was captured. The same day the British army began to cross into the Panjab.

Feb. 15: Rāja Gulāb Singh, Diwān Dinanāth, and Faqir Nūr ud-din arrive at the British camp at Kasūr to treat for terms.

A. D.  
1846

18th: Dīp Singh meets the Governor-General at Lalānā. 17th: Philaur fortresses surrenders to Brigadier Wheeler. 22nd: Sir Hugh Gough with a brigade occupies the citadel of Lāhor. March 9: Treaty of peace signed; the Lāhor government to give up the territory between the Satlaj and Byas, and in lieu of part of the money indemnity, the hill territory of Kāshmir and Hazāra; to pay 100 lakhs of rupees; to disband the mutinous army and reduce and reorganise a smaller force; to give up the thirty-six remaining guns that had been pointed against the British; and the Indian Government to arbitrate in all disputes. Kāshmir and Jamu are given to Rāja Gulāb Singh on payment of seventy-five lakhs of rupees—part of the indemnity claimed.

March 5, 6: The Governor-General and Sir Hugh Gough are raised to the peerage.

Rāmavarmā of Trayankor dies. Mārtānda Varmā succeeds.

June. Tribute from Udaypur reduced to two lakhs of rupees.

Shaikh Imām ud-dīn, Governor of Kāshmir, refuses to acknowledge the sovereignty of Gulāb Singh, and defeats his troops. Brigadier Wheeler, with Col. Henry Lawrence, the Resident, proceeds with troops to aid Gulāb Singh; Imām ud-dīn stated that he was acting under instructions from Lāl Singh, Vazīr of Lāhor, and afterwards surrenders to Col. Lawrence. His statement proving true, the Governor-General demands the exile of Vazīr Lāl Singh.

Aug. 1: Bābu Dwārkanāth Tāgor, a Hindu philanthropist, died in London.

Aug. 6: Hon. Lestock Robert Reid, officiating Governor of Bombay on the retiral of Sir George Arthur, till Jan. 28, 1847.

Sept. 14: Thirty-one influential chiefs of Nepal put to death by Jang Bahādur, nephew of Martābar Sīngh. Jang Bahādur now becomes prime minister.

Dec. 16: An agreement executed at the request of the Lāhor Durbār, by which a Resident with an establishment should be appointed to have control of all matters of the state, a Council of Regency to conduct the administration; a British force to be maintained, and twenty-two lakhs of Nānakshāhi rupees to be paid for it per annum; and the Rānī to have a handsome allowance, retiring from any share in the government. This arrange-

- A.D.  
1846 ment to terminate 4th Sept. 1854, when Dīlp Singh would be sixteen years of age.
- In the Goa territory a system of communication by roads is begun.
- A Roman Catholic vicariate or bishopric established at Madura.
- 1847 Jan. 13: Lāl Singh, Vazir of Lāhor, banished for his treachery and violation of treaty.
- Jan. 23: Sir George Russell Clerk, Governor of Bombay, till May 1, 1848.
- March 16: Sa'far 12, H. 1263. Naṣr ud-daula Amjad 'Alī Shāh, King of Audh, dies. His son, Wajid 'Alī, succeeds, and, contrary to the advice of the Resident, he dismisses the capable minister. The minister is reinstated, but in April attacked in the palace. The offenders are arrested, but spared on the word of Col. Richmond. Nov.: The Governor-General remonstrates in person, and the king promises amendment.
- Aug. 26: The Lāhor Rānī having intrigued to overthrow the Council of Regency is removed to Shaikhapura, to remain under surveillance.
- Sept. 22: A *sanad* secures to the Mahārāja of Patiala his hereditary estates and part of those taken from Nābha. A similar *sanad* issued to the Rāja of Jhūd.
- Gūmsūr Sarkār disturbed and *meriahs* or human sacrifices attempted.
- The Nikobar Islands abandoned by Denmark: offered to Great Britain for £50,000—this offer not accepted. The islands are made over free of charge in 1868.
- Oct. 29: A life-size statue of Alphonso de Albuquerque erected at Goa.
- Dec. Sati and slavery forbidden throughout Sindia's territories also in the Panjāb, &c.
- College of civil engineering founded at Rūrkt; opened 1848 under Lieut. MacLagan, R.E.
- Sibindar Nārāyan of Kūch Bihār dies. His adopted son, Narindar Nārāyan, succeeds, Rājendra Nārāyan Koer, brother of the late Rāja, acts as regent.

- A.D.  
1847 Dec. 19: Sayājīrāv Gaikwad, of Baroda dies. Ganpatīrāv, his son, succeeds.  
Faujdar Muhammad Khān, regent of Bhopāl, resigns, and Sikandar Begam herself conducts the affairs of state.  
A Roman Catholic vicariate established at Jafna.  
Lord Hardinge reduces the native army to a peace footing.

## EARL OF DALHOUSIE.

- 1848 Jan. 12: Earl Dalhousie arrives at Calcutta as Governor-General in succession to Lord Hardinge, who leaves Calcutta on the 18th.  
Feb. 23: Lord Tweeddale leaves Madras and Mr Henry Dickinson acts as governor till April 7th, when Sir Henry Pottinger takes office, till April 24, 1854.  
Col. Campbell led a brigade of sipāhis against the Rāja of Angul, who was taken prisoner. He persuades the Bodh chiefs to give up Meria sacrifices. May: The rebel chief Chokra Bisoi, is driven out of Bodh and 135 *merias* delivered into British protection.  
April 5: Shāhājī Rāja of Sātara dies. On his deathbed he adopts a son whose succession is not acknowledged, and Sātara is annexed by the British Government in 1849, allowances being made to Shāhājī's three widows.  
April 18: Mr Vans Agnew, assistant to the Lāhor Resident, and Lieut. Anderson, having accompanied Khān Singh to Multān, murdered at the instigation of Mūlraj, the Governor of Multān.  
May 1: Lucius Bentinck, Viscount Falkland, successor to Sir G. R. Clerk as Governor of Bombay, till Dec. 26, 1853.  
May 8: The Lāhor Rānī, found intriguing, is deported to Banāres; and two conspirators are hanged.  
May 18: A party of 300 of Lieut. Herbert Edwardes's horse at Leyā, attacked by 400 Multān horse, defeat them with the loss of their guns. 20th: Col. Cortlandt from Dera Ismail Khān having joined Edwardes, they again defeat the Sikhs with great slaughter.  
June 18: Edwardes, joined by a force from Bahāwalpur, is attacked near Shujābād by the Multān force, and Col. Cortlandt

A.D.  
1848

coming up with artillery, the Sikhs gave way and fled, losing six guns.

July 1: Lieut. Edwardes, joined by a force under Imām ud-dīn, attacks the entrenched camp of Mūlraj at Sadusām, and after a severe engagement the insurgents fled into Multān.

Aug. 18: General Whish arrives at Multān; and, Sept. 4, the heavy guns arrive and he lays siege to Multān. Sept. 12: A general attack made successfully on the outworks of the town. 14th: Sher Singh with his contingent of 5,000 men went over to the enemy and the siege is raised; Sept. 15: the British force encamps at Sūraj-kund on the Chināb.

Sept. Chattar Singh, the father of Sher Singh, and Governor of Hazāra, revolts. Lieut. John Nicholson takes possession of Atak fort, before Chattar Singh reaches it. Reinforcements from Hazāra sent to Jalandhar to support Capt. Abbott. Oct. Sher Singh from deserts Mūlraj.

Nov. Major G. Lawrence and his family flee from Peshāwar to Muhammad Khān of Kohat; they were afterwards given up as prisoners to Chattar Singh. Dec. 13: Major Lawrence brought to Sher Singh's camp.

Nov. 7: Mūlraj, attempting to besiege the camp at Sūraj-kund, is defeated severely and loses six guns.

Nov. 22: General Hugh Gough engages in a cavalry skirmish with Sher Singh's troops at Rām-nagar. Col. Havelock, General Cureton, and Capt. Fitzgerald killed.

Nov. 26: Major Waller with John Lawrence defeats Rām Singh at Sinanagar; Dec. 2: he defeats the Jaswan rāja and Sikh high priest, at Unā and Aknot.

Dec. 2: General Thackwell crossed the Chināb at Wazīrābād above Rām-nagar; and Dec. 3rd, is cannonaded at Sadullapur by Sher Singh, with 40,000 troops and twenty-eight guns, but is repelled by a destructive artillery fire and retires Dec. 4. Dec. 28: Lord Gough crosses the Chināb with his whole army.

Dec. 21: The Bombay column from Sindh joins General Whish's camp, and the siege of Multān is resumed. 29th: A sortie made on the division of Major Edwardes, but is driven back. 30: The chief magazine in the fort is blown up with 500 of the garrison.



A.D.  
1849

Jan. 2: Multān town stormed and captured. 4: The citadel is invested; 21: it is breached, and 22: Mūlraj with over 3,000 men surrenders unconditionally; he is sent to Lahor on charges of treason and abetment of murder. The troops marched off to join Lord Gough's army.

Ātak, defended by Herbert, is taken by Chhattar Singh, who advances with a large force to join his son, Sher Singh.

Jan. 13: The battle of Chilianwāla fought by Lord Gough with Sher Singh near Rasūl, with the loss of 26 European officers killed, 66 wounded, and 2,177 men killed or wounded; the Sikh loss was much larger. March 7: The E.I. Company appoint Sir Charles Napier to supersede Lord Gough.

Feb. 12: The Sikh army decamps from Rasūl marching towards Wazīrābād. Chhattar Singh joins his son, forming a force of 50,000 men with fifty-nine guns, supported by 1,500 Afghān horse under Akram Khān. 20th: They encamp at Gujarāt; Whish's division joins the main army, and 21st: Lord Gough totally defeated the Sikhs, capturing fifty-seven guns and their camp; General Gilbert pursued them beyond the Jhalam.

Feb. 25: Major G. Lawrence sent by Sher Singh to Lord Gough with proposals. March 6: Mrs Lawrence and family arrive. 8th: Sher Singh told that only unconditional surrender can be accepted. 11th: Sher Singh, Chhattar Singh, and other chiefs bring in the guns captured at Chilianwāla, and by the 14th all the officers and men had delivered up their arms, with forty-one guns.

March 17: Sir W. Gilbert pursues Akram Khān to Ātak and occupies it. 20th: He crosses the Indus and the Afghāns flee through the Khaibar pass.

March 29: A treaty is signed by Mahārāja Dīlīp Singh resigning all claim to the Panjāb which now comes under direct British control. Dīlīp Singh is pensioned with five lakhs a year. The Koh-i-nūr set aside for the Queen.

Sardār Nihal Singh, formerly holder of the Duāb estates on a life tenure, created a Rāja.

Nārāyan Singh of Sambalpur dies without heirs: his state lapses to the British Government. The new Commissioners raise the revenue assessments, and resume the land grants. The Brahmans vainly appeal.

A.D.  
1849

April 6: Chand Kuwār, the intriguing mother of Dīlīp Singh, has to leave Banāras for Chunār, but escapes as a pilgrim to Nepal.

May 7: Sir Charles Napier succeeds Lord Gough as Commander-in-Chief, till Dec. 6, 1850.

May 7: Sir Charles Napier takes over the chief command of the army from Lord Gough.

May 7: Mr Drinkwater Bethune's school for Hindu girls is opened in Calcutta.

Akbar Khān, son of Dost Muhammad, dies.

June 1-17: Mūlraj of Multān, tried for the murder of Agnew and Anderson, is condemned to death; Sept.: commuted to banishment for life.

July. A mutiny breaks out among the sipāhis at Rāwal Pindi. Other mutinies follow; the regiment is disbanded at Govindgarh, and replaced by a regiment of Gurkhas.

Roman Catholic vicariate established at Vizagapatam.

Aug. 18-23: By a great flood of the Chināb the walls of Multān fort are undermined and fall, and many buildings wrecked.

Aug. 25: Māppillas kill three men and take post in a temple at Manjēri. Capt. Watt with a detachment tries to dislodge them, but they attack and kill Ensign Wyse on 28th.

Sept. 4: The insurgents moved to a temple at Angādipuram and attack Major Dennis, and fighting savagely the whole sixty-four are destroyed.

Sept. The Sikh chiefs often violating their instructions, John Lawrence with attendants take Chhattar Singh and his four sons by surprise at Atāri, and blow up the fort.

Madhu Sudan Datta publishes a poem in English—"The Captive Ladie."

Dr Hooker and Dr Campbell are detained by the Rāja of Sikkim with the object of forcing them to agree to the restoration of runaway slaves. Dec. 7: The prisoners are released. As a punishment the Rāja's pension of 6,000 rupees is stopped.

1850

Feb. 2: The Afridis near Kohāt attack a fort in the pass. A brigade is sent to punish them, Sir C. Napier and Sir Colin

- A.D.  
1850 Campbell accompanying it. March 20: Dr Healy of the Bengal army and his attendants murdered by the Afridis.
- Feb. 9: A resolution of the Government of the North-West Provinces formally inaugurates the plan of visitation and superintendence of native education.
- Feb. 27: The 66th Regiment Native Infantry mutiny at Govindgarh, near Amritsar, and is struck off by Sir C. Napier: their colours are given to the Nasiri battalion.
- Nūr Singh of Manipur dies. Debendra Singh, his brother, succeeds, but is expelled by Chandra Kīrti Singh, son of the late Rāja Gambhīr Singh. The British Government upholds Chandra Kīrti Singh's claim.
- May 1: Explosion of a powder fleet at Banares with 3,000 barrels of gunpowder, and over 1,000 people killed.
- May 25: Jang Bahādur of Nepal visits England on an embassy, arrives at Southampton; remained till August.
- July 2: Sir Charles Napier, in consequence of censure from Lord Dalhousie, resigns his post of Commander-in-Chief.
- The Hindustan and Tibet road begun, starting at Kālkā.
- Dec. Four Khojās murdered at Mahim by Aghā Khān's supporters, nineteen of whom are tried at Bombay, and four of them capitally sentenced and executed.
- Dec. 6: Sir William Gomm sworn in as Commander-in-Chief at Calcutta. 9th: Sir Charles Napier takes a farewell review of the troops at Firozpur.
- 1851 Jan. 12: José Joaquim Januario Lapa, Barão (and subsequently Visconde) de Villa Nova de Ourem, succeeds José Ferreira Pestana as Governor-General at Goa.
- Feb. 28: Lieut. Cruttenden, Indian Navy, leaves Aden and visits the Sultān of Laheji. Capt. Milne murdered and Lieut. M'Pherson seriously wounded in the night at Waāt.
- Col. Sleeman makes a report on the abuses in the Audh administration, and advises the Government to take over the administration.
- The Nizām is obliged to give up to the Resident at Haidarābād the management of territory yielding 36 lakhs of rupees to the Company, in liquidation of debt.

A.D.  
1851

Sept. The mercantile community of Rangūn send intimation of the hostility of the Burmese rulers and their agents. Acts of violence are committed on British ships and seamen. The protesting naval envoys are treated with indignity and refused an apology.

Oct. The Peshāwar frontier having become disorganised owing to Mohmand raids, Sir Colin Campbell attacks the Tarakzai and Hamilzai clans. Sa'adat Khān opposes and a three-months' campaign ensues.

Nov. 17: In Bombay, a lithograph of Muhammad having appeared in a Pārsi newspaper, a Muslim riot takes place and Pārsi shops are plundered and Pārsis ill-used. Nov. 22: Another outbreak of Muhammadan bigotry is checked by armed force, many rioters wounded or taken prisoners.

1852

Jan. 3: The Madras East India Emigration Society formed.

Jan. Lieut. Boulnois, commander of a Company, constructing a fort at Michni, murdered by Mohmands. In April the Hamilzai Mohmands are routed by Sir C. Campbell and tender submission. The Tarakzais continue in rebellion.

Jan. Mr 'Alī Murād of Khairpur, having forged title-deeds to lands, in place of villages of the same name, is deposed and stripped of all lands except his hereditary estates.

Jan. Lord Dalhousie sends Commodore Lambert in the "Fox" to Rangūn, to seek reparation from Pūgān Meng, King of Burma, for repeated violations of the treaty of Yandabū, 1826. The Governor of Rangūn treats the officers with disrespect. Jan. 6: Commodore Lambert declares a blockade of the mouths of the river. 10th: A cannonade opened on the "Fox," but the battery is silenced by the ship's guns.

Feb. 18: The Governor-General demands reparation, stating requirements to be satisfied by 1st April, otherwise there must be war. March 28: General Godwin sailed with a force for Burma. April 5: He attacks and captures Martaban. 12th: The troops landed and repelled the Burmese, taking their stockades. 14th: Rangūn taken.

April 1: Lord Roberts arrives at Calcutta as "supernumerary second lieutenant."

A.D.  
1852

Rāja Ratan Singh of Bikanir dies. Rāja Sardār Singh, his son, succeeds.

May 17: General Godwin and Commodore Lambert took Bassein. 26th: The Burmese attacked Martaban but were repulsed with much loss.

July 6: Capt. Tarleton reconnoitring the Irāwadi is opposed by a strong force at Akauk-Taong, but evades it. 9th: Reached Prom which was undefended. 27th: Lord Dalhousie arrived at Rangūn; left in a few days.

Oct. 9: General Godwin and troops arrived at Prom, and are opposed but take the place next day. Nov. 21: Pegu is captured from the Burmese, but attacked by them, Dec. 5-13, and, Dec. 14: Pegu relieved by Godwin. Dec. 20: The whole province annexed to the British Dominions.

Bahāwal Singh of Bahāwalpur dies. Sādiq Khān, the third son, succeeds. Fath Khan, the disinherited eldest son, drives him from the throne.

Sept. Rāja Nihal Singh of Kapurthala dies. Randir Singh, his son, succeeds.

A Wahhābi conspiracy discovered in Patna, a correspondence being traced between persons in that city and fanatics in Swāt and Sitāna.

Nakul Rām, Rāja of Kachār hill districts, is killed in an attack on the Dishomā Nāgās; and the country, which had virtually lapsed in 1830, is now formally resumed by the British Government.

Nov. General Fraser, Resident at Haidarābad, resigns. General Low, his successor, fails to persuade the Nizām to fulfil his obligations to the Supreme Government.

Dec. Bāji Rāo, ex-Peshwā, dies at Bithūr. His adopted son, Dandhu Panth (Nāna Sāhib), succeeds to his wealth, but not to the pension that Bāji Rāo had been allowed since 1818.

Narsingh Pāl, Rāja of Karauli, dies childless. Madan Pāl, son of Gardhan Pāl and cousin of Narsingh Pāl, was recognised in 1854 as chief. He died in 1869.

1853

Jan. 30: Captain Rennie defeats a force of Burmese near Lamena. Feb. 1: Rangūn and Bassein declared free ports.

A.D.  
1853

Feb. Pagan Meng of Burma dethroned and imprisoned by his brother, the Prince of Mengdun, who is later crowned as King Mengdun Meng.

Feb. 19: Muhammad Hājī Khān acknowledged Rāja of Bahāwalpur.

Feb. Sir John Lawrence appointed Chief Commissioner of the Panjāb.

March 17-19: Sir John Cheape disperses the robber chief Myahtūn's force near Dānubyū. July 21: Peace with the Court of Ava proclaimed.

April 4: Burmese Commissioners arrive at Próm. 8th: They ask to retain Bassein or some other port in Pegu. May 8: They offer to pay a large sum for the province of Pegu, but are refused; 10th: they are warned to leave Próm within twenty-four hours.

April 16: The first Indian railway, from Bombay to Thānā, opened.

May 16: Ravivarmā formally installed as Rāja of Kōchin.

May 21: By a treaty a revision of the Nizām's military and subsidiary obligations made. The Nizām is to retain use of the subsidiary force and contingent, but in payment of the large debt due he cedes Berār and other districts, and is released from it and from the obligation of supporting the contingent force.

Oct. 8: Bājirav, a rebel zamīndār, defeated by Major W. Mayne near Aurangābād.

Oct. John Lawrence meets the native chiefs at Amritsar to agree on the abolition of the murder of female infants.

Nov. 7: Mr J. R. Colvin appointed Lieut.-Governor of North-Western Provinces; died at Agra, Sept. 9, 1857.

Nov. The telegraph from Calcutta to Agra begun; completed March 1855.

Nov. 21: Gangādhār Rāo, Rāja of Jhānsi, dies without heirs. The state lapses to the British Government.

Dec. 11: Rāghuji Bhonsla of Nāgpur dies without heirs, and the state is annexed as the Central Provinces, and administered by a Commission.

Dec. 26: Lord Elphinstone succeeds Viscount Falkland as Governor of Bombay, till May 11, 1860.

Cheaper postage introduced.

A.D.  
1854

April 8: The Ganges Canal opened at Rūrki by Mr John R. Colvin, Lieut.-Governor of the North-Western Provinces.

April 28: Baron Harris succeeds Sir Henry Pottinger as Governor of Madras, till March 28, 1859.

April 28: Sir Frederick James Halliday, first Lieut.-Governor of Bengal, till May 1859.

May 1: The Company's Charter renewed from this date.

May 14: A new treaty concluded with the Khān of Kalāt in view of the threatened war between England and Russia. The Khān agrees to oppose all enemies of the British Government, to enter into no negotiations with other states without the consent of the Governor-General, and to receive British troops if required. He is to receive an annual subsidy of Rs. 50,000, on condition of protecting British subjects and merchants.

May. Siva Singh, Rāo of Sirohi, hands over the management of his state to the Company's Government with a view to the liquidation of his debts.

June 3: Sir Charles Wood introduces a Bill for the abolition of the patronage by the Company, which hitherto had filled the superior or covenanted posts in the service. The Charter is granted for so long only as Parliament should see fit.

Aug. The Tarakzāis under Rahimdād Khān retreat in revolt to their hills. Sir Sidney Cotton attacks them on both sides of the Kābul river, destroying their chief villages. Their losses prove severe, and submission is made.

Aug. 8: Frontier duties between the Nizām's and British territories abolished.

Sept. 21: Brigadier Wm. Mayne's force attacked by Rohilās near Aurangābād.

Sept. 23: General Anson arrives as Commander of the Madras Army.

Tulārām Senāpati of North Kachār dies without heirs. His state therefore lapses to the British Government.

A Burmese embassy to Calcutta brings letters and presents to Lord Dalhousie.

All the privileges of the Nawāb of Bengal are repealed, including the control over the Nizāmat Deposit Fund.

- A.D.  
1854
- A Madrasa founded at Bombay by Firuz Mulja bin Kavas for the instruction of Parsis in their religious lore.
- A normal school and high school founded at Goa.
- A Roman Catholic bishop appointed to Poona.
- Dec. The Mappillas in Malabar disarmed by Mr Conolly.
- 1855
- Jan. 31: Up to this date Mr Conolly had collected 7861 war knives from Mappillas.
- March 31: A new treaty framed at Peshawar with Ghulam Haidar Khan for his father, Dost Muhammad of Kabul, and John Lawrence for the Government, in which each party pledges itself never to interfere in the territories of the other.
- May 6: A council of five succeeds the Visconde de Villa Nova in the government of Goa till Nov. 3, when Antonio Cesar de Vasconellos Correia, Visconde de Torres Novas, takes office. The roads are much extended and improved during his administration.
- Sir Arthur Phayre leads a mission to the Burmese Court at Amarapura.
- July: A rising of the Santhals suddenly breaks out in Bengal; they commit murders and burn villages; Nov. 10: martial law is proclaimed; the raid continues till Dec.
- July: Shah Jahan Begam of Bhopal married to Bakhshi Muhammad Khan, her husband to be Nawab only in title. The Begam resigns her right to rule to Sikandra Begam, her mother.
- Major Outram reports on the incompetency of the Audh native government, and it is resolved to take over the administration.
- Sept. 11: Mr Conolly murdered in his house at Calicut in presence of his wife, by Mappilla fanatic convicts. 17: They are killed by troops after desperate resistance.
- Oct. 7: Ghulam Muhammad Ghaus Khan, titular Nawab of the Karnatak dies without heirs. His uncle, 'Azim Jah, second son of Nawab 'Azim Jah (1820-1825), claims prerogatives and allowance, as collateral heir. An allowance of 2,500 rupees a year is conceded, but the state is annexed.
- Oct. 30: Sivaji Raja of Tanjor, dying without heirs, the title becomes extinct.



A. D.  
1855 First Bengali play, the *Kulina Kula Sarvasa*, composed by Rāṁ Nārāyan Tarkaratna, acted in 1856 by the Oriental Seminary.

1856 Jan. Amīr Dost Muhammad regains Qandahār.  
Feb. 7: Wajid 'Alī Shah, King of Audh, refuses to sign the treaty presented by Col. Outram, vesting the administration of the civil and military administration of the state in the E.I. Company, reserving the title of King to himself and his heirs, with sovereign rights in his palace and park, and a pension of twelve lakhs, with three more for his bodyguard, and provision for all members of his family. He refuses the pension and is provided for at Calcutta. Feb. 13: The province is annexed.

#### LORD CANNING, FIRST VICEROY.

Feb. 29: Lord Canning succeeds Lord Dalhousie as Governor-General, and first Viceroy from Nov. 1, 1858, till March 18, 1862. March 6: Lord Dalhousie leaves Calcutta; he died Dec. 19, 1860.

March 6: First normal school opened in Madras.

Oct. 18: Tanjor fort occupied by the Company's garrison.

Oct. 28: The troops of the Nawāb of the Karnātak disbanded.

Oct. 'Isa Khān rebels against the Saduzāi Prince of Harāt, and surrenders it to the Persian army. Nov. 1: War is declared against Persia for breach of the treaty of 1853 respecting Harāt, and Major-General Stalker is sent with a force and fleet under Sir H. Leake to the Persian Gulf. Dec. 4: The island of Kharag occupied. 10th: Bushahr is captured with sixty-five guns and warlike stores.

Ganpatrāv of Baroda grants to the British the land required for the Bombay and Baroda railway on condition that he should not suffer loss of transit duties. Nov. 19: Ganpatrāv dies. His brother, Khandarāv, succeeds.

1857 Jan. 22: The sipāhis at Damdam become uneasy about the new cartridges; and the feeling spreads to Barrackpur.

Jan. 26: Treaty with Dost Muhammad at Peshāwar, agreeing to assist him against Persia at Harāt by a monthly subsidy and a grant of arms. British officers to reside during the war at Balkh, and Qandahār.

A.D.  
1857

Jan. 27: Generals Outram and Havelock with two brigades join the camp at Bushahr. Feb. 5: Outram reaches Burasjun to find the Persian army had fled.

Feb. 8: The Persians routed at Kushab.

Feb. 26: The 19th Bengal Infantry mutiny at Bahrāmpur; March 31: the regiment is disbanded at Barrackpur.

March 20: Sir Henry Lawrence arrives at Lucknow to take the place of Mr Coverley Jackson as Chief Commissioner of Audh.

March 26: The fleet conveying Outram and Havelock's force attack the Persians at Mohamra, capture the entrenchments and find the camp deserted, but capture seventeen guns. April 1: Capt. Rennie disperses about 7,000 near Ahwāz. March 4: Treaty of peace arranged at Paris; May 2: it is ratified at Baghdad, the Shāh renouncing all claim over Harāt or any Afghan province.

April 24: The 3rd Bengal Cavalry refuse obedience at Mirat, and the rebels imprisoned.

May 3: The 7th Infantry mutiny at Lucknow, are disarmed and the ringleaders imprisoned.

May 10: The Mirat prisoners released by their comrades, and the European officers and civilians are murdered on the way from church, and their houses burnt. The rebels march off to Dehli.

May 11: The sipāhis from Mirat reach Dehli, and the Europeans are murdered, and their offices and houses burnt; the Dehli troops mutiny and murder their officers. Lieut. Willoughby and eight others resist, and at last blow up the magazine. May 16: Fifty European prisoners, men, women, and children, are butchered.

May: Nāsir-ud-daula, Nizām of Haidarābād, dies. His son succeeds with the title Afzal-uddaula.

May 13: The 45th and 57th Infantry at Firuzpur mutiny, and try to capture the magazine, but are checked by a few Europeans, and the men of the 45th are scattered—many killed: the company of the 57th disarmed and turned out of the fort. 14th: The 45th is pursued for twelve miles, and some slain and taken prisoners. May 12: The arsenal at Philaur is saved by European troops from Jalandhar. 13th: The sipāhi regiments at Lāhor disarmed. 21, 22: Sipāhis at Naushahra and Mardān mutiny, and four regiments at Peshāwar are disarmed. 25th: The mutineers of

A. D.

1857

the 55th are pursued from Naushahra and many killed or taken prisoners by Nicholson and Lind's troopers. The chiefs of Patiala, Jhind, Nabha, and Kapurthala give loyal assistance against the mutineers.

May 27: General Geo. Anson dies at Karnal on his march from Ambala to Dehli; Sir Henry Barnard takes command.

May 29: Two regiments at Nastrabad mutiny and march off to Dehli with their arms. The troops at Lucknow mutiny and burn the banglas of the Europeans. May 30: Brigadier Wilson from Mirat defeats a rebel force at Ghaziuddinnagar. 31: He again defeats them there.

May 31: Khān Bahādur Khān, a Government pensioner, takes the lead in mutiny at Bareilly, and hangs two or three Englishmen. The native regiments at Agra are disarmed.

June 7: Wilson's force joins Barnard at Alipur.

June 1: The sipāhis at Mathura shot some of their officers and went off to Dehli.

June 4: Neill reaches Banāras and disarms the 37th Infantry and other troops.

June 4: Nāna Sāhib captures about 130 Europeans escaping from Fathigarh and puts all to death.

June 5: The regiments at Cawnpur mutiny, plunder the treasury, and Nāna Sāhib brings them back against the Europeans.

June 5: The 12th Infantry at Jhānsi, instigated by the widow Rānī Lakshmibai, mutiny and shoot their officers, and all others are foully murdered. 6: Mutiny at Allahābad, and many young officers slain at mess.

June 7: Two infantry and a cavalry regiment revolt at Jālandhar and march to Philaur; the sipāhis there join them, wreck Ludiana, and proceed to Dehli.

June 8: General Sir H. Barnard defeats the rebels at Badli Sarāi, taking thirteen guns; then forces their position, the Ridge at Dehli, and thirteen guns taken. 12th: Two attacks on the British position repulsed—one of them by very heavy slaughter of the rebels. 14: The troops of the Gwāliar contingent mutiny and murder their officers and other Englishmen.

June 14: All the sipāhis at Barrackpur are disarmed. 15th:

A.D.  
1857

The ex-king of Audh and his chief councillors are imprisoned in Fort William.

June 17: Majors Tombs and Reid attack the rebels constructing a battery at Idgah Sarāi, capture a gun and destroy the battery and a magazine. 19th: A body of rebels from Nasirābād, trying to reach Dehli, are badly cut up by Brigadier Hope-Grant, but with loss. 23: On the arrival of the Jalandhar rebels another desperate attack is made on the British, but repelled with heavy loss to the rebels. 27 and 30: Attacks on Sabzi-mandi repulsed.

June 19: Wm. Tayler, Commissioner of Pātna, arrests four plotting Maulvis, and orders the citizens to give up their arms. July 3: A rising is suppressed and sixteen of the ringleaders executed.

June 6-27: Sir Hugh Wheeler holds out at Cawnpur against the incessant fire of the besiegers. 13: The hospital-barrack roof is fired, and forty sick and wounded perish. 21: An assault is repulsed with great loss to the rebels. 25: 'Azim-ullah Khān, Nāna's agent, offers to give the 450 survivors English boats and provisions to go down the river. 27: On a signal from Nāna fire is opened on the boats filled with refugees. All the men taken are killed, and the women taken to Nāna's camp. One boat gets away, but is caught and brought back; and 31: the men are shot in Nāna's presence—General Wheeler, already wounded, among them. Four escaped at Fathipur—the only survivors. July 12: A boat with forty-seven refugees from Fathigarh is seized at Bithūr and is taken to Cawnpur. 15: The men are shot before Nāna, and all the women and children, about 200, left in Cawnpur are butchered, and the bodies thrown into a well.

June 30: Sir H. Lawrence's small force repulsed at Chinhat, and the native troops mostly desert. July 1: The Machhi Bhāwan blown up, and the defence confined to Lucknow Residency. 4: Sir Henry dies of a severe wound.

July 1: Holkar's troops mutiny at Indor, and kill numbers of the Christians. Col. H. Durand withdraws with the others to Sihor. The Mhau troops mutiny, kill three of their officers, and march to Indor.

July 4: The Kotā contingent mutinies, attacked by Brigadier

A.D.

1857

Polwhele, but, by blundering, his force is driven back, the cantonments fired, the city plundered, and about 5,000 Europeans and others shut up in the fort.

July 4: Rohilkhand rebels attack the British force at Dehli, but are repulsed. 5: Sir H. Barnard dies of cholera. 9: At Dehli, a charge of rebel cavalry is repulsed by Lieut. Hills; and the suburbs are cleared out by Brigadier Chamberlain.

July 9: The 9th Native Cavalry and 6th Infantry mutiny at Sialkot. 12th: General Nicholson overtakes them at Trimnū Ghāt, and puts them to flight with great loss.

July 12: General Havelock is attacked by about 3,500 of Nana's rebels with twelve guns, and defeats them, taking all the guns and other prizes. 15: Two sharp fights at Aung and Pāndu stream, in which Havelock defeats the rebels and takes four guns. 16: About 5,000 rebels with eight guns, on the road to Cawnpur, are totally defeated by Havelock's small force. Nana Sāhib falls back on Bithūr. 19: Nana fled; his palace is now burnt, and the magazine blown up; twenty guns and many cattle taken.

July 20: General Neill arrives at Cawnpur. 25: takes charge of the town and district.

July 14: The mutineers attack the batteries on the Dehli ridge, are repulsed by General Showers, and followed up to 600 yards from the walls. 17: General Reed gives over the command to General A. Wilson. 18: Another attack on the Sabzi-Mandi and ridge batteries is repulsed. 23: The rebels issue from the Kashmīr gate, but are driven back with loss by Col. Showers. 31: A strong force of rebels attack through Kishanganj and a contest lasts all night, the mutineers' loss being very great.

July 20: An assault made on the Lucknow Residency is repulsed.

July 25: Three regiments mutiny at Dinapur and march off with their arms. 29th: The 12th Irregular Cavalry revolt at Sigauli, kill Major Holmes and others, and rob the treasury. A small force from Dinapur is attacked at midnight, and Capt. Dunbar and half his men cut off.

July 29: Havelock moves forward, and after two days' fighting at Onāu he repels about 12,000 rebels and takes fifteen guns. At Bashiratganj he drives the rebels off with the loss of all their guns. Aug. 4: Again drives them out of Bashiratganj, and then

A.D.

1857

retires. 12th: Attacked by an enormous force, Havelock gains another victory and returns to Cawnpur to recruit. 15: Gen. Neill routs a body of mutineers near Cawnpur. 16: Havelock attacks Nana's army at Bithūr, and totally routs it.

July 30: Major Vincent Eyre marches from Baksār for Ārā. Aug. 2: He defeats the rebels in ambush. 3: He relieves the fifteen European civilians at Ārā and fifty Sikhs who had resisted 3,000 sipāhis with two guns for a week. 11: Eyre, with an increased force, attacks and scatters the rebels at Jagdispur. 14: At Jataura he destroys the house of the ringleader, Kūar Singh.

Aug. 10: At Lucknow a mine is burst, and another assault made by the rebels, but driven back. 17th: Another mine sprung and the enemy repulsed. 20: A sally made by the British and the neighbouring houses destroyed.

Aug. 12: The insurgents attacking Metcalfe House, Dehli, are surprised with great loss and four guns. 14th: They send a force towards Rohtak, which Hodson soon cuts up. Aug. 8: General Nicholson reached Dehli. 14: His force of fully 2,000 troops join the camp. 25th: He follows a strong rebel force from Dehli, and at Najafgarh defeats them and takes thirteen guns.

Aug. 17: Sir Colin Campbell takes over the duties of Commander-in-Chief.

Aug. 19: The 10th Native Cavalry at Firuzpur make a desperate attempt to seize the guns of a British battery.

Aug. 24: Major Montgomery from Agra routed with great slaughter a body of rebels at Aligarh.

Aug. 28: The disarmed 51st at Peshāwar make a furious rush to seize the arms of a Sikh regiment, when 150 are cut down and 400 prisoners despatched by drum-head court-martial, and others made slaves by the mountaineers.

Aug. Gulāb Singh of Kashmir dies, and is succeeded by his eldest son, Ranbīr Singh.

Sept. 3: Lord Elgin leaves Calcutta for China.

Sept. 5: The mutineers explode several mines at Lucknow, but are driven back at all points.

Sept. 9: John R. Colvin, Lieut.-Governor, North-Western Provinces, died. 30: Colonel H. Fraser, Chief Commissioner.

Sept. 14: Dehli is stormed and entered; 15: the city is

A.D.

1857

shelled; the magazine breached; a battery opened on the palace and on Salimgarh. 16: The magazine stormed, and 170 guns obtained for use. 19: The Lahor bastion is abandoned. 20: Hodson's horse enter from the Dehli Gate; the palace captured. 21: Hodson brings in Bahādur Shāh II., his queen Zinat Mahal, and her son, Jama Bakht, from Humāyūn's tomb. 23: He brings the two sons and grandson of the old king from the same place, but shoots them. General Nicholson dies of his wounds.

Sept. 16: Sir Jas. Outram reaches Cawnpur with reinforcements. Sept. 21: Havelock and Outram attack the rebels, driving them past Onāu and Bashiratganj, and capture four guns. 23: They attack the rebels at Alambāgh, driving them out and taking five guns. 25: They storm their way into the Residency, losing General Neill, Col. Tytler, and in all more than 600 killed or wounded. The siege has now lasted eighty-seven days.

Sept. 18: Shankar Shāh, a Gond Rāja, and his son executed at Jabalpur. The 52nd Sipāhis mutiny and march to Damoh. Sept. 27: Col. Miller routed a band of the mutineers on his way with the English from Damoh to Jabalpur. Oct. 2: Major English at Chatra defeats the Rāmgarh rebels, taking their camp.

Sept. 23: A flying column under Col. Greathed leaves Dehli for Bulandshahr; there it defeated a body of rebels and destroyed the fort of Mālāgarh; then marched to Aligarh and scattered a rebel force. Oct. 10: Having arrived from Hāthras at Agra, Greathed's force is surprised by about 7,000 Indor rebels from Dholpur, but shatters their force, capturing their twelve guns, camp, and plunder, and slaughtering many.

Oct. 14: Greathed's column crosses the Jamnā, and Sir Hope Grant takes command. At Kanauj they defeat rebel troops from Dehli. 28th: Sir Hope Grant reaches Cawnpur. 30: He crossed the Ganges and took post at Banthar near Onāu.

Oct. 15: At Kotā, Dr Sadler and some others are cut down, and Major Burton and his two sons murdered. The Gwāliar contingent finally joined the rebels. Oct. 22: At Dhār Brigadier Stuart with troops of the Mālwa Field Force drove a strong rebel force before them: afterwards he captured the fort.

Nov. 1: Capt. Powell, with the Naval Brigade under Capt. Wm. Peel, defeats 4,000 rebels with heavy loss at Kajwā, 24 miles from Fathipur; Capt. Powell is killed.

A.D.  
1857

Nov. 9: Sir Colin Campbell proceeds to join Sir Hope Grant; 12th: they reach Alambagh; 14th: advance to Dil-Kushā gardens and the musketry of the rebels is met by battery firing and the Martinière College occupied. 16th: The Sikandrābagh is carried by storm and over 2,000 rebels killed within it. The Najaf Ashraf was stormed by help of Peel's bluejackets. 17th: The Mess-house, protected by a loopholed wall and scarped ditch, attacked by Capt. Peel's sailors and Vincent Eyre's artillery, is stormed; and the enemy is driven out of the Moti Mahal. The forces now reach the Residency. 18th: The sick and wounded removed to the Dil-Kushā. 22nd: The last of the soldiers withdrawn from the Residency. 24th: General Havelock died of dysentery at Dil-Kushā. 25th: General Sir J. Outram, with the rearguard, reached Alambagh.

Nov. 18: The 34th Infantry at Chitagaon desert, carrying off the treasure. 22: The sipāhis at Dhāra resist disarmament, but are charged by a body of sailors and many killed and taken prisoners.

Nov. 24: Col. Stuart defeats the Nimach rebels at Goraria. 25: The village is stormed. Prince Firuz Shah, of the Dehli family, with 2,000 Afghans fled from Mandisor.

Nov. 26: General Windham attacked the Gwalīar mutineers near Cawnpur, and drove them back, capturing three guns. 27th: The rebels attack Windham's small force, outflank and defeat it. 28th: Some 20,000 rebels with forty guns, Nāna Sāhib being one of the leaders, attack Windham's position; Walpole's brigade took two guns, but owing to the strength of the rebels, the fight ended disastrously. 29th: Sir Colin Campbell arrived at the Ganges, and Hope Grant's division crosses over, followed next day by the whole force.

Dec. 3: The Lucknow garrison and other wounded sent on from Cawnpur for Calcutta.

Dec. 6: Sir Colin Campbell attacks the Gwalīar rebels and pursues them 14 miles from Cawnpur; their camp with seventeen guns and much ordnance stores taken. 9th: Hope Grant, sent to Sarāi Ghāt, defeats the rebels and takes fifteen guns, waggons, and much ammunition, without losing a man.

Dec. 15: Three of Holkar's regiments are disarmed at Indor. Col. Seaton defeated the Farukhābād Nawāb at Gangeri; and again, 18: at Patāla, killing about 600 of them, and taking eleven



A.D.

1857

guns and camp. 19: Mainpuri recaptured by Seaton's column from the rebel rāja.

' Dec. 22: Sir J. Outram from Alambāgh surprises and put to flight 5,000 rebels, capturing their four guns. 26th: At Majauli Rowcroft's small column of Sikhs, sailors, and Gurkhas attacked and routed four or five thousand followers of Muhammad Husain, a rebel Tālukdār.

The Nepāl contingent completely defeated the forces of the self-styled Nāzim of Suhanpur at Kodkua and at Chānda on the Jaunpur frontier.

Dec. 28: Col. W. Osborne and Col. Hinde, after several times defeating the Jabalpur rebels, stormed them in Maihar, and took the citadel six days later—where the rebels made their last stand,—they capture Mohan Singh.

1858

Jan. 2: Bishop Daniel Wilson of Calcutta died; he was appointed in 1832.

Jan. 2: At Khudaganj bridge Hope Grant's force is attacked, but the rebels are driven off towards Fathigarh by Sir C. Campbell, who thus becomes master of Farukhābād. 6th: Jang Bahādur and his Gurkhas take Gorakhpur.

Jan. 12: Outram's position at Alambāgh is vigorously attacked; the enemy is routed with heavy loss. 16th: In still greater numbers their attack is again swept back with hundreds of slain.

Jan. 7 to March 9: Trial of Bahādur Shāh II. at Delhi; he was found guilty of complicity in the Mutiny. Sent to Calcutta in Oct., he was transported to Rangūn in December, and died there Nov. 7, 1862.

Jan. 16: Sir Hugh Rose marches from Indor to relieve Sagar. 24: Colonel Holmes took Āwā, the rebels escaping by night, leaving all their guns. 26-27: Rose besieged the hill fortress of Rahātgarh; 28th: the rebels tried to escape down the rocks; the enemy outside strongly attacked the besiegers in rear, but were repulsed, and the fort taken and given to the Begam of Bhopāl.

Jan. 24: Brigadier T. H. Franks at Nasanpur defeated terribly a body of rebels. Jan. 27: Sir H. Grant surprised and defeated the Bādāon rebels at Shamsābād.

Feb. 1: Sir C. Campbell left Fathigarh for Cawnpur. 4th:

A.D.  
1858

Mowbray-Thompson defeats the rebels at Bhāgnipur. Part of the British army crossed the Ganges at Cawnpur.

Feb. 3. Sir H. Rose reached Sagar where English refugees had been besieged for seven months. 7th: General Whittock with the Madras troops arrived at Jabalpur. 10th: Sir H. Rose attacked Garhakot; at night the rebels stole away; are pursued and many slain. 27th: Rose left Sagar for Jhānsi.

Feb. 19: Brigadier T. H. Franks entered Audh from Badlapur, and joined by 3,000 Gurkhas, attacked Nāzim Muhammad Hasan's intrenched force at Chānda, and took all their guns. The same day he defeated the Nāzim's army. 21: He occupied Badāyan fort and pass. 23: The Nāzim with 25,000 men and twenty-five guns at Bādshāhganj was totally routed and lost twenty-one of his guns.

Feb. 20: Steaming up the Ghāgrā, 250 sailors landed at Naurain, and, with 2,000 Gurkhas, took the forts guarding the road to Faizābād.

Feb. 21: Outram attacked at Alambāgh by 25,000, defeated them with great loss. 23: Sir H. Grant carried by storm the walled town of Miānganj, slaying or taking prisoners nearly half the garrison, and five guns.

March 1: On the way to Salimpur Capt. Aikman defeated a body of 700 rebels and took their two guns. Gen. Franks stormed the fort of Daurāra, and reached Lucknow March 5; and 4,000 Gurkhas, under Jang Bahādur, attacked about 4,000 of the Nāzim's troops at the Kāndu and utterly defeated them.

March 1: Sir C. Campbell arrives at Alambāgh. March 2: He seized the Dil-kūshā. 6: Outram crossed the Gūmti, and on 9th attacked the rebel position at Kaisar-bāgh; the Martinière taken. 11: The Sikandrabāgh taken, when Capt. Hodson was mortally wounded. 12: Jang Bahādur arrived at Lucknow with 9,000 men and twenty-four guns. 14: The Imāmbāra and Kaisar-bāgh taken. 19: The Mūsabāgh was taken and 5,000 rebels fled. 21: The Maulvi of Faizābad was driven from the last rebel stronghold in Lucknow.

March 3: Col. M'Causland, to protect Kamāon, sent 200 Gurkhas to drive out some thousands of rebels from Sitāganj; the rebels fled during the night.

March 3: The Rāja of Bhānpur occupies the Nārat pass

A.D.  
1858

against Sir H. Rose, who attacks the Rāja of Shāhgarh with 3,000 rebels holding Madanpur pass, and drives them out. The strong pass of Māktūn, and the forts of Saraī and Tāl Bahat fell into his hands. 10: Māraurā fort is taken. March 6: Brigadier Stuart pushed to Chanderi, and took it by storm on the 17th.

March 5: Some 10,000 or more rebels with twelve guns, under Muhammad Hasan and others, at Gorakhpur, attack Col. Rowcroft with 1,400 men and two guns; the rebels defeated and eight guns captured.

March 21: Sir H. Rose reached Jhānsi. 26-30: He laid siege to the city. April 1: With more than 20,000 men Tantia Topi hastened from Kalpi to relieve it, but Rose with 1,500 men defeated him, captured eighteen guns, and slew about 1,500 of the rebels; more guns were taken in the retreat. 3: He stormed and entered Jhānsi, taking the palace. 4: The rest of the city taken, the Rānī escaped at night, and the rebels scatter.

March 22: General Roberts reached Kotā, and the Rāja joined his camp. 30: The rebels in the north end of the city were attacked and driven out.

March 22: Millman with a small mixed force scattered the rebels at Atrauli, but retired on hearing that Kunwar Singh's men were coming, and fell back on Azimgarh, where he was besieged. April 6: Lord Mark Kerr defeated the rebels and relieved the place.

April 14: General Sir R. Walpole attacks Narpāt Singh's fort Ruiya at Rādamau, but is repulsed, and Brigadier the Hon. Adrian Hope killed. 22: Walpole defeats a large force at Sirsa near Aligarh, taking their guns and camp. With the Commander-in-Chief's division they enter Shāhjahānpur.

April 16: General Lugard's column reached Azimgarh, scattering the rebel force there. Brigadier Douglas after five days' pursuit overtook Kunwar Singh and drove his force on to Beriya in Ghāzipur. 23: Kunwar Singh defeated Capt. Le Grand with a small force from Agra. 26: Kunwar Singh died.

April 17: Brigadier Jones crossed the Ganges below Hardwar, and in four days twice defeated the rebels in Bijnaur district with heavy loss in men and guns. May 6: He arrived at one side of Bareilly as Sir C. Campbell reached it on the other. Walpole's men were attacked by a body of Ghāzis, but 133 of

A. D.  
1858

them were at once bayoneted. 7: Bareilly was taken; the rebel leaders having escaped.

April 19: Sir H. Rose and General Whitlock defeated the Nawab of Banda with 7,000 troops, who lost 500 men and seventeen guns, with his town and palace.

April 27: Sir Wm. Peel died at Cawnpur of small-pox.

May 3: About 8,000 rebels with twelve guns attacked the small garrison of Shahjahanpur, plundered the town and drove Hall's troops into the jail. 11: Brigadier Jones with a force relieved Hall. 15: Ahmadullah Shah, the Faizabad Maulvi, and the Begam of Audh returned to attack Jones. 18: Sir C. Campbell came to his relief and drove the rebels towards Mohamdi. 22: He followed them, but they had fled.

May 8: Lugard drove the rebels out of Jagdispur, defeated them at Dultpur and Chitaura, while Corfield's force hemmed them in on the opposite side.

May 8: Sir H. Rose at Kunch defeats Tantia Topi's strong force augmented by the Bhampur raja's and Begam of Audh's troops, who lost nine guns, warlike stores and 600 men. 17: Rose encamps at Golauli, five miles from Kalpi. The Banda Nawab joined Tantia with 4,000 troops, who had now fully 15,000 men in a very strong position. 20: The enemy made a desperate attack on Rose but failed. 22: They sallied out against both wings of the British, but were driven back with great loss. 23: The rebel troops fled during the night, and Kalpi with all its warlike stores captured. Col. Gall pursued the rebels, and took their last guns, slaying hundreds.

May 11: The Shorapur Raja, sentenced to transportation, shot himself on the way to Chingalpat.

May 12: Sir Hope Grant moves out of Lucknow, and at Sirsi inflicts a crushing defeat on Beni Madhu with 17,000 followers.

May 29: Bhaskar-rav, chief of Nargund in Dhawar, having plotted with Bhimrav Nadgir of Mandargi and other chiefs, and thinking the conspiracy known, murders Mr Manson the political agent at night, as he was resting at Suriban, and killed several attendants. Bhimrav attacked the treasury at Dambal, and, May 30, with 300 or 400 men, escaped to Kopaldurg.

A.D.  
1858

Major Hughes from Belāri took the place, killing Bhīmrao and 100 men. June 1: Col. Malcolm attacks Nargund and stormed it next day; the chief fled, but was captured by Mr Frank Souter of the police, tried and hanged.

May 30: Eleven thousand fugitives from Kālpi with twelve guns reached Morār outside Gwāliar, with Tántia Topi and the Jhānsi Rāni.

June 1: The Gwāliar troops, attacked at Morār, betrayed their prince, who was defeated and fled. 16: Sir H. Rose arrived at Morār, and soon drove the enemy into the city. 18: He takes the hills to the south of the fort; the Jhānsi Rāni, fighting in male attire, is killed. 19: Everything outside the fort is taken. 20: The fort was taken by a handful of men under Lieuts. Rose and Waller. 21: Brigadier Napier pursuing Tántia's force of 5,000 men and twenty-five guns, defeated him at Jaura Alipur, and took all their guns.

June 2: Whitlock's column sets out for Karwl. 5: The two young chiefs yield to Whitlock, seeking pardon. 6: Karwl yields, and the enormous treasures in the palace are awarded to Whitlock's force.

June 9: Major Cox with a detachment of Col. Rowcroft's brigade drove Muhammad Hasan's rebels from Amora in Gorakhpur. 18: With a larger force he drove 4,000 of them across the Ghāgrā.

June 12: Sir Hope Grant, with a strong brigade from Lucknow, attacked 16,000 rebels at Nawābganj who, with numerous Ghāzis, fought desperately but lost six guns and 600 men.

Fath Khān of Bhāwalpur died: Rahīm Gar Muhammad succeeded with the title of Bhāwal Khān.

July 31: Sir Hope Grant relieved Mān Singh, who was besieged by the rebels for deserting their cause.

Aug. 2: By Act 21 & 22 Victoria, c. 106, all the East India Company's territories are vested in Her Majesty, and all its powers exercised in her name.

Aug. Sir Hope Grant followed up and routed parties of rebels. At Sultānpur 14,000 of them had come together with thirteen or fourteen guns.

Sept. 2: Two regiments of Bengal infantry—about 1,500 men

A.D.  
1858

—mutinied at Multān, but were overpowered, and fled, and were cut off in detail.

Sept. 13: General Sir John Michel defeated Tāntia Topi moving towards Bhopāl.

Nov. 1: The Royal Proclamation published at a grand Darbār held at Allāhābād by Lord Canning transferring the Government to the Queen.

Nov. 2: Sir Colin Campbell left Allāhābād, joined the army near Pratāpgarh and advanced against Lāl Mādhu Sing of Amethi, who surrendered; 12: he proceeded to Shankarpur against Beni Mādhu Bakhsh who left the fort with his troops by night. 24: Beni Mādhu was intercepted by Brigadier Horsford and his force driven in confusion across the Gūmtī. Dec. 6: Sir Colin reaches Bahramghāt, where Beni Mādhu's force across the Ghāgrā decamp and go northwards.

Nov. 25: Sir H. Grant crossed the Ghāgrā, and attacked the Rāja of Gondā, taking six guns and utterly routing his force. The general occupied Gondā.

Dec. 26: Sir C. Campbell attacked a rebel force at Bargidia, pursued them and took all their guns. 27: He took Beni Mādhu's fort of Masjidia. 30: Attacked Nānā Sāhib near Banki, and drove his force across the Rāptī. 31: The rebels escape into Nepāl or surrender.

Dec. 23: Col. Rowcroft drove Bālarāv, Nānā's brother, from Tulsipur, taking two guns.

1859

Jan. 4: Sir H. Grant follows Bālarāv through the jangal, defeated 6,000 rebels, and took fifteen guns from him. Bālarāv fled into Nepāl.

Jan. 'Tafazzul Husain, Nawāb Rais of Farukhābād, surrendered and was tried before a special Commission, convicted of numerous murders and sentenced to death, commuted to transportation.

Jan. 7: The rebellion in Audh reported at an end.

Jan. 9: Prince Firuz Shāh who had cut his way from Audh and crossed the Ganges, defeated the efforts of Mr Hume of Itāwā to stop him and his troops, got into Gwālīār districts and escaped with loss from General Napier, reached Indragarh in Tank, and is joined by Tāntia Topi and Mān Singh; he leaves them before the month ends.

A.D.  
1859

Feb. 10: General Horsford pursued a body of rebels in the Nepal Tarai and defeated them, taking all their fifteen guns. General Honner heavily defeated Rāo Sāhib's force.

Nāna Sāhib with his family got into Nepāl from Rohilkhand, but was informed that his women—mother, wife, and Bālarāv Sāhib's wife—with their property (jewels), would find shelter, and remained in a country palace of Jang Bahādūr's, receiving a sustenance allowance; but the men of the party were refused asylum.

March 28: Sir Charles Edward Trevelyan succeeded Lord Harris as Governor of Madras, till June 8, 1860.

April 2: Mān Singh of Narwar surrendered to Major Meade at Mahūdra, and 8: enabled Meade to seize Tāntia Topi by night in the Peron jangal near Sipri. 15: Tāntia tried by court-martial and condemned for rebellion, and hanged.

April: The British Government grants the estates of Būndi and Bithauli to Randhīr Singh of Kapurthala for services rendered in Audh.

May: Sir John Peter Grant appointed Lieutenant-Governor of Bengal, till April 1862.

May: The E.I. Company's troops objected to be summarily transferred to the Crown. June 20. The Viceroy issued a fresh General Order granting discharge and a free passage home to all who claimed it, but not to enlist in any regiment in India. The 5th Bengal Europeans at Bahrampur mutiny.

July 8: Peace proclaimed throughout India; and July 28th observed as a day of thanksgiving.

Oct. 15: Lord and Lady Canning arrive at Cawnpur on a viceregal progress through the Northern Provinces; Oct. 18: proceed to Lucknow which they enter in state. Oct. 22: A grand darbar is held for the reception of the Talukdars. Darbars are also held at Cawnpur (Nov. 3), Fathigarh (Nov. 15), and Agra (Dec. 21).

Nov. 20: Mountstuart Elphinstone dies.

Nov. 29: James Wilson appointed first Finance Member of the Supreme Council to reorganise the Indian finances. An income tax was imposed, and a Government paper currency created.

A.D.  
1859

Dec. Sikandra Begam of Bhopal recognised as ruler by right, with succession to her daughter, for services rendered during and after the Mutiny,—died Oct. 30, 1868.

Dec. The Wāghars driven from Dwāraka and Beyt, having fortified their camp on Abhapura hill, were driven out by Col Honner, and fled to the Gīr, where Jodha Mānek, their leader, died.

1860

Jan. 24: A Concordat vests the Roman Catholic ecclesiastical patronage of the East in the crown of Portugal. British India is divided into thirty districts. Britain acknowledges no such right.

The Kākis or Lushais from the Tipara hills on the borders of Silhat made murderous raids on neighbouring Bengali villages, killing 186 villagers and carrying off 100 captives.

Jan. 29: An industrial exhibition opened at Goa for the products of the state of the Portuguese Indies and Hindustan generally.

Jan. General Neville Chamberlain was sent on a punitive expedition against the Waziri tribes on the Panjāb frontier.

Feb. 1-22: The delimitation of the boundaries of Daman negotiated by a Commission consisting of Señor Ricardo Carlos Clarchy and Mr W. Hughes.

March: Khān Bahādur Khān of Bareli was hanged on the spot where he had raised the flag of rebellion; he had savagely murdered all the Europeans he could find.

March 30: The title of Rāja Bahādur and some territory in Sātāra was conferred on the adopted son of the late Rāja of Nāgpur.

May 3: Jwālā Prasād, who conducted the massacres for Nāna Sāhib, was hanged at the Ghāt where he directed them.

May 5: A *sanad* granted the Mahārāja of Patālā and his successors to exercise sovereign powers within their ancestral possessions, and to exact obedience to him from all dependents and feudatories. The right of adoption conceded, the Rāja agreed to co-operate with the British forces on the appearance of an enemy, to furnish material (on payment) and land (free) for roads and railways. A similar *sanad* is bestowed on the Rāja of Jhīnd.

May 9: Lord Elphinstone leaves Bombay, and May 11: Sir



A.D.  
1860

George Russell Clerk succeeds as Governor of Bombay, till April 24, 1862. The Local Legislative Council established.

June 8: Sir Charles E. Trevelyan was recalled, and William Ambrose Morehead acted Governor of Madras till July 5, when Sir Henry George Ward arrived and took office.

Rāo Daisāl of Kachh died. Rāo Pragmal, his son, succeeded.

Martānda Rājā of Travankor died. Rāmavarmā, his nephew, succeeded.

From the continued practice of kidnapping Bengali subjects of the British Crown by the people of Sikkim, part of their territory was occupied by a force under Col. Gawler, with the Hon. Ashley Eden as envoy.

Aug. 2: Sir H. G. Ward, Governor of Madras, died there. Sir Wm. Ambrose Morehead was acting Governor for the second time, from July 5th till Feb. 18th, 1861.

Faridūn Jāh of Murshidābād memorialised the Secretary of State for India regarding his grievances.

Nov. 6: The Viceroy and Lady Canning arrive at Banāras on a tour through Upper India.

Dec. 12: Dhirāj Singh, the former chief of Udayapur, having been convicted of manslaughter, the estate is treated as a lapse, and conferred on Lāl Bandeswari Prasād Singh Deo Bahādur, a brother of the Rājā of Sargujā, in acknowledgment of his services in 1857.

Dec. 26: Treaty concluded with the Nizām by which his debt to the British Government is cancelled, and Naldrug, Dāraseo, and Raichūr, with the state of Shorapur, ceded to him.

The *Nil Darpan*, a drama satirising the indigo planters of Jessor and Nadiyā, produced by Dinabanda Mitra.

1861

Feb. 18: Sir William Thomas Denison, K.C.B., succeeds Sir H. G. Ward as Governor of Madras, till March 27, 1866.

March: The Rājā of Sikkim was obliged to make full restitution for the kidnapping of British subjects and signed a treaty securing the rights of trade, protection for travellers, and the making of roads.

July 5: A Royal Proclamation issued creating the Order of the Star of India.

A.D.  
1861

Oct. 20: Āghā Khān published a demand that the Khojās should conform to the practices of the Imāmiya creed of his ancestors (the "Assassins") in respect of marriages, ablutions, and funeral ceremonies. This raised opposition again on the part of those who preferred to retain Sunni practices.

Nov. 17: Sarup Singh, Rānā of Udaypur, died. Sambhu Singh, his nephew, a minor, succeeded under a Council of Regency aided by the political agent. Umed Singh succeeds to the throne of Sirohi.

Nov. 18: Lady Canning, wife of the Viceroy, died of jangal fever at Calcutta.

The North-West Provinces suffered extreme distress from scarcity, the State took relief measures. Half a million persons estimated to have been relieved at the expenditure by Government of three-quarters of a million sterling.

1862

Jan. 1: The Penal Code for India came into operation.

Jan. 25: The libel case in which the editor of the *Satya Prakash* was accused of libel by the Vallabhāchārya Mahārāja, Jadunāth Brijratanji, was begun at Bombay. The Vallabhāchārya priests accused of the most immoral practices, the charge was proven; judgment delivered April 21.

#### THE EARL OF ELGIN, SECOND VICEROY.

March 12: The Earl of Elgin succeeded Lord Canning as Viceroy. 18: Lord Canning left India: he died June 17th.

March: The Governor of Madras opened the South Indian railway from Negapatam to Trichināpali.

Sanads conferring rights of adoption were given to the chiefs of Bhaganapali, Cochin, Pudukota, Sundar, and Travankor, also to the Rāja of Kashmir.

March 28: The Rānts of Tānjor were restored to their property.

April: Sir Cecil Beadon, Lieut.-Governor of Bengal, till April 1867.

April 24: Sir Bartle Frere succeeded Sir George R. Clerk as Governor of Bombay, till March 1867. He died May 19, 1884.

Kolhāpur restored on his majority to Sivāji, who binds him-

- A.D.  
1862 self to follow the advice of the British Government in all state affairs.
- July 12: The High Court of Judicature, Bengal, was inaugurated.
- Sept. 3: The Khojās of Bombay, under the influence of Āghā Khān, excommunicated those who continued to stand out for Sunnī marriage customs, &c., which led to the great lawsuit of 1866.
- Sept. 8: Rāo Sāhib hanged for murders during the Mutiny.
- Nov. 14: Mahārāja Narendra Singh of Patiala died. His son, Mahendra Singh, succeeded.
- 1863 Jan. 8: Sir Charles Trevelyan, the new finance minister, arrived at Calcutta. Jan. 19-30: The first Agricultural Exhibition was held at Calcutta.
- Feb. 5: Lord Elgin started on a tour of the Upper Provinces.
- 7: He visited Cawnpur and attended the consecration by Bishop Cotton of the grave and monument to those murdered in 1857.
- March 28: A great assembly held at Ambāla where the Sikh and other Panjāb chiefs were received.
- March 17: The Kalāt chiefs depose Khodadād Khān and elect his cousin Sherdil Khān as ruler. The town and fort are surrendered without resistance.
- April 30: The Indian Navy transferred to the Admiralty.
- May: Dost Muhammad of Afghānistān takes Harāt from the Persians. June 9: He dies there. Sher 'Alī Khān, his fifth son, assumes the position of Amīr. He is acknowledged by Sir W. Denison, acting Governor-General, in Dec.
- June 18: Vazīr Muhammad Khān of Tonk died, and was succeeded by his son, Muhammad 'Alī Khān.
- Aug. Narendra Nārāyan of Kuch Bihār died. His infant son, Nipendra Nārāyan, succeeded, the state being managed by a British Commissioner.
- Oct. 18: A force of 6,000 men under Sir Neville Chamberlain despatched to Sitāna in the Swāt country, to punish an attack on the Guides Corps made in Sept. by a band of Muhammadan fanatics, Wahhābis and escaped sipāhis. The tribes from the Indus and Kābul rivers tried to block the Ambela Pass, attacking the British force, Oct. 20; and retard the progress of the force

A.D.

1863

till Dec. 15, when the enemy's position was stormed. The village of Lālu was taken and destroyed. Dec. 16: Ambela captured and destroyed. The Buner tribes, abandoned by those of Bajaur and Swāt, submitted and joined the British in attacking the stronghold of Malka, which was burned Dec. 22. Dec. 25: The force re-enters British territory.

Nov. 9: Bhārpar Singh of Nābha dies, Bhagwān Singh, his brother, succeeds: died 1871.

Nov. 20: Lord Elgin, the Viceroy, died at Dharmasāla. Sir William Denison, Governor of Madras, acts as Governor-General, Dec. 2 till Jan. 12, 1864: Mr Edward Maltby acting as Governor of Madras.

Dec. 12: Dhālimkot fort in Bhutān taken by the British.

1864

Jan. 4: The Hon. Ashley Eden sets out as envoy on a mission to the Deb Rāja of Bhutān to seek redress for the frequent raids of the Bhutiyas on the British Dwārs bordering on that state.

### SIR JOHN LAWRENCE, THIRD VICEROY.

Jan. 12: Sir John Lawrence arrived at Calcutta, and assumed office as Viceroy, till Jan. 12, 1869.

March 15: Sir Ashley Eden's mission to Bhutān reached Punākha the winter capital, but is grossly insulted both by the Deb Rāja and the Dharma Rāja, and ordered to leave. 24: Tongso Penlo, the Governor of Eastern Bhutān, demanded the cession of the Aśām Dwārs; then barbarously insulted the envoy and his officers. 29: Mr Eden was compelled to sign the cession of the Dwārs.

March: Government took steps to prevent Hindus from casting their dead into the Hugli instead of burning them: this sanitary arrangement caused excitement.

March 28: Rāmavarmā succeeds Ravivarmā as Rāja of Kochin.

May: Sherdil Khān of Kalāt murdered, and Khodadād Khān re-elected chief of the state.

June 18: Wazīr-ud-daula, Nawāb of Tonk, dies. Muhammad 'Alī Khān succeeds.

A.D.  
1864

July: A gold currency is proposed to be introduced at Christmas.

Sher 'Ali Khān of Afghanistan recognised by the British Government as Amīr. He treacherously imprisons his brother Afzal Khān.

Rāja Bahadur of Samtar takes over the administration of the state. His insane father, Hindupat, is removed with the Rāni to Amra.

Sept. 30: Mr Robert Davies appointed as Special Commissioner in Audh with power to direct the settlement officers and decide all questions of tenant right.

Oct. 1: The administration of Dhār transferred to the young Rāja Anand Rāo Puār, under certain restrictions.

Oct. 5: A terrific cyclone occurs at Calcutta and Lower Bengal, with immense loss of life and damage to shipping and property; nearly 30,000 perished between Calcutta and the sea, and as many on the Madras coast.

Oct. 14: Sir J. Lawrence entered Lāhor. 18: He holds a great darbār on the plain,—604 native princes present. The Rāja of Kapurthala invested with the Star of India.

Nov. 12: The Bhutān authorities having taken no notice of the repudiation of Sir A. Eden's agreement and demand for reparation, the Viceroy issues a proclamation of war, and annexes the eleven western or Bengal Dwārs. Some 6,000 troops were sent to capture the five or six forts commanding the passes into Bhutān and all were taken next month.

Dec. 25: José Ferreira Pestaña takes office at Goa as Governor for the second time.

The *Durges Nandini*, a historical novel after the manner of Sir Walter Scott, by Benkim Chandra Chatarji, published.

1865

Jan. 29: The Bhutiyas suddenly attack the garrison of 500 sipāhis in Diwāngiri, but were finally repulsed with heavy loss.

Feb. 5: The water being cut off and ammunition run short, the garrison left the fort and three guns. April 2: Brigadier H. Tombs recaptures the fort and compels the Bhutias to sue for peace, which was concluded Nov. 13, when they resigned the Bengal Dwārs and gave up the two guns, but received Rs. 25,000 yearly during good behaviour.

A.D.  
1865

March 1: The Indo-European Telegraph from Karachi, via Persia and Turkey, opened.

March 31: W. Massey, finance minister in succession to Sir C. Trevelyan, arrived at Calcutta. April 1: Sir C. Trevelyan announced a large deficit in the revenue.

April 23: Sir Hugh Rose retired from the command of the army and is succeeded by Sir Wm. Mansfield, Baron Sandhurst.

April 29: Ghaus Muhammad of Jaurā died; his young son, Muhammad Ismā'il, succeeded under a regency.

Bairt Sal appointed successor to Ranjit Singh Mahārāwal of Jaisalmr, having been adopted by the widow of Ranjit Singh: installed next year.

May: Sir Chas. Trevelyan's finance plans were reversed by Sir Charles Wood.

June: The Maisur Rāja adopted a son, named Chāma Rājendra.

July: The Thākur of Lāwa complained to the British Government of the unusual demands made upon him by Muhammad 'Alī Khān of Tonk, who now assaulted Lāwa, but was repulsed with loss. A British officer settled the dispute for the time.

July 31: Jagannāth Sankar Seth, a prominent wealthy Hindu of Bombay, died.

Aug.: The Daudputra chiefs of Bahāwalpur rebel against their ruler.

Aug. 24: The ship "Eagle Speed" wrecked in the Hughli and 265 coolies perished.

Aug.-Nov. The failure of the rainfall in Orissa occasions an awful famine resulting at length in the loss of 1,500,000 or a fourth of the population.

Nov. 17: Sambhu Singh, Rānā of Udaypur, attains his majority and takes over the administration.

1866

Jan. The Nawāb of Bahāwalpur, victorious over his rebel chiefs, died suddenly and suspiciously. His son, Sādiq Muhammad Khān, a child of four, succeeded. The British supported his claims, and it was subsequently decided to place the administration in British hands for reorganisation.

Jan: Famine became severe in Orissa. Feb. 1: Government

A. D.

1866

relief not supposed to be required. Mr Cecil Beadon went on a tour of investigation.

March 27 : Mahārāo Rām Singh of Kota died. The political agent prevented the performance of *safi*. Chatra Singh succeeded.

March 27 : Lord Napier of Merchiston succeeds Sir Wm. Denison as Governor of Madras, till Feb. 19, 1872.

April : The question respecting the marriage of converted Hindus settled. First attempt made at a census of the North-Western and Central Provinces.

May : 'Abdul Rahman, Sher 'Alt's nephew, collects a force, regains his freedom at Shekhābād, and is proclaimed Amīr. Amīr Sher 'Alt, defeated by 'Abdul Rahman, son of Afzal Khan, near Ghazni, fled to Qandahār—still holding it and Harāt. His brother, Afzal Khan, proclaimed Amīr at Kābul. The Viceroy refuses intervention.

April-June : The great Khojā case is tried in Bombay, the arguments and examination of witnesses occupying twenty-five days. The Khojās attached to Sunni customs opposing Muhammad Husain Husaini, or Āghā Khān, the head of the Shi'ah-Imāmi Ismā'īliās who claims the property and support of the Khojā community. On 12th Nov. judgment was delivered in his favour.

Aug. 4 : Rāja Sivājī III. of Kolhāpur dies childless : on his deathbed he adopted his nephew Rājārām as heir.

Sept. 17 : Capt. E. Jervis, tried on a charge of peculation of stores belonging to Sir Wm. Mansfield, was acquitted, but he was condemned for insubordination : his sentence of dismissal from the service was approved by Sir Wm. Mansfield, Commander-in-Chief.

Oct. 6 : Dr Geo. Cotton, Bishop of Calcutta, accidentally drowned at Kushiā in Asām.

Nov. 19 : Lord Lawrence held a great darbār at Agra, attended by eighty-four princes and chiefs from Rājputāna and Central India, and about two hundred and fifty from other provinces. The accompanying ceremonies lasted from 10th to 20th.

1867 Jan. 17 : The Duke of Cambridge wrote confirming the sentence against Capt. E. Jervis, but censuring Sir W. Mansfield.

A. D.  
1867

Jan. Sher 'Alī was defeated by his brother, 'Azim Khān, near Kalāt-i-Ghilzai, and fled to Harāt which, with Balkh, was the only part of his dominions still loyal.

Feb. 12: At a public meeting in Calcutta the Viceroy appealed for help to send 27,000 tons of rice to the Orissa famine-stricken districts.

March 6: The Hon. Sir Seymour Fitzgerald arrived as Governor of Bombay, in succession to Sir Bartle Frere, till May 6, 1872.

March 10 to April 12: The great Hindu festival, held every twelfth year at Gangādwarā or Haridwar. At the close cholera broke out.

April: Sir William Gray succeeded Sir Cecil Beadon as Lieut.-Governor of Bengal, till March 1871.

Aug. 1: Muhammad 'Alī Khān of Tonk treacherously murdered Rawat Sing, uncle, and the retainers of the Thākūr of Lāwa. 8: The Thākūr relieved by a British officer; Muhammad 'Alī is deposed; and Lāwa made independent of Tonk.

Aug. Khem Sāwant died; his son, Anna Sāwant, succeeded, but being addicted to opium, his power was restricted.

Sept. In Orissa 270,000 people are kept alive by relief committees.

Oct. Afzai Khān of Afghanistan died. His brother, 'Azim Khān, succeeded; the British Government in India decided to maintain strict neutrality.

Nov. 1: A severe cyclone at Calcutta did much damage, ruining houses, uprooting trees, and sinking boats.

Nov. General Fytche, chief Commissioner of Burma, concluded a treaty with the king. Sir Edward Bosc Sladen also negotiated a treaty at Mandalay.

Dec. 29: The Wāghars of Okhāmandal are brought to bay at Mānaharda hill by Major Reynolds, and in the fight were almost exterminated.

1868

Jan. Muhammad Ibrāhīm 'Alī Khān placed on the throne of Tonk in room of Muhammad 'Alī Khān deposed.

Jan. 9: Major-General Sir Donald Stewart and staff leave Calcutta on the expedition to Abyssinia under General Robt. C. Napier, for the relief of Europeans imprisoned by King Theodore.



A.D.  
1868

Jan. Capt. Sladen, sent on a mission to Talifu, detained by Burmese obstructiveness at Bhamo and Momain; he returned some months later to Mandalay.

March 14: The budget surplus eight karors of rupees; the licence tax abolished; taxes on trades, &c., substituted, and 170 lakhs proposed for public works.

March 27: Krishna Rāja Udayār of Maisur died. Sept. 23: His adopted son, Chāma Rājendra, aged six, succeeded under a regency. Major Malleson appointed chief Commissioner till 1877.

March: Yā'qūb Khān, eldest son of Sher 'Alī, captures Qandahār. July: Sher 'Alī and Yā'qūb move on Ghazni and 'Azim takes to flight. Sept. 8: Sher 'Alī regained possession of Kābul and his dominions, except Balkh, where 'Azim and 'Abdul Rahman held out. Sher 'Alī receives six lakhs from the Viceroy as a donation and pledge of friendship.

April 13: Sir Robert Napier successfully attacked Magdala and released the European prisoners of King Theodore.

July: The rains failed and famine threatened in Rājputāna and Upper Provinces; timely arrangements against which Lord Lawrence made.

Oct. 3: The Hasanzai Pathāns having attacked the Panjab police station of Oghi in Hazāra in the hot season, a punitive expedition under General Wylde started from Oghi and drove the enemy from Kun-gali. 5: The troops carried the Machai peak. 10: The headmen of the villages sued for peace, and agreed on terms including the expulsion of Indian refugees and Wahhābis.

Oct. 19: The "Panjab Tenancy Bill" passed by the Viceroy's Council and sent to the Secretary of State for India, by whom it is finally approved next year.

Oct. 31: Sikandra Begam of Bhopal died. Her daughter, Shah Jahān Begam, succeeded.

An attempt made by a Musalman to assassinate Sir Sālār Jang, the prime minister at Haidarābād. The would-be assassin executed, March 21st, 1869.

Nov. The Viceroy formally opened the railway joining Ambāla and Dehli.

Severe famine, 1868-69.

A.D.  
1869

Jan. 3: Sher 'Ali defeated 'Azim Khān and 'Abdul Rahman at Timak Khān, near Ghazni, and established himself as sole ruler of Afghanistan. 'Abdul Rahman retired to Samargānd, where for ten years he received an allowance from Russia.

## LORD MAYO, FOURTH VICEROY.

Jan. 12: Lord Mayo arrived at Calcutta to succeed Sir John Lawrence as Viceroy of India. 19: Sir John left for England.

Feb. 25: An Imperial Edict abolished slavery in all the Portuguese dominions.

Feb. 26: Afzal ud-daula, Nizām of Haidarābād, died. March 1: Mir Mahbub 'Ali Khān succeeded under a council of regency, headed by Sir Salār Jang, during his minority.

March: The budget deficient by two and three-quarter karors of rupees. An income tax of 1 per cent. is applied.

March 27: Lord Mayo, in darbār at Ambala, met Sher 'Ali. 29: In private interview, though unable to obtain all his demands, the Amīr received another six lakhs of rupees, 6,000 rifles, and some artillery. A cordial understanding established.

April 1: New divorce act came into operation.

Aug. 11: Act passed by Parliament for the better governing of India and defining the Governor-General's powers.

Aug. 22: Keshab Chandra Sen, religious Bengali teacher, opens his own Brahmo Mandir or Theistic temple in Calcutta. He died Jan. 8, 1884.

Oct. 6: 'Azim Khān, ex-Amīr of Kabul, died at Shāh Rūd.

Faridūn Jāh, Nawāb of Murshidābād, went to England to lay his grievances before Government, but met with little success.

Dec. 2: A decree is passed to reform the army of Portuguese India, and to bring it within the means and requirements of the State. The arsenal at Goa is abolished.

Dec.-April 1870: H.R.H. The Duke of Edinburgh visited India. Dec. 22-Jan. 7, 1870: At Calcutta. Great darbār held on the Maidān.

1870

Jan. 7: H.R.H. The Duke of Edinburgh left Calcutta for a tour in the Upper Provinces.

Feb. 22: In consequence of the attempted army reform,

- A.D.  
1870 military riots break out in Goa. The revolutionaries having gained their point, dictate to the Government.
- March 1: The Prince of Wales opened at Jabalpur the completed railway from Bombay to Allahābād.
- March: An embassy from Yā'qūb Beg, the conqueror of Kāshghār, reached Calcutta requesting friendly intercourse.
- April 2: On the death of Ranbīr Singh of Kapurthala, near Aden, his son, Kharak Singh, succeeded.
- April 26: Mr Douglas Forsyth started on a mission to Kāshghār, and reached Yārqand, returning in autumn.
- May 6: Yā'qūb Khān rebels against his father, the Amīr Sher 'Alī, and captures Harāt.
- May 7: Januario Correia de Almeida, Conde de S. Januario, takes office as Governor-General at Goa, till Dec. 10, 1871.
- May: Mahārāja Ranbīr Singh of Kāshmir made a commercial treaty with the Viceroy for the development of trade with E. Turkistān.
- June 1: Sir Henry Durand succeeded Sir Donald Macleod as Lieut.-Governor of the Panjāb.
- July 8—Sept. 23: The administrative duties of the Madras Presidency conducted for the first time at Uttakamand.
- Oct: The great railway bridge over the Satlaj opened.
- Nov. 29: Khanderāv Gaikwād of Baroda dies in a fit of passion because directed to replace his minion Dīwān by some one of character. Malhārāv, his brother, succeeds. He had been confined at Pādra for years on suspicion of having attempted his brother Khanderāv's life.
- Nov. 30: Rāja Rām of Kolhāpur dies at Florence. His successor, Mahārāja Chatrapati IV., assumes the name of Sīvajī and governs under a council of regency.
- Dec. 14: The Provincial Governments to receive fixed annual allotments, to be spent on cost of police, education, printing, roads and public works, &c.
- 1871 Jan. 1: Sir H. M. Durand, Lieut.-Governor of the Panjab, killed at Tānk,—crushed on an elephant's back under a gateway.

A.D.  
1871

Jan. The Lûshais in Eastern Bengal make savage raids into Kachâr, and arrangements are begun to punish them.

Volunteer system proposed for India.

Feb. The 19th Madras Native Infantry mutiny, and give trouble.

March 1: Sir George Campbell, successor to Sir Wm. Grey as Lieut.-Governor of Bengal, till April 1874.

Sir Donald Stewart, chief Commissioner in the Andaman Islands, till 1875.

Mahârâja Rajendra Pratâp Shâhi of Haseenpur died, and was succeeded by his son, Krishna Pratâp Shâhi, a minor.

June: Faramuz, the general of Amir Sher 'Alî, assassinated by Aslam. Oct.: Aslam killed in prison.

June 14-15: Riot at Amritsar, the Hindus attack the Muham-madan butchers, killing several.

July 5: Maulvi Liakat 'Alî, a rebel who, in 1857, ruled as viceroy at Allahâbâd, captured.

July 8: Yâ'qûb Khân reconciled to his father at Kâbul through Lord Mayo; made governor of Harât. Sept.: He again rebels.

Aug. 5: The Indian Civil Engineering College at Cooper's Hill opened by the Duke of Argyll.

Sept. 20: Chief Justice J. P. Norman, during the trial of Amir Khân and other Wahhâbis at Calcutta, stabbed by a Panjâbi. 21: He died. 28: Assassin convicted, and Nov. 4: executed.

Sept. 21-24: Further rebellions in the Goa army necessitate measures for the prevention of such outbreaks; four revolutionary battalions disbanded, the military school abolished, and the force limited to one expeditionary battalion, a battery of artillery, and a police corps.

Nov. 6: Lord Mayo visiting Pâlampur fair, holds a rural darbâr.

Nov. 23: Military expedition under Generals Bouchier, Brownlow, and Nuttall, against the Lûshais to punish their raids. Dec. 2, and 21, 23, 26: Skirmishes. Dec. 29: They sued for peace, captives given up, and hostages taken from some tribes; others hold out.

A.D.  
1871

Dec. 10: Joachim José Macedo e Conto, Governor-General at Goa, till May 10, 1875.

1872

Jan. 7-12: The King of Siam visits Calcutta.

Jan. 11: Under Rām Singh as leader, a fanatical sect of Kūkās attempt to raise an insurrection at Malair-kotla near Ludhiāna, in the Panjāb, but it was completely suppressed by Jan. 27, and the leader deported as a state prisoner to Burma.

Jan. 15-17: A band of Kūkā fanatics rush Malodh fort in Sarhind, and another attempt to take Malair-Kotla and seize the treasury. Deputy-Commissioner Cowan suppressed the outbreak and ordered forty-nine prisoners to be blown away from guns. Others tried and executed some days later by the Commissioner T. Douglas Forsyth: Cowan dismissed and Forsyth removed from his post.

Jan. 26: Lord Mayo left Calcutta for Burma; visited Rangūn and Maulmain. Feb. 5: He left and, 8: at the convict settlement of Port Blair in the Andaman Islands, was assassinated by Sher, Ali, a transported Afghan convict. Sir J. Strachey, senior Member of Council, acts as Governor till the arrival of Lord Napier of Merchistoun from Madras, Feb. 23, who officiates.

Feb. 9: The King of Siam visited Calcutta on his return home.

Feb. 17: The Lūshai expedition reached the village of Lalbura, the Lūshai ringleader, who had fled: the force returned; March 6, reached Tipai-mukh.

Feb. 19: Alexander John Arbuthnot, acting Governor of Madras, till May 15, when Lord Hobart assumed office till his death on April 27, 1875.

Feb. 28: The Lūshais surrender unconditionally: army returning. March 7: the Khāmti tribe, while carrying off Lūshai captives, defeated, and captives rescued.

March 12: Sher 'Ali, the assassin of Lord Mayo, hanged without confessing associates. Annual pension to Lady Mayo by India of £1,000: grant of £20,000 for his children.

April: Sir Richard Temple's budget yields a surplus of about a million and three-quarters; income tax reduced.

A.D.  
1872

## EARL OF NORTHBROOK, FIFTH VICEROY.

May 3: Thomas George Baring, first Earl of Northbrook, arrives as Viceroy, till April 12, 1876.

May 6: Sir Philip Wodehouse succeeds Sir Vesey Fitzgerald as Governor of Bombay, till April 30, 1877.

July 26: The Bombay Government notifies that the privileges of the *firmān* under which the Portuguese goods were imported to Surat at 2½ per cent., would cease on Sept. 1, owing to the misuse made of them in underselling Bombay goods. Strong protests are made from the Portuguese minister in London.

July 27: Maulvi Liakat 'Ali, on confession, condemned to transportation for life.

July: Christian marriage bill passed.

Aug. 12: Col. Goldsmid's report on the Afghān-Persian boundary given in.

Nov. 16: The Begam of Bhopāl—Nawāb Shāhjahān—made a Knight Grand Commander of the Star of India by Lord Northbrook at Bombay.

1873

Jan. 1: Mr T. D. Forsyth sent to meet the envoy of Muḥammad Yā'qūb Beg of Kāshghār.

Jan. 31: A neutral zone determines the confines of British and Russian influence in Central Asia. Only 400 miles at this time separate their boundaries.

March: Major Macdonald murdered by Bahrām Khān, Mohmand chief, at Fort Michni.

March: Col. Phayre, Resident at Baroda: Complaints made of Malhārāy's misrule, folly, and extravagance.

March 31: Sir R. Temple's budget: the Indian Income Tax abolished.

The Khān of Khiva opposed the demands of Russia to cease slave-raids on Russian territory; his appeal to India for help refused.

May: The Khān of Kalāt or Baluchistān and his chiefs' constant quarrelling cause the withdrawal of diplomatic relations and suspension of the subsidy.

June 10: The Russians capture Khiva and impose an enormous indemnity on the Khān.

A.D.  
1873

June: Sayyid Nūr Muhammad, envoy from the Amīr Sher 'Alī, arrived at Simla. July 12-30: He convenes with the Viceroy on the Afghan and Russian Boundary question. Complete alliance requested, but friendly neutrality only conceded by the Government of India.

The Gaikwād of Baroda's government inquired into by a Commission. Malhārāv warned that unless great improvement be manifested by the end of 1875, he will be deposed in the interest of the people, and for the peace and security of the Empire.

Aug. 18: Mr Forsyth started from Yarkand to accompany the envoy of Yā'qūb Beg to India.

Owing to claims made on the Nizamat of Murshidābād, a Commission appointed to discharge such as are chargeable, and to exempt the Nawāb from the jurisdiction of the civil Courts.

Sept. 8: The Mullā of Tūtakkal masjid in Malabar with eight other Māppillas murdered the priest of the Hindu temple and hastened to Kulattūr where two men of the Vāriyār's family are murdered. Attacked by Capt. Vesey they charged home on the bayonets and eight of the nine were killed. The parishes concerned fined Rs. 42,000.

Nov. Messrs Bernard, Geddes, and Robinson appointed Commissioners in anticipation of famine in Bengal.

Maharāja Kirat Singh of Dholpur dying, his grandson, Nihal Singh, succeeded.

Dec. Sher 'Alī nominates his youngest son, 'Abdullah Jān, his successor, to the great dissatisfaction of his elder son, Yāq'ūb.

1874

Jan. 11: 'Azīm Jah Bahādur Nawāb of Arkat dies, aged seventy-four. His son, Zahir-ud-daula Bahādur, succeeds to the nominal title.

Jan. The failure of the rains causing severe famine, Sir Richard Temple appointed superintendent of relief in Bihār. Fifteen districts much distressed and eleven others affected. Temple estimates the need at a million tons of rice, and the expenditure at £6,500,000.

Jan. 24: The Mansion House relief fund begun in London for the Bengal famine. Feb. 4; £1,000 given by Queen Victoria. July 27: The fund closed; £125,000 collected.

A.D.  
1874

Feb. 2: Treaty between Muhammad Ya'qūb Beg of Kashghar and the Indian Government arranging trade and transit of goods; and appointment of representatives at Yarkand.

Feb. 13: Outbreak of Muhammadan fanatics at Bombay against the Pārāts,—a Pārāt having published a Gujarātī translation of Irving's "Life of Mahomet." A Pārāt temple gutted, a number of Pārāt houses plundered and wrecked and the inmates ill-used.

Feb. 21: The Marquis of Salisbury, Secretary of State for India, till March 30, 1878.

March: The revenue accounts showed a deficit of £1,807,668.

March 30: A loan not exceeding ten million pounds for India Government authorised by Parliament.

March 31: A Crown Prosecutor appointed for Madras.

April 7: Sir John Strachey succeeds Sir Wm. Muir as Lieut.-Governor of N.W. Provinces, till Dec. 1876.

April 9: Sir Richard Temple, successor to Sir Geo. Campbell, as Lieut.-Governor of Bengal.

April 11: Report on the Bengal famine, stating the number of persons on the relief works reduced to 1,185,468, and 116,371 receiving free alms. June 29: Further report of the labourers having increased to 1,737,768, and those on charitable relief to 401,962. July 12: The number of labourers on relief works reduced to 895,000, but the paupers on alms increased to 525,620 individuals.

Sept. Sādan Khān, a cruel leader in the Mutiny, condemned to death.

Oct. Mahārāja Seodan Singh of Alwār dies. Mangal Singh, son of Hardeo Singh, representative of the Thāna family, succeeds.

Oct. 7: Mahārāna Sambhu Singh of Udaypur dies. Sarjun Singh, his cousin, succeeds by adoption.

Oct. 21: A man supposed to be Nāna Sīhib, captured at Gwāliar by Mahārāja Sindia: identity disproved.

Nov. 9: Attempted poisoning of Col. R. Phayre, Resident at Baroda, instigated by the Gaikwād.

Nov. 26: Poppy cultivation sanctioned under the Portuguese Government in Mozambique, for export to India and China.

Dec. 30: The Portuguese Government of India contracts with the British India Steam Navigation Co. for a steam service



A.D.

1874

from Lisbon to Goa *via* Suez, also for a service between Mozambique, Quilimane, and Lourenço Marques.

Dec. Ya'qub Khān imprisoned by his father, Sher 'Alī.

During 1874 state emigration from Bengal to British Burma undertaken to relieve the effects of scarcity and promote cultivation of waste lands.

Dec. 23: Col. H. Browne, Dr Anderson, and Mr Ney Elias on a mission through Burma to China, received by King Mengdun Meng at Māndalē.

1875

Jan. 4: The Nāgās of Wokhā, attacking the survey party under Capt. Butler, met by a counter-attack, and the village fired. Jan. 5: Capt. Butler again attacked by 400 to 500 Nāgās drives them off with heavy loss. Later, Capt. Butler cut off and killed. About Feb. 24: Lieut. Holcombe and his surveying party, about seventy, treacherously massacred.

Jan. 24: Sir Lewis Pelly appointed Special Commissioner at Baroda, in succession to the Resident, Col. Phayre, to institute an inquiry into Malhārāv Gaikwād's conduct and government. Malhārāv taken to Calcutta for trial.

Jan. 25: Col. Browne reached Bhāmo. 27: A. R. Margary, from Hankau, joined the Mission. Feb. 21: Margary murdered by Chinese at Manwain. The party, attacked by the Chinese, retreated.

Jan. 29: The Dapla tribes in N.E. Āsām having raided on border villages, a body of troops was sent against them—they surrendered and paid a fine.

Feb. 23: The trial of the Gaikwād of Baroda for attempted poisoning of Sir Robert Phayre begun. The case referred to the Home Government. Lord Salisbury moves the deposeal of Malhārāv on account of his notorious misconduct and previous maladministration.

March 15-25: The Nāgā tribes severely chastised for their conduct in January.

April 23: The Viceroy, by proclamation, deposed the Gaikwād and he was deported to Madras. He died in 1882.

May 27: Gopālāv, aged sixteen, adopted by Jamnā Bai, widow of Khanderāv Gaikwād, installed as Siyaji Rāo III. at Baroda. During his minority a council of regency governed.

A.D.  
1875

April 27: Lord Hobart died at Madras. 29: Mr William Rose Robinson acts till Nov. 23, when the Duke of Buckingham and Chandos took office as Governor, till Dec. 20, 1880.

May 10: João Tavares de Almeida succeeds as Governor of Portuguese India, till July 24, 1877.

June 15: A British embassy under Sir T. Douglas Forsyth received by King Mengdun Meng, and obtained agreement to the independence of the Western Karen-ni states; but permission for a British convoy through Burma to China refused.

Col. Duncan sent to Māndalé. Oct. Announcement that the British demands are acceded to.

Oct. Mayo College at Ajmir for the education of native nobles opened.

Nov. 18: A conspiracy to seize the arsenal and set fire to Rangūn city discovered and defeated.

Nov. 8: His Royal Highness Edward Prince of Wales lands at Bombay. Dec. 11: He visits Madras. Dec. 23: Arrives at Calcutta. He receives the chiefs and rulers in a great encampment on the Calcutta Maidān.

Dec. 19: Mahārāo Prāgmalji Bahādūr of Kachh is succeeded by his son Kengarji, a minor; the State managed by a Council till 1882.

Dec. 20: Defeat of the Malays at Kinta in the peninsula by British troops.

1876

Jan. 1: The Prince of Wales unveiled the statue of Lord Mayo at Calcutta. 7: Arrived at Lucknow; 11: at Dehli; and 18: at Lahore. Feb. 12: Reception by Sir Jang Bahādūr, Prime Minister of Nepal. March 13: Left from Bombay for England.

Feb. Lord Northbrook asks the Home Government to relieve him of the Viceroyalty.

April 3: Bill giving the title of Empress of India to the Queen is passed by the House of Lords. 28: Proclamation of Queen Victoria as "Indiæ Imperatrix," or "Empress of India." Aug. 18: It is notified by the Viceroy that the title will be officially proclaimed at a great Darbār at Dehli on 1st January 1877.

April 10: Field-Marshal Lord Robert C. Napier of Magdala, Commander-in-Chief, leaves from Bombay, and is succeeded by Sir Frederick P. Haines, till 1881.

A.D.  
1876

April 12: Lord Northbrook, differing from the Home Government on Afghan policy, and having resigned office, Edward Robert, Lord Lytton, appointed his successor, arrives at Calcutta.

#### LORD LYTTON, SIXTH VICEROY.

April 12: The Earl of Lytton arrived, and took the oaths as Viceroy at Calcutta.

April 14: Mahendra Singh of Peshāla dies. Rajendra Singh, his infant son, succeeds under a council of regency.

April: Sir Robert Groves Sandeman negotiates a treaty with the Khān of Kalāt, and, Nov. 2: locates a strong force at Quetta, or Shālkot, to keep the unruly chiefs in subjection. Dec. 8: At an interview between the Khān and the Viceroy at Jacobābād, the treaty of 1854 renewed, with additions, and an agent is to remain at his court.

Prithvi Singh, Rāja of Jhālāvār, died without male issue; Bakht Singh adopted as heir, rules under a council of regency presided over by a British officer.

May 1: The Queen proclaimed Empress of India in London.

May 22: Sher 'Alī objects to the Viceroy's proposal to send Sir Lewis Pelly or any British envoy to Kabul.

Sept. The Amīr Sher 'Alī, being pressed to receive an envoy, offers to send his Vakīl to India to consult on matters in dispute. Oct. The Vakīl meets the Viceroy at Simla, who insists on placing British officers at Harāt and elsewhere: the conditions to be settled at a conference to be held at Peshāwar between the Amīr's minister and Sir L. Pelly.

July: At Agra Mr Fuller, a Eurasian, had slapped a native servant for neglect, who died soon after from another cause; he was fined by a magistrate; sentence considered too light by the High Court. The Viceroy interfered with the case, censuring both the magistrate and the High Court.

Aug. 11: Deficiency through depreciation of silver currency: loss about £2,300,000: loan of £4,000,000 proposed.

Oct. 31: In a great cyclone, an enormous storm wave swept over the delta of the Ganges and Brahmaputrā, causing the loss of about 220,000 lives and immense loss of crops and property.

- A.D.  
1876
- Oct. Famine reported in the Madras districts of Belari, Kadapa and Neltur, and in southern districts of Bombay and Maistr.
- Nov. Sir George Couper appointed Governor of North-West Provinces.
- Nov. 20: An agricultural college is opened at Sa'idāpet, near Madras.
- Dec. 31: Reception by the Viceroy at the camp of Dehli of seventy-five native princes and chiefs to be present at the proclamation of the Queen Empress next day.
- 1877
- Jan. 1: Act 39 & 40, Victoria, proclaimed at a great Darbār at Dehli in presence of the Indian princes, by which the Queen assumed the additional title of India Imperatrix, or Empress of India. The proclamation also made at Calcutta, Bombay, and Madras.
- Jan. 6: The Viceroy installed Rajendra Singh, the young son, aged five, of the late Patiala chief.
- Jan. The Hon. Ashley Eden recalled from Burma to succeed Sir Richard Temple as Lieut.-Governor of Bengal, till 1882.
- Jan. 19: Sir R. Temple visiting the famine-stricken districts.
- Jan. 30: Sir Lewis Pelly meets Nūr Muhammad, the Afghan envoy, at Peshāwar, to secure that British officers should reside in Afghānistān. March 26: Nūr Muhammad died and negotiations ceased.
- Feb. 25: Mahārāja Kunwar Rānaji Jand Bahādur of Nepāl died.
- April: Raids of the Afridis on the north-west frontiers suppressed.
- April 29: Famine relief works organising, reports favourable.
- April 30: Sir Richard Temple succeeds Sir P. Wodehouse as Governor of Bombay, till March 27, 1885.
- May 1 (?): Muhammad Yā'qūb Beg of Kāshghār, defeated by the Chinese, and assassinated. Nov. Kāshghār taken and Eastern Turkistān regained by the Chinese.
- July 3: Sir James Robert Longden appointed Governor of Ceylon.
- July 24: João Tavares de Almeida, Portuguese governor, dies at Panjim. The archbishop, the presiding judge, the colone

A.D.

1877

of the army, and the secretary of State take charge of the administration till Nov. 12, when Antonio Sergio de Sousa, Visconde de Sergio, takes office as Governor-General.

Aug. Drought, followed by famine, visits the Central Provinces, the Panjāb and Upper Provinces. Aug. Nearly a million people reported to have died from want of food. Aug. 12: Public meeting at Madras to call for help. Aug. 15: Indian famine relief fund announced at the Mansion House. Nov. 5: £446,100 received. Fund declared closed by request of the Duke of Buckingham, Governor of Madras. Till May 20, 1878: total received £689,466. 17s.

Aug. 29: Employed on Government famine works 919,771; and 1,326,771 relieved gratuitously. Oct. 7: The crisis reported to be over.

Sept. Rāja Jagatjit Singh, a minor, succeeds his father, Kharak Singh, as Rāja of Kapurthala.

Aug. 29-30: The Jawāks, an Afridi clan, having raided in British territory, are chastised by Col. J. A. H. Pollock. Oct. 21: The Jawāks attacked Ghovizai village, killing and wounding several men. 22: Attack on Togh, near Kohat. 23: They attack Kanmer. 25: Engage a Havildār's party at Shāhkōt, near Kerat, killing five and wounding six. Nov. 9: Gen. Keyes entered their territory, and, 11th, took Paya. 14: An attack at Shādipur was repulsed. Jamu, their stronghold, taken. Dec. They are defeated and dispersed. 8: Proclamation of the Viceroy to the tribe.

Dec. Rev. Thomas Valpy appointed first Bishop of Lahor.

Dec. Sir John Strachey's budget assigns a million and a half to be employed annually as insurance for famines; taxation raised; trade licences assessed, &c.

Dec. 31: "Imperial Order of the Crown of India" instituted for ladies.

1878

Feb. 15: The Jawāks defeated by cavalry. 22: They surrendered unconditionally.

March 14: Bill passed in Council for the control of the Indian press.

April 17: The British ministry instructed the Government of India to send 7,000 native troops to Malta—regarded as a menace

A.D.  
1878

to Russia invading Turkey. May 30: The first contingent arrives. Aug. Removed to Cyprus. Russia orders a mission to Kābul.

April 29: The Queen holds an investiture at Windsor of the Imperial Order of the Crown of India: twelve ladies invested.

May 3: The Visconde de Sergio dies at Goa. A temporary administration formed till Dec. 3, when Caetano Alexandre de Almeida e Albuquerque takes office as Governor-General.

June: General Stoletoff leads the Russian mission of three superior officers to Afghānistān. July 22: They are received in darbār at Kābul, the envoy delivering to the Amīr Sher 'Alī, a letter from the Russian Emperor.

Aug. 14: Lord Lytton writes Sher 'Alī, informing him that General Sir N. Chamberlain is to visit him as a special envoy. 17: 'Abdulla Jān, the Amīr's favourite son and designated heir, dies. 23: Lord Lytton writes offering condolences.

Sept. 2: The Governor-General decides to send a large mission to the Amīr Sher 'Alī. 21: The mission under Sir Neville Chamberlain leaves Peshāwar, with eleven British officers, 234 soldiers, and about 700 camp followers. 22: It is stopped by the Afghān officer at 'Alī Masjid, who refuses to allow the mission to pass. 26: The Governor-General orders a concentration of troops on the Afghān frontier.

Sept. 11: Mengdun Meng, King of Burma, dies, after a reign of thirty-five years. Oct. 2: The death announced. He is succeeded by Thibau (Wongyi, Prince of Thibau) as king.

Oct. 19: The Amīr sends a reply to the Indian Government, regarded as discourteous in tone; and, against the counsel of Sir John Lawrence, war is resolved upon. 31: The Viceroy informs the Amīr Sher 'Alī that, failing an apology and agreement to receive a British mission to Kābul, he would be treated as an enemy—a reply being asked before Nov. 20. Nov. 21: No reply being received, General Sir F. Roberts, with the advanced guard, crossed the Kuram and occupied the Afghān village of Kapuyan. 22: Lord Lytton's proclamation made at Lāhor of the commencement of hostilities, stating that on Sher 'Alī alone rested the responsibility of having exchanged the friendship for the hostility of the Empress of India. 23: General Sir Samuel Browne captures 'Alī Masjid, after a short bombardment. 24: Dhākā and Pishin occupied.

A.D.  
1879

Dec. 2: The British force under General Roberts totally defeated the Afghāns at the Paiwār pass. Dec. 9: Reached the Shatr-gardan pass. 11: Alikhel occupied.

Dec. 7: The Amīr's reply to the Governor-General, received at Lāhor, saying that "if the British Government should desire to send a purely friendly and temporary mission to his country, with a small escort of not more than twenty or thirty members, similar to that which attended the Russian mission, he would not oppose its progress."

Dec. 13: Sher 'Alī flees to Russian Turkistan, leaving his son Ya'qub as recognised Amīr, to defend Kābul. The Russian mission withdrawn.

Dec. 20: The troops under command of General Sir S. Browne occupy Jalālabād. 26: At a "Darbār" held at Kuram Fort, General Roberts proclaims the annexation to the Indian empire of the Kuram district including the valleys of Khost and Dāwar. 30: The Ghwaja pass and the Khojak pass are crossed by the forces under Generals Stewart and Biddulph.

Dec. 26: A treaty of extradition and commerce between the British and Portuguese Governments in respect to their several Indian possessions is signed at Lisbon.

1879

Jan. 1: Darbār held at Jalālabād in honour of the Queen as Empress of India: General Sir Louis Cavignari explains to the Afghān chiefs the objects of the Indian Government.

Jan. 3: General Roberts with his force enters the Khost district. 6: Reaches Matūn which is surrendered by the governor: but the tribesmen attack the force. 27: Returns to Matūn and relieves the native governor, leaving the local Mālikis in charge. 30: The natives attack Roberts's force but are repulsed. Feb. 2: The *Standard* correspondent expelled from General Roberts's camp.

Feb. 16: King Thibau at Māndalé, orders the assassination of eighty-six persons, being all princes of the royal family and their relations.

Feb. 21: Death of Amīr Sher 'Alī at Mazar-i-Sharif.

March: Daring dākaitis made by Rāmoshtis under Vāsudev Balwant Phadke in the districts round Poona.

A.D.  
1879

March 31: About forty-six of the 10th Hussars drowned in crossing the Kābul river.

April 2: General Gough defeats, near Fathiābād, about 5,000 Khagianis, incited to attack him by Yā'qūb Khān.

April 3: Sir Chas. U. Aitcheson, Lieut.-Governor of the Panjab, till April 2, 1887.

April 17: Sir Alfred C. Lyall succeeds Sir George Couper as Lieut.-Governor of N.W. Provinces and Audh.

May 8: Yā'qūb Khān arrives in Sir Samuel Browne's camp at Gandāmak to negotiate. 9: Recognised as Amīr. 26: Treaty arranged by General L. Cavagnari and signed:—The British to occupy Kuram, the Khaibar pass and Pishin valleys; to have a resident at Kābul; and an annual subsidy of six lakhs to be paid to the Amīr. 30: The treaty ratified. June 8: The British troops retire.

May 10: The Rāmoshī Dākāts, under Daulata Rāmoshī, after plundering about Sirūr, appeared at Neri, near Pānwel in the Konkan, wounded five men and carried off Rs. 6070, and at Palaspe wounded three and plundered property valued at Rs. 60,000. Returning to the Dekhan, Major Daniell pursued them, killed Daulata and others, and recovered most of the property taken at Palaspe.

June 27: Lord Lawrence, late Viceroy (1863-68), died; buried in Westminster Abbey.

July 15: Sir Steuart C. Bailey, officiating Lieut.-Governor of Bengal, during absence of Hon. Sir Ashley Eden, till April 24, 1882.

July 21: Vasudev Balvant Phadke, the Brāhman leader of Dākāts, captured at Devar Navadgi by Major Daniell. He was tried at Poona and sentenced to transportation, and sent to Aden; he died there 17th Feb. 1883.

July 24: Sir Louis Cavagnari, the British envoy, and escort received at Kābul.

Aug. 11: Indian Railways Guarantee Act passed.

Aug. A rising in Rampa, the hill division of Godāvari district, from the conduct of the Mansabdār, is put down by troops; the rebels several times defeated, and partially subdued by October.

Sept. 3: Afghān soldiery and the mob besiege the Kābul



A.D.  
1879

residency; charge after charge is made by the escort, but the buildings are fired, and the defenders are massacred to a man—including Sir L. Cavagnari, Mr Wm. Jenkins, C.S.; Lieut. Hamilton, and Dr Ambrose Kelly, with twenty-six cavalry and fifty infantry.

Sept. 5: Mutiny at Harāt—military and civil governors killed.

Sept. 6: General Roberts leaves Simla for Kābul: 16: He issues a proclamation from Alikhel to the Afghān people.

Sept. 19: Attack on General Baker's entrenchments at Shatr-gardan repulsed. 22: A British convoy attacked by Mangals near Shatr-gardan: eight sipāhis and fifteen muleteers killed and mules taken. 24: General Baker's brigade advancing from Shatr-gardan occupies Kūshi. 27: General Roberts is attacked on his march from Alikhel by Mangals and Ghilzāis. 28: He arrives at Kūshi.

Sept. 27: Amīr Yā'qūb Khān arrived at General Baker's camp with his father-in-law Yahiā Khān, his young son Mūsa Khān, the Commander-in-Chief Dāūd Khān, and a large escort.

Sept. 30: Lieut. Kinloch, 12th Bengal Cavalry, assassinated by Afghāns between Chapri and Mandosi in the Kuram valley.

Oct. 2: Col. Money attacked at Shatr-gardan, drives off the Afghāns, who lost severely. 5: General Roberts and his force of 6,617 in all, with eighteen guns, reach Chārasīāb about four miles from Kābul.

Oct. 6: Battle of Chārasīāb: severe contest with an army of between 8,000 and 10,000 Afghāns; the British loss, 18 killed and 70 wounded, whilst the Afghāns left 300 dead and about 98 guns. 8: The Afghān army fled. 10: General Roberts visits Sherpur, and Bala Hisār. 12: He enters Kābul.

Oct. 8: Mr St Barbe leaves the residency at Māndalé with other Europeans, and the king reported to be "drinking."

Oct. 14: Mr G. B. Damant, Political Agent in the Nāgā hills, murdered with his escort on his way to Khonoma, to seize arms stored by the Nāgās. The Nāgās then attacked Kohima, which was defended for thirteen days till relieved by Col. Johnstone from Manipur. A military expedition followed, lasting till March 1880.

Oct. 12: The Amīr Yā'qūb Khān comes to General Roberts to declare his abdication. General Roberts reads his proclama-

A.D.  
1879

tion: city buildings near the Bala Hisar to be levelled to the ground; a heavy fine to be imposed; martial law in the surrounding country to a distance of ten miles; persons convicted of participating in the massacre of 3rd Sept. to be specially dealt with, and rewards offered for their capture; the populace to be disarmed within a week. General J. Hills to be military governor of Kabul, aided by Nawab Ghulam Hussain Khan.

Oct. 16: Gunpowder in the Bala Hisar exploded (supposed treacherously), and much ammunition and arms destroyed. Capt. Shafto and twenty native soldiers killed.

Oct. 17-19: Col. Money and his small force at the Shatr-gardan pass completely surrounded by a host of Ghilzais. 19: On the approach of General H. Gough, sent from Kabul, he sallied out and dispersed them. Money then left Shatr-gardan.

Oct. New rules are issued for newspaper correspondents with the army.

Oct. 20-24: Five prisoners, Mullas and others, hanged at Kabul as murderers of Cavagnari and his attendants.

Oct. 24: General Hughes, in a sharp engagement at Shahjui, near Qandahar, successfully defeated a strong force of Taraki Ghilzais led by Sahib Jan who was killed. General Hughes retired for supplies to Kalat-i-Ghilzai.

Oct. 28: Ya'qub Khan informed that his abdication was accepted. Proclamation of General Roberts announcing the British occupation of Kabul.

Nov. 7: General Macpherson's brigade from Kabul gets into communication at Katasang with General Chas. Gough commanding the leading brigade of General Bright coming from Khaibar.

Nov. 12: General Roberts issues an amnesty proclamation. 14: Time-expired men and invalids sent back to India.

Nov. 15: Mr J. H. Morris, Chief Commissioner Central Provinces, till April 30, 1883.

Oct.-Nov. Of Afghan rebels, &c., 153 were tried: 87 executed as murderers, and 76 released.

Nov. 22: Khonoma besieged and taken from the Nagā rebels. They take up a strong position on a spur of the Japvo. 27: Jotsoma captured, and the thirteen villages of the confederation taken or destroyed.

A.D.  
1879

Nov. 24: In Maidān district the Afghān headmen refused the khālās or government grain, and, assisted by Ghilzāis, attacked the cavalry collecting it, and murdered Sirdār Muhammad Husain Khān, the British agent. The chief Malīk's fort destroyed and his store of grain confiscated. This ends resistance.

Dec. 1: Ya'qūb Khān sent off to India by double marches. 8: Yahia Khān, Zakaria Khān, and the late Vazīr sent to India.

Dec. 8, 9: Combination of tribes under Muhammad Jan Wardak. 10: General Macpherson defeats a body of them at Paghman. 11: Attacked by 9,000 or 10,000 Afghāns, after desperate fighting all day, the Afghāns still held the Takht-i-Shāh heights.

Dec. 12: General Baker's troops take the heights between Beni-Hisār and the Bala-Hisār, the Afghāns losing heavily. 14: More Afghāns and the people from the city occupy the Koh-i-Asmāi. After desperate attacks on immense masses the troops withdraw to Sherpur.

Dec. 19: General Charles Gough advancing from Gandāmak, attacked at Jagdalak, retires into the fort. Dec. 18, 19: Indecisive conflicts.

Dec. 23: Muharram 10, H. 1297: The Afghāns—about 25,000—attack Sherpur camp, and after desperate efforts are defeated with great loss; the Ghilzāis refuse to surrender or retreat. 24: General Charles Gough's force arrived. The Afghān confederation breaks up and disperses. 26: The city and Bala Hisār reoccupied by the British.

Dec. 23: The tribesmen attack Jagdalak and are repulsed. 29: 'Azmatulla Khān, with 2,000 Ghilzāis, made a bold attack on General Francis B. Norman's position at Gandāmak.

Dec. 'Abdul Rahman, son of Afzal Khān, the eldest son of Sher Khān, fled from Turkistān to Balkh.

1880

Jan. Nāgās, from their fort above Khonoma, make a raid on Bāladhan tea-garden, in Kachār, over 80 miles distant, kill the manager, Mr Blyth, and sixteen labourers, plundered and burnt everything in the place.

Jan. 10: Ghazni is held by Muhammad Jān and other sardars with, and on behalf of, the young Mūsa Khān as Amīr.

Jan. 15: The Mohmands, between the Khaibar and Jalālābād,

A.D.  
1880

rise and attempt to cross the Kabul river with 5,000 men, but are repelled by the detachment at Dhāka.

Feb. 6: Afghān correspondence with Russia found at Kābul.

March 13: Sir R. Temple, Governor, leaves Bombay. Mr Lionel R. Ashburner, acting Governor till 28th April.

March 27: The Nāgā fort above Khonoma submitted. Khonoma destroyed, and the Nāgās have to surrender their firearms and pay fines.

March: The tribesmen attacked Fort Battye near Jalālābad: Lieut. Angelo killed.

March 30: General Sir Donald Stewart with his division leaves Qandahār for Kābul. April 19: He is attacked at Ahmadkhei by a large Ghilzai force, and about 3,000 Ghilzais charge home, but are successfully defeated, 1,000 dead being left on the field. 22: He arrives at Ghazni. 23: Again defeats the Ghilzais.

March 31: Muhammad Jān defeated and killed by Hazāras.

April: Sher 'Alī, cousin of the late Amīr, made Governor of Qandahār.

April 12: King Thibau, attacked by small-pox, and to avert the anger of spirits which sent the plague, prepares a great sacrifice of human beings. Thousands of fugitives escape by steamers to Rangūn.

April 13: At a darbār at Kābul, a deputation of Sardārs from Ghazni with the Kābul and Hazāra Māliks, is informed by Mr L. Griffin that Yā'qūb Khān could not be allowed to return to Afghānistān, and that the British army would be withdrawn as soon as an Amīr had been appointed.

April 16: A camp at Duwai attacked by Pathāns and the garrison killed. 25: Col. Jenkins at Chārasīab attacked by some 4,000 Logarīs; reinforced by General Macpherson, he scatters them with great loss.

April 28: Sir James Fergusson succeeds Sir Richard Temple as Governor of Bombay, till 27th March 1885. The Marquis of Hartington succeeds Viscount Cranbrook as Secretary of State for India.

May 5: Sir Donald Stewart arrived at Kābul and took over the chief command from General Roberts.

A.D.  
1880

May 20: Rāmavarmā of Travankor died, and is succeeded by his brother, also named Rāmavarmā.

### MARQUIS OF RIPON, SEVENTH VICEROY.

May 30: The Marquis of Ripon arrives at Bombay as successor to Lord Lytton. June 8: He is installed at Simla.

June 9: The car of Jagannāth was not, as usual, dragged through the streets of Puri on this day.

May: Prince Nyaungok, a refugee from Burma, escaping from Calcutta, organised a band on the Burmese frontier, but advancing, is defeated by the Burmese troops. June: Renewing his attempt he was again repulsed; and was made prisoner by the frontier police. June 27: He enters British territory.

June 9 (? 15): Ayūb Khān, brother of Yā'qūb Khān, leaves Harāt with an army of 7,500 for Qandahār.

July 4: General J. M. Primrose sends General J. Burrows to the Helmand to aid Wali Sher Khān against Ayūb. 11: Encamping opposite Gīrīshk, Sher Khān's troops on the farther bank. 13: Sher Khān's troops deserted to Ayūb Khān; General Burrows crossed and captured the six guns they had.

July 2: Mr Charles E. Bernard succeeds Sir Chas. U. Aitcheson as Chief Commissioner of Burma, till March 2, 1883.

July 16: General Burrows retired to Khushk-i-Nakhud, half way to Qandahār. 27: At Maiwānd, Burrows, with less than 2,500 men, is attacked by about 20,000 Afghāns and totally defeated, losing 934 killed and 175 wounded and missing. The rest retreated to Qandahār. July 28: General Primrose withdrew from the cantonments into the citadel with about 4,000 men, expelled the Durānī inhabitants, and strengthened the defences.

Aug. 3: General Sir F. Roberts ordered to prepare to march to Qandahār. 9: He starts with about 10,000 men, 8,000 camp followers, and 11,000 animals. 15: Reached Ghazni, 98 miles from Kābul. 16: General Primrose made a sortie against Deh Kwāji village, but is repulsed after a severe struggle and the loss of officers and 180 men. 23: Roberts arrived at Kalāt-i-Ghilzī. Ayūb Khān raised the siege of Qandahār and entrenched at Mazra in Arghandāb valley. 31: Roberts enters Qandahār, 313 miles from Kābul.

A.D.  
1880

Aug. 10: 'Abdul Rahman, son of Muhammad Afzal Khan, the eldest brother of Sher 'Ali, finally nominated Amīr at Kabul.  
11: Sir Donald Stewart, with the whole British force of 6,678 men, left Kābul; the last of them reached Peshāwar on Sept. 7.

Aug. 16: Pathān hill tribes attacking the post at Kachh Amadan, beaten off by the native troops; 180 Pathāns killed.

Sept. 1: General Sir F. Roberts attacks Ayūb Khān's army of about 20,000 at Mazra, or Bābā Wali, and after severe fighting, completely defeats them, capturing Ayūb's camp and thirty-two guns. Capt. MacLaine, taken prisoner at Maiwānd, found just murdered. 8: The troops retire by Qwetta to India.

Sept. 18: At Naini Tal a violent storm, resulting in a great landslip, causes the death of forty-two Europeans and 105 natives, with the entire destruction of houses and much property.

Sept. 18: Siwāl Rāi Singh of Jaypur dies childless, and Khaim Singh, a descendant of Jagat Singh, is adopted as successor, under a council of regency till 1882.

Oct. General Macgregor's brigade on its way from Qandahār had to punish the Marī tribe, who had to pay a fine and submit to other penalties for their raids.

Dec. The disturbances in Rampa district continuing, the rebel leader, Chandrayya, is killed, the rebels dispersed, and the obnoxious mansabdār deported to Gopālpur.

Dec. 20: Mr William Patrick Adam, Governor of Madras, till his death, May 24, 1881.

Faridun Jah, Nawāb Nizām of Bengal, arranges with the Secretary of State for India to accept ten lakhs of rupees in full satisfaction of all personal claims.

1881

Jan. 1: The railway from Ahmadābād to Ajmir opened for traffic by Sir Jas. Fergusson, Governor of Bombay.

Jan. Sir Donald Martin Stewart appointed Commander-in-Chief of the Indian Army: assumed charge, 7th April.

March 12: The Bāzār Afridīs raided between Alt-Masjid and Landi-Kotal, are pursued and the cattle recovered. 19-21: The evacuation of the Khaibar carried out.

March 25: Sir Chas. A. Elliott succeeds Sir G. C. Bayley as Chief Commissioner of Aśām, till July 8, 1883.

A.D.  
1881

March 25: Mahārāja Chāma Rājendra Udayār installed by the Governor of Madras as sovereign of Maisur.

April 1: The Amīr 'Abdul Rahman's garrison for Qandahār arrives. 16: Muhammad Hāshim Khān, the new governor, arrives there. 21: General Robert Hume with the British force leaves Qandahār for the Pishān valley *via* Chaman.

April 12: General Kennedy starts from Tānk, and General J. J. H. Gordon from Bannu, with strong forces to punish the Balozai Wazīris for the raid made on Tānk in Jan. 1879. The tribe gave up five of the raiding chiefs; Māshik of the Manakbel, the ringleader, escaped to Kābul, his district was despoiled; Kaniguram, the chief town, reached. May 18: General Kennedy returned to Tānk. Later Māshik was surrendered.

May 24: The Right Hon. Wm. Patrick Adam, Governor of Madras, died at Uttakamand. Mr Wm. Hudleston, acting Governor till Nov. 4.

June 3: The Amīr's governor of Girishk defeated Ayūb Khān's officers, forcing them to leave the fort. 11: At Karez-i-safid, on the Helmand, he again defeated them.

July 26: At Karez-i-atta, close to Maiwānd, Ayūb Khān defeats the Amīr's force under Ghulām Haidar, who left his baggage and about five lakhs of rupees on the field. Ayūb at once occupied Qandahār.

Aug. 6: Ghulām Haidar holds Kalāt-i-Ghīzāi. 13: 'Abdul Rahman starts from Kābul. 21: Ghulām receives reinforcements from Kābul. Sept. 1: The Amīr reaches Kalāt-i-Ghīzāi. Ayūb offers to negotiate, but is refused. Sept. 20: He is defeated by the Amīr at old Qandahār, chiefly through desertion of troops, and abandoning his fourteen guns and baggage, Ayūb flees to Harāt. The Amīr enters Qandahār.

Oct. 1-2: Ayūb is twice defeated by 'Abdul Kudus Khān on the way to Harāt. 2: Ayūb flees to Ghain in Persia. 4: 'Abdul Kudus enters Harāt on behalf of the Amīr.

Nov. 5: Mr Mountstuart Elphinstone Grant-Duff, Governor of Madras, till 1886.

Nov. 10: By decree of the Portuguese government Carlos Eugénio da Silva, Visconde de Paço de Arco, appointed to succeed Caetano Alexandre de Almada e Albuquerque as Governor-General at Goa, till Dec. 23, 1885.

A.D.  
1882

Jan. Lord Ripon visited Rangūn. Government of India remonstrated against the monopolies imposed by Thibau. The monopolies condemned, but not abolished.

Feb. The Burmese foreign minister intimates to the Indian Government that the local officers on the frontier were directed to destroy the boundary marks recently made and station Burmese officials on the spot.

Feb. Afzal Khān selected by the Amīr 'Abdul Rahman, as British agent in Kābul.

April: Thibau sends an embassy to the Viceroy, received at Thyet-myo and sent to India. 30: It reached Simla. May 3: Formally received by the Viceroy. The Māndalé government refused to agree to the terms provisionally adopted, and the negotiations ceased, Aug. 21.

April 15: Mr Theodore C. Hope temporarily finance minister till May 22nd.

April 21: Political massacres said to have recommenced at Māndalé.

April 24: Sir A. Rivers Thompson installed Lieut.-Governor of Bengal, till Aug. 11, 1885.

July 10: A contingent of troops from India ordered to Egypt for the war with Arabi Pāsha. 22: The Seaforth Highlanders left Bombay; landed at Suez, Aug. 8. Aug. 5-31: Other portions of the force leave Bombay and Calcutta.

July 28: A Hindu procession at Salem stopped opposite a mosque with band and playing in defiance of custom, the Muhammadans raised a riot: two Muhammadans killed, and about 150 of both parties wounded. Aug. 16 (Muhammadan feast of 'Id-ul-fitr): The Hindus attacked Muhammadans in a mosque, burnt it, sacked and burnt their houses and killed several, women and children included. The police and better-class Hindus sided with the rioters. Riots followed in several places in South India.

Sept. 29: Sir Muhabbat Khānji, Nawāb of Junāghadh, died. Oct. 1: Bahādur Khānji installed as Nawāb.

Nov. 24: The Sarhind Canal, 500 miles in length, for irrigation, opened by the Viceroy.

Dec. An earthquake in north Gujarāt and part of Rājputāna.



- A.D.  
1882 Dec. 16: The Earl of Kimberley succeeds the Marquis of Hartington as Secretary of State for India.
- 1883 Jan. Rangachārīa Diwān of Maisur died.  
Jan. 17: Mānpur, Alī Rājpur, attacked by a party of Bhils, Rohilas, &c., under Chitu a Bhil, arising from discontentment with the Diwān or chief. The raiders dispersed by Central India Horse and Bombay local police.  
Feb. 2: Mr C. P. Ilbert moves for leave to bring into Council his Criminal Procedure Amendment Bill: it excited much opposition among Europeans. Feb. 28: Great meeting in Calcutta; the opposition led to alterations.  
Feb. 8: Sir Sālār Jang, minister of Haidarābād died of cholera,—greatly regretted.  
March 12: Sir Stewart C. Bayley introduced into Council the Bengal Tenancy Bill.  
March 29: First meeting of the European and Anglo-Indian Defence Association formed at Calcutta.  
April 11: Destructive fire in Māndalé announced.  
April: An Anglo-Indian Association for natives formed in London.  
April: The Myingun prince, son of King Mengdun Meng, who had killed his uncle, the heir apparent, in 1866, and fled to Bengal, escapes to Chandranagar.  
April 27: The Amīr, 'Abdul Rahman, from Jalālabād, summons the Shinwāris; they decline his authority. May 8: He defeats the Shinwāris at Pesh-Bolak. June: Peace made with them.  
May 11: Bābū Surendranāth Bānārji, editor of the *Bengalee* weekly, sentenced to two months' imprisonment for gross libel against Judge Norris.  
May 16: A dreadful inundation in Kachār, the town of Sīlchār nearly all under water, causing great distress. Food, &c., sent from Calcutta.  
July 3-6: Great flood in the Tāpti river, sweeping away two miles of railway and many houses in Surat. Bombay merchants subscribed to relieve the distress.  
July 21: The Indian Government sends to the Amīr of Kabūl the first instalment of a monthly subsidy of a lakh of rupees.

A.D.  
1883

July: Nasr ud-din, Shāh of Persia, sends Mtr Mauasam Khān on an embassy to 'Abdul Rahman Khān. Aug. The envoy reached Quandahār. Sept. 3: The envoy received by the Amīr at Kabul. Left for Mashd about the end of October.

Aug. Major E. Baring succeeded by Sir Auckland Colvin as Finance Minister. Assumed charge, Oct. 8, till Aug. 10, 1887.

Aug. 24: Insurrection of the Ghilzāis under the Mullā Mushk-i-'Alam.

Nov. H.R.H. the Duke of Connaught arrived in Bombay to take the command of the Mīrat division of the Bengal army.

Dec. 4: The first International Exhibition held in India, opened at Calcutta by Lord Ripon in presence of H.R.H. the Duke of Connaught and Indian princes.

Dec. 21: Ilbert Bill compromise: Europeans allowed to claim a jury partly or wholly European.

Dec. The Akā tribes descend on Balipārā, near Tezpur in Āsām, and carry off native forest officers as hostages, making demands of the forest lands. General Sale Hill sent with a force against them.

1884

Jan. 8: General Sale Hill drove back the Akās after a stubborn resistance, and advanced on Barāgion; the prisoners given up and the head men made submission. The force returned to Tezpur, 1st Feb.

Jan. 25: The Ilbert Bill amended and passed.

March 6: Major Alikhanov requested the Turkomān elders at Merv to go to Askābād and confer with Russian authorities.

March: The Kāchmīn hill tribes in North Burma revolt, and carry fire and sword half way to Māndalé. Made a partial occupation of Mogaung.

April 9: Destructive fire at Māndalé.

April: M. Ferry assures the British Ambassador that the French treaties with Burma would be only of a commercial or consular character.

April 22: The Musā Khel Pathāns in the Zhob valley, incited by the fanatic Shāh Jahān, organise an attack on road labourers near Daki or Puh, on the Thal-Chotiāli route, but are beaten off by a party of infantry. A punitive expedition ordered.

A.D.  
1884

May: The Burmese again threaten to destroy the boundary marks and the Konkal British outpost.

June: The Myingun prince escapes in a French steamer to Colombo, but is returned in the same ship to Pondicheri, and detained under supervision.

June 14: The Musā Khel Pathāns made a night attack on an outpost of Thal-Chotiāli, but were repulsed.

Aug. 11: Mahārāo Kengarji Bahādūr installed in the government of Kachh by Sir James Fergusson.

Aug. 24: The Amir of Afghānistān assents to a joint Anglo-Russian Frontier Commission. Sept. 13: The British Commission, under Sir Peter Lumsden, left Quetta for the Helmand and Sarākhhs.

Sept. 22: Taingda Mingyi incites the fears of King Thibau, contrives the escape of jail prisoners, and then, with other officials, leads the troops against them, sets fire to the jails and massacres the escaping prisoners; between 200 and 300 killed.

Sept. 20: Expedition under General Sir Oriel Turner to punish the Musā Khels or Kākar Pathāns of Zhob, started from Quetta for Anambar; most of the tribes at once submitted. Oct. 23: One action, in which fifty-six were killed, completed the subjugation; the leaders fled, but were captured, fined and gave hostages; Shāh Jahān escaped to the Ghilzāis. Nov. 22: The troops return.

Oct. 11: Public meeting at Rangūn memorialises the Government of India on the misgovernment and barbarity of King Thibau, and begs interference for reform or another ruler. The Chamber of Commerce also urge annexation or a change of ruler.

Dec. 3: The Marquis of Ripon retired from the government.

#### THE EARL OF DUFFERIN, EIGHTH VICEROY.

Dec. 13: The Earl of Dufferin installed at Calcutta as Viceroy and Governor-General.

Dec. 13: The Afghān Frontier Commission reached Balā-Murghāb, and the Russian Commissioner not having arrived, it winters there.

Dec. 27: Twelve Māppillas shoot the brother of a man who had renounced Islām; take possession of Trikkalur temple.

- A.D.  
1884 28: A desperate resistance offered, and eleven killed and the twelfth mortally wounded. One private killed, and Lieut. Day and a private wounded. Three taluks disarmed in Feb. 1885.
- 1885 Jan. 15: The Burmese embassy conclude a treaty at Paris, and a French consul is to reside at Mandalé. A letter from M. Ferry of same date to the Burmese foreign minister promised the transport of arms and ammunition through French Tonquin.
- Feb. Alikhanov with troops from Merv tries to get possession of Panjdeh for the Russians, and occupies Aka-Tapa, Zulfiqar Pass on the Hari Rôd, and the Pul-i-Kishti. March 29: The Russian troops fix a quarrel on the Afghans and attack and kill about 500 men. The property of Capt. Charles E. Yate and his companions looted by Tekke Turkoman and other troops. General Komaroff proclaims the annexation of Panjdeh.
- March 11: Bengal Tenancy Act passed by Council.
- March 16: The Kachins had retaken Bhämo with Chinese assistance, and after a long siege the Burmese retake it.
- March 27: Sir James Fergusson retires from the Governorship of Bombay, and Mr James B. Peile acts as Governor. 30: Baron Reay assumes the Governorship, till April 12, 1890.
- March 31: The Amîr 'Abdul Rahman arrives at Râwal-pindi to meet the Viceroy. April 6: He attends a parade of 17,000 troops, and is present at a state banquet. 8: Received in darbâr and presented with a sword of honour. He is invested with the G.C.S.I.
- April: The Bombay-Burma Trading Corporation, lessees of Ningyan teak forests, complained to Mr C. E. Bernard, the chief commissioner, of the interference by the Burmese with the terms of their contracts. He appealed to the Foreign Minister. Aug. 12: The High Court of Ava decided that the Corporation had defrauded the king of eleven lakhs, fined them double that sum, and five lakhs to be paid the foresters in the employ of the Corporation. The king refuses the arbitration of the Viceroy.
- May 14: The Burmese embassy at Rome concludes a treaty with the German government negotiated by Baron von Kendl.
- May 1: A gang of Mäppillas in Ponnâni taluk murdered a Cheramân and his family. 3: Having seized the house of a Nambütiri Brahman landlord, they are all killed there by the troops.

A.D.  
1885

May: A native volunteer corps formed under the Commander-in-Chief.

May: M. Haas arrived at Māndalé as French consul; he endeavoured to establish a French bank, to run a French flotilla on the Irāwadi, to work the ruby mines, to construct a French railway in Upper Burma, and to take the Ningyan forests if the Corporation's lease were cancelled.

May 30-31: Severe earthquake at Srinagar, Kashmīr, eighty-seven killed. Successive shocks till June 20,—3,081 deaths and 70,000 dwellings reported destroyed.

June 24: Lord Randolph Churchill appointed Secretary for India.

July 8: Sir Frederick S. Roberts announced to succeed Sir Donald Stewart as Commander-in-Chief.

Aug. The Deb Rājā of Bhūtān had a dispute with the Penlosor governors, and after some fighting is deposed and forced to take refuge with the Lamas.

Aug. 28: The British Government insist that British subjects in the position of the Bombay-Burma Corporation must receive a fair trial, and request the suspension of action till this is done. Sept. 20: The Burmese stop the company's rafts. Oct. They decline any arbitration or to suspend action.

Sept. 12: Ranbir Singh, Mahārājā of Kashmīr, dies, and is succeeded by his son, Pratāp Singh, who proves foolish and incompetent.

Oct. M. Haas, French agent at Māndalé, announced unattached "on account of health."

Oct. 22: The Chief Commissioner of Burma sends an ultimatum to King Thibau, requiring the acceptance of a permanent Resident, the entire suspension of proceedings against the Bombay-Burma Corporation till the Resident arrived. The steamer would wait reply till 6th Nov. Nov. 7: King Thibau called upon all his officials to expel all English. 9: His reply received was tantamount to an evasion of the terms.

Oct. The Limbin prince, son of the Burman heir-apparent murdered in 1866, left British protection at Maulmein and at the head of exiled chiefs of Kengtung state sought to overthrow Thibau.

A.D.  
1885

Nov. 12: The Russian and British Afghan Delimitation Commissioners meet at Zulfiqar Pass and carry the work to Maruchak.

Nov. Three servants of the Bombay-Burma Co. massacred at Kendat on the Chindwin river.

Nov. 14: General H. Prendergast advanced with troops up the Irāwadi to Thayet-Myo, the frontier town. 17: Minhla and Gwegyaung-Kamyo forts captured after some hours' fighting. 22: Nyaungu taken and dismantled. 24: Pakokku and Myingyan taken. 26: Two ministers with a letter from Thibau offering to grant all asked in the ultimatum and requesting an armistice. Surrender only could now be listened to. 27: At Ava the Burmese troops lay down their arms and twenty-eight guns are taken. 28: The fleet reach Māndalé, and Thibau surrenders himself and his kingdom. 29: Thibau and his family sent off to Rāngūn in a steamer. Dec. 14: They arrive at Madras. Finally he was interned at Ratnagiri in Western India.

Nov. 24: The Franco-Burmese convention of Jan. 15 was ratified by the President at Paris and published Nov. 26.

Dec. 2: Gwāliar citadel granted by Lord Dufferin to Mahārāja Jayaji Sindia for fifteen lakhs of rupees.

Dec. 1: Proclamation of Thibau's surrender, dethronement, and deportation, and the administration assumed by the British officers.

Dec. 18: Sir Arthur Phayre, the first Commissioner of British Burma, died.

Dec. 18: Mr C. E. Bernard, Chief Commissioner of Burma.

Dec. 19: General Prendergast with a strong force went up the river. 28: He arrived at Bhāmo, and left General Norman with a sufficient force. 29: Rebels defeated at Maulshobo by Major Williamson.

Dec. 23: Caetano Alexandre de Almada e Albuquerque relieved of the Government of Goa. His successor, Francisco Joaquim Ferreira de Amaral, till Oct. 28, 1886.

Dec. 2: Lord Dufferin holds a darbār at Gwāliar and formally restores the fortress to Sindia, which had been held since its capture by Sir Hugh Rose in June 1858.

Dec. 25: Col. Street, Commissioner of Pegu, defeated 150 rebels marching on Pegu: twenty of them slain.

A.D.  
1886

Jan. 1: Lord Dufferin proclaims the Ava territories part of the British dominions.

Jan. Dākāts pillage outside Māndalé; sharp conflicts occur with bands of them; two pretenders to the throne appear with them; Alaungphā, a pretender, captured: tried and shot. Taingda Mingyi, Thibā's minister, accused of murder, sent temporarily to India. Died at Rangūn, May 31, 1896.

Jan. 16: Burmese defeated at Kadol; and at Kunna; thirty-six insurgents killed. 19: The rebel chiefs flee. 27: Rebels defeated on the Mas river by Major Williamson.

Jan. 19: Grand military review held by Lord Dufferin at Dehli—35,000 troops present.

Jan. 29: Income Tax Bill passed by the Indian Council.

Feb. 7: The Earl of Kimberley succeeds Sir Randolph Churchill as Secretary of State for India (second time).

Feb. 12: The Viceroy, Lord Dufferin, along with Sir F. Roberts, arrive at Māndalé, are well received, leave 23rd.

Feb. 13: Panjdeh, given up to Russia in July 1885, is entered.

Feb. 16: Lieut.-Gen. Sir Charles G. Arbuthnot, Commander-in-Chief, Bombay, till Dec. 10.

March 6: The Chief Commissioner, Mr C. E. Bernard, issues pacific proclamation to the Burmese. 12: He assumes office at a Māndalé.

March 18: At Yindowango 400 Burmese rebels surprised and defeated. A week later forty rebels killed at Zemethen. Mr St Barbe killed in Bassein district while attacking dākāts.

March 31: General Prendergast leaves Māndalé, and General Geo. S. White takes command of the troops in Burma.

April 15: The adherents of the Myingun prince, a son of King Mengdun Meng, rushed a police station and burnt about 800 houses in the city and many more in the suburbs of Māndalé.

May: Col. Fitzgerald leads a successful expedition against the Burmese rebels; some insurgent leaders surrender.

May 15: All Burma included by decree in British India.

June 6-7: Defeat of Burmese insurgents under Bo Shwe by Mr Phayre at Neape in the Minhla jangals. 8: Mr Phayre killed. 12: Capt. Dunsford killed in a conflict with 500 dākāts at Salem. 19: Major Hailes repulsed at Tamū.

A.D.  
1886

June 21: Ali Jah Jayajirāv Sindia of Gwiliar died; succeeded by his son, a boy, with a regency.

July: Increased dākalt in Upper and Lower Burma. 13: The Myingaing prince offered Rs. 2,000 for the head of Sir Charles Bernard, the Chief Commissioner, and threatened to burn the Māndalé palace, used as public offices and residence of the headquarters' staffs. 26: Lieut. Higgins defeated rebels, who lost 150 killed and wounded. Aug. 1: Several sharp skirmishes—Major Aitkinson killed.

July: The Afghānistān delimitation completed. Sept. 6: The Joint Commission dissolved. The first pillar was formally erected Nov. 12, 1885.

Aug. 4: The Right Hon. Sir Richard A. Cross appointed Secretary of State for India; created Viscount Cross, Aug. 19.

Aug. 16: A high flood of the Irāwadi bursts the embankment on the west of the suburbs of Māndalé; much destruction of property and some loss of life. 25: Inundation subsiding.

Sept. 17: General Sir Herbert Macpherson, Commander-in-Chief of Madras army, arrived at Māndalé to take charge of operations in Burma. Oct. 20: Died of fever on the Irāwadi near Prom.

Oct. 5-8: The Hindu Durgā-pujā and Muslim Muharram festivals coinciding, great riots occur at Dehli, quelled by the military.

Oct. 28: Augusto Cesar Cordoso de Carvalho, Governor-General of Goa.

Oct. Rising in Afghānistān against taxation: treasure seized in transit.

Nov. 2: Minhla burnt by Burmese insurgents. 9: Sir F. Roberts arrives at Rangūn, to pacify the country. 18: He reaches Māndalé. 23: Col. Holt captures the position at Puzan Myang: Tām-ban the rebel leader and his son killed. Expeditions against the dākalt chiefs, Bo Shwe and Hla U, under General R. J. C. Low and Major Wm. P. Symons, capture their strongholds and disperse the bands.

Dec. 8: The Right Hon. Sir Robert Bourke succeeds the Right Hon. M. E. Grant Duff as Governor of Madras; created Lord Connemara, May 12, 1887.



A.D.  
1886

Dec. 9: Lieut.-General Sir Charles G. Arbuthnot, Commander-in-Chief, Madras, till March 6, 1891.

Dec. 12: Col. Wm. F. Gatacre with the Bombay Lancers dispersed the rebels at Pakokku.

Dec. 31: A fire occurs in the booths at a fair at Madras: great panic, about 405 people lost their lives.

1887

Jan. 1: The Kyimyin prince—a pretender—attacked and killed, and his followers dispersed. Jan. Col. E. Stedman despatched with troops to Nyaunggywé in the Shān states, to relieve Saw Maung the Sawbwa, who was attacked by the Limbin prince, son of Mendat, the brother of King Mengdun Meng. Jan. 24: Attack on the bandit Bo Shwe's camp; he escaped.

Jan. 17: The Marmagão harbour, improved to accommodate sea-going vessels, is opened. Railway from Goa opened for 47 miles, towards Hubli.

Jan. 27: Kun Saing the Sawbwa of the state of Thibaw is the first Shān chief to render allegiance.

Feb. 12: General Sir F. Roberts leaves Mandalé after organising the military and police, leaving the Upper Burma force under Gen. Sir Geo. White.

Feb. 16: The Jubilee of the Queen-Empress celebrated in India and Burma with great magnificence; schools, hospitals, and halls founded.

March 5: Wuntho Sawbwa makes his submission, but refuses to come in personally; he pays the tribute.

March 9: Bo Shwe's gang are defeated, he escapes. Oct. 1. Bo Shwe, after fifteen years' brigandage, from Mintha is pursued in Lower Burma, and killed by mounted infantry.

March 12: Mr C. H. T. Crosthwaite succeeds Sir C. E. Bernard as Chief Commissioner of Burma. March 22: Col. Dance defeats a party of dakaits.

April 2: Mr Jas. B. Lyall succeeds Sir Ch. U. Aitchison as Lieut.-Governor of the Punjab, till March 5, 1892.

April: In Sagaing, the notorious bandit, Hla U, murdered by his own followers, who broke up into small bands, and terrorised the forest tracks. 20: Oktamā in Mibu defeated with loss of twenty-three men.

A.D.  
1887

April 19: The Amīr 'Abdul Rahman's troops defeated by the Ghilzais. 25: Again defeated at Kalāt-i-Ghilzai.

May 12: Meetings of Afghan Frontier Commission at St Petersburg temporarily closed. July 6: Resumed. 20: Questions settled.

May 23-24: Destructive cyclone at Calcutta: about 700 lives lost, and the "Sir John Lawrence" and tug "Retriever."

May 23: The Limbin prince, son of Prince Mindāt, having escaped from Moulmein and joined a confederacy of chiefs, attacked Saw Maung, Sawbwa of Thibau; he now surrenders and is sent a prisoner to Calcutta.

June 9: Mutiny of Ghilzais at Harāt suppressed with much bloodshed. June 13 and 16: The Amīr's general, Ghulām Haidar, defeats them. July 26: Reinforced by 450 regular troops, deserters from Harāt garrison, they gather at Atargarh, and were attacked at Sura or Kotaldab, defeated and dispersed, the fugitives seek asylum in British territory.

June 19: Quetta with the Pishm, Thal-Chotiali, and Sibi districts of Baluchistān annexed to British territories; placed under Col. Sir R. G. Sandeman, appointed while on furlough.

June 21: Jubilee of the reign of Queen Victoria celebrated in Westminster Abbey, attended by the Mahārāja of Indor and many Indian princes.

July 13: Timūr Shāh, the leader of the Harāt mutineers, executed at Kābul.

Aug. 14: Ayūb Khān escapes from Teherān and enters Afghānistān near Harāt with a few followers; attacked by a party of Afghāns, he is driven back early in Sept. to Pernia where he continues in hiding.

Aug. 31: At Mashakai a severe contest between insurgents and the Amīr's troops. Sept. 7: The rebel leader, Jalandar Khān, defeated at Makar and captured.

Sept. The Nizām of Haidarābād offered twenty lakhs of rupees annually for three years, for the defence of the north-west frontier. Oct. 10: Acknowledged with thanks.

Oct. 16: Camp near Chindwin captured; Major Kennedy and Capt. Beville killed, and about fifty dakaits.

Oct. 25: Subscriptions to Lady Dufferin's Jubilee Fund for

A.D.  
1887

Native Female Medical Service in India amounted to Rs. 478,465, and in England £1,770.

Oct. 31: The Kapurthala Rāja offers his army and five lakhs of rupees for the defence of the Indian frontiers.

Nov. 6: Ayūb Khān surrenders himself to the British representative at Mashhad.

Nov. 21: Sir Auckland Colvin, Finance Minister, succeeds Sir Alfred C. Lyall as Lieutenant-Governor of the N.-Western Provinces, till Nov. 28, 1892.

Dec. 10: The Amīr of Afghānistān issues an amnesty proclamation.

1888

Jan. The Sikkim Rāja, under the influence of Tibetans, having, in contravention of his treaty, erected a fortified wall across the road over Jalāplā pass, and Tibetans occupied Lingtu, 1,000 troops are sent ostensibly to repair the road to Tibet. The Rāja and Dalai Lāma prove obstinate to the Viceroy's counsel: an expedition is prepared.

Feb. 9: Lord Dufferin announces his intention of resigning, for private reasons.

March 15: The Dalai Lāma, given till this date to withdraw his Tibetans from Lingtu, in Indian territory, took no notice of the intimation, and Col. Graham with about 2,000 men, advances. 20: The advanced stockade at Jeluk stormed and the Tibetans retired and began to fortify at Takolā and Jalāplā pass. 21: Lingtu found deserted and the fortifications ordered to be destroyed.

May 9: The Afghāns defeat a raid of Turkomāns who wished certain families of the clan to cross into Russian territory.

May: An expedition sent against Sawlapaw, chief of the Eastern Karen-ni, who had attacked Maukmé, expelling the Sawbwa, occupying the town and devastating the country. He retires before the force, but returns on their withdrawal in July.

May 22: The Tibetans, reinforced, attack General Graham's camp at Gnatong, but are repulsed.

May: Maung Po-saw raises a rebellion in Mogaung district, exciting the Kachins to aid him; a desperate attack made on the stockaded town of Mogaung, repulsed by the Gurkha military police. The Kachins refuse to submit, and an expedition under General Sir G. White proceeds against them in the cold season.

A.D.  
1888

June 19: Major L. R. Batty and Capt. H. B. Urmistone and five sipāhis murdered by Akāzāis while exploring on the border near the Black Mountain.

Aug. Is-hāq Khān, cousin of the Amīr, and Governor of Afghān Turkistān, being summoned to Kābul, revolts. He attempted to gain the Bāmiyān pass, but the Amīr's general forestalled him. Sept. 4 (? 29): He is attacked at Tāsh-kargan by Ghulām Haidar, but defeats his left wing; Ghulām attacks with his right, and defeats Is-hāq. Is-hāq a fugitive in Russian territory.

Sept. 24: Col. Graham attacked the again reinforced Tibetans at Jalāpla pass and drove them out with great loss, and pursued them to Chumbi: the Rāja had fled. Graham's advance suspended, and the expedition recalled.

Sept. General J. W. McQueen commands "The Hazāra Field Force" of four columns to avenge the death of Major Batty and Capt. Urmistone. Oct. 4: Seizes Manakadana. General Wm. Galbraith defeats the enemy, who lose 200 men. 5: The enemy entrenched at Kotkai dislodged and a severe defeat inflicted, a body of Ghāzīs being cut off to a man. 18: General McQueen advances and burns their villages. Palōši and Maidān, the strongholds of the Hindustāni fanatics, taken. 21-30: The enemy hasten to make submission and pay fines. Nov. 2: General Channer takes Gorafar peak of the Chaila mountains, 9,500 feet. 5: Return commenced. 18: The Akāzāis, Fasanzāis, &c., finally submit.

Nov. 12: The Earl of Dufferin created Marquis of Dufferin and Earl of Ava.

#### THE MARQUIS OF LANSDOWNE, NINTH VICEROY.

1888 Dec. 10: Lord Dufferin departs and the Marquis of Lansdowne is installed as ninth Viceroy.

Dec. 23: Raid of the Chins on the British border.

Dec. 26: 'Abdul Rahman fired at by a soldier of the 4th Harāti regiment at Mazan-i-Sharīf, but he missed him and was at once cut down.

1889 Jan. 1: General H. Collett, with a force from Fort Stedman (Maingthauk) to Karen-ni defeats native chiefs. 9: His and Col. J. J. Harvey's columns reach and capture the capita

A.D.  
1889

Saulōn; the rebel chief, Saulapā, had fled. His nephew, Saulāwi, inducted as chief of the tributary state in subordinate alliance.

Jan. The fortress of Quetta completed.

Jan. 23: H.R.H. the Duke of Connaught with the Duchess arrived at Haidarābād on a visit to the Nizām.

Jan. 28: The Lūshai hill tribes made a raid into Tiparā, destroying villages, killing about a hundred people and carrying off nearly as many prisoners.

Feb. 3: The Amir's troops under Ghulām Haidar Khān defeated the Shinwāri insurgents. 20: Ghulām Haidar is made governor-general.

Feb. 6: Major Francis Howard stormed the dākait position near Mount Pōpā, south-east of Pagan.

Feb. 23: By decree Augusto Cesar Cardoso de Carvalho transferred from India to the Cape Verde Islands. April 11: Vasco Guedes de Carvalho e Menezes appointed to the Indian governorship.

Feb. 27: The Taungthū-Māndalé railway, 220 miles long, connecting Upper and Lower Burma, completed, and opened March 1 for traffic. It was sanctioned Sept. 1886.

March 9: Hkama, the capital of the Lepu Kachins, and seven-teen villages destroyed in punishment of recent raids and rebellion.

March 27: Sakkar bridge over the Indus opened. 31: There were now 13,671 miles of railway open and 1,438 miles under construction.

April 1: Sir Geo. White, at Rangūn, hands over charge of the Burma command to General Sir Benjamin Gordon, Commander-in-Chief of Madras.

April 13: General Sir George B. Wolseley leads an expedition against the Pōnkan Kachins, south-east of Bhāmo. 18: Captures a village. May: He returns to Bhāmo.

April: Treasonable correspondence of the Mahārāja of Kashmīr and his late Diwān, Lakshman Dās, discovered by the Resident. The Mahārāja, who was notoriously unfit for rule, abdicates, and a council of state appointed.

April: The Tashōn Chins are punished for raids on Indin and Kalé, and 200 kidnapped captives recovered.

May 11: Great fire in Māndalé; about 450 houses burnt.

A.D.  
1889

May: Severe famine in Ganjām, about 15,000 persons on relief works; cholera breaks out, and about 1,400 die weekly. June 18: Native chiefs aid in relief; 9,400 still on public works; 865 deaths from cholera reported in one week. July 9: Employed on works, 15,425; deaths in a week, 602.

June 2: Mr Dyson, assistant commissioner, and others killed in an attack upon Burmese dākāts.

June: The dākāit leader Ōktamā captured, in Minbu district and most of his lieutenants and other leaders surrendered or were killed or captured.

June 29: The Government issues a resolution to borrow 200 lakhs of rupees at 4 per cent. for the public service. July 30: Subscription closed.

July 23: Lieuts. K. J. Mackenzie and H. G. Majendie with mounted infantry defeated and killed the dākāit chief Bo Kayl Tha.

Aug. Tāntia Bhīl, a robber chief of the Central Provinces, captured. Oct. Convicted of murder in 1879. Dec. 4: Executed at Jabalpur.

Sept. 8: Mr A. P. MacDonnell officiates as Chief Commissioner of Burma for Sir C. H. T. Crosthwaite, till 8th Dec., when Sir C. Crosthwaite resumed charge as Chief Commissioner, till Dec. 10, 1890.

Nov. 9: H.R.H. Prince Albert Victor of Wales received at Bombay by Lord Reay and H.R.H. the Duke of Connaught. 15: At Haidarābād. 19: At Madras. 23: Visited Maisur. Dec. 20: Arrives at Rangūn. Dec. 24: At Māndalé.

1890

Jan. 3-13: H.R.H. the Prince of Wales received by Lord Lansdowne at Calcutta—great festivities. 14: At Banāras. 18: At Lucknow. 20: In N.W. Provinces. 25: Reaches Lāhor. 31: Visits the Khaibar pass. Feb. 9: Dehli. March 22: Returned to Bombay. 28: Embarked for home.

Jan. 10: General Wm. P. Symons, in an expedition against the Chins, receives the submission of the Yokwa Chins. March: The Tashōn tribes and the Baungshē gave up captives and paid the fines levied on them. April: At Fort White and Hāka military posts established.

Feb. 2: Sir R. G. Sandeman makes a military expedition through the Zhob valley to secure the survey and opening of a

- A.D.  
1890 road through the Zhob, Barhan, and Bori valleys to promote commerce.
- March 13: H.R.H. the Duke of Connaught, Commander-in-Chief, Bombay army, retires and leaves; General Sir G. R. Greaves succeeds, till April 1, 1893.
- March 11: A Chinese Amban from Lhāsa arrives at Calcutta.
- 17: A treaty that Sikkim is recognised as a British feudatory state is agreed to. The Rājā flees to Tibet. April: He is arrested in Nepāl; lives in retirement.
- April 12: The Right Hon. Geo. R. Canning, Lord Harris, becomes Governor of Bombay in succession to Lord Reay,—till Feb. 16, 1895.
- May 31: Major-General B. L. Gordon made over the Burma command to Brigadier-General Sir Geo. B. Wolseley.
- July: The dākāt leader, Bo. Yanyun, surrenders to Mr Macdonald. Aug. He is transported for life.
- Aug. 9: Great flood of the Irāwadi, Māndalé endangered.
- Sept. 21-24: Takendrajit Singh, commander-in-chief of Manipur, dethroned the rājā, his elder brother, Sūra Chandra Singh, and set up his brother, Kula Chandra Dhaya Sing, the juvarājā, in his place; the Rājā Sūra Chandra retired to Calcutta.
- Oct. 22: The Black Mountain expedition or demonstration under General Sir J. M. McQueen sets out; Nov. 3: returns.
- Dec. 10: Sir Alexander Mackenzie succeeds Sir C. Crosthwaite as Chief Commissioner of Burma, till April 10, 1895.
- Dec. 17: Sir Charles A. Elliot succeeds Sir Steuart C. Bayley as Lieut.-Governor of Bengal.
- 1891 Jan. 2: Punitive force sent against the Chins and other tribes reaches Theta; after a contest it is surrendered.
- Jan. 8: By decree Vasco Guedes de Carvalho e Menezes is relieved of the government at Goa, and Francisco Maria da Cunha appointed 125th governor, till Feb. 4, 1892.
- Jan. 12: Great fire at Poona: many houses destroyed.
- Jan. 23: Beilby Lawley, Baron Wenlock, takes charge as Governor of Madras, till March 18, 1892.
- Jan. Punitive expedition to Momeit, a Shān state, to punish outrages; a village burned, and rebels killed.

A.D.  
1891

Feb. 15: Kanbau chiefs in Upper Burma punished for raiding; several villages destroyed; the chiefs submit, give up captives, and pay fines to Capt. F. M. Rundall.

Feb. 19: The Sawbwa of Wuntho rebels. Major O. S. Smyth with 400 Europeans reinforced. 22: The Sawbwa deposed by proclamation, and his territory annexed. 24: Wuntho, held in force by the rebels, attacked and carried after a desperate resistance, the Sawbwa flees, and his palace is burnt. Capt. A. Hutchinson defeats the rebels at Okpho. 26: General G. B. Wolseley takes command at Wuntho. March 3: He holds a darbār at Wuntho; the British flag hoisted. With Col. Macpherson he advances into the Wuntho country, and the Sawbwas of Wuntho and Kalé retreat.

March 19: The Factory Bill for the protection of women and children passed. The "Age of Consent to Marriage Bill" passed.

March 19: Expedition under General Elles to the Black Mountain: the Pioneers attacked by Gházis. April 5: Sharp engagement. 7: Sappers making road attacked, fourteen sipāhis killed. 18: Machai peak ascended.

March 22: Jas. W. Quinton, Chief Commissioner of Assam, arrived at Manipur with Col. Skene and 470 Gurkhas and officers to instal the regent and remove the Senāpati. 23: The Senāpati, Takendrajit Singh, refused to surrender. 24: His arrest resisted in a sharp struggle in the fort; the Manipuris attacked the residency; then the Senāpati invited Mr Quinton, Col. Skene, Mr Grimwood, and three others into the palace and assassinated them. At midnight the residency was again attacked; the force with Mrs Grimwood retire, taking the wounded with them. 30: They arrive at Lakhipur. 28: Lieut. C. J. W. Grant, with eighty sipāhis, started from Tamu in Burma. 31: Entrenched at Thobal, and held out against the Manipur army till April 7: only one killed.

April: The Mūllās of the Miranzai valley preach a *jihad* against the British, and are headed by Sayyid Mir Bāshā holding the Samana heights. General Sir W. Lockhart, with 7,000 men, starts from Kohat to resist the Orakzāis, who make a sudden attack but are repulsed. 17-18: Sir W. Lockhart captures outposts. 19-20: The enemy dispersed and villages burnt: about



A.D.  
1891

300 Orakzais killed. 22: The Akhel tribe attacked: severe fighting and villages destroyed. 29: The Shaikans punished, their towers destroyed. May 3: Several tribes accept conditions and submit. May 12: The tribes seek peace and restore stolen property. 17: The troops ordered to return.

April 25: About 2,000 Manipuris driven from their entrenched camp by Col. Th. Graham's force. 26: The forces find the Manipur palace blown up and the regent, Senapati, and other princes fled. May 8: The regent, Kula Chandra, and his minister, the Tongal general, captured; and a fortnight later the Senapati Takendrajit Singh.

April 25: Two young Pārw women throw themselves, or are thrown, from the University tower, Bombay—the cause not discovered.

June 9-20: The Manipur regent, the Senapati, Angas Sena, a younger brother, and the Tongal general tried and sentenced to death. Aug. 10: The sentence on the Senapati and Tongal general confirmed; the regent and his younger brother to be transported for life to the Andaman islands. Aug. 13: Takendrajit and the Tongal general hanged at Manipur.

Aug. Capt. Yanoff, with a military force, stops Capt. Young-husband and Lieut. Davidson travelling on the Afghan frontiers; the Russians retire on the advance of a party of Gurkhas.

Sept. 13: Chura Chand, a relative of the late Mahārāja, selected to govern Manipur as "Rāja," and being only five years old, the state to be administered during his minority by a British officer.

Oct. 23: The Viceroy visits Kashmir: honourably received at Srinagar. The powers of the Mahārāja increased.

Nov. General Wolseley transferred to Belgaum.

Dec. 2: The Kunza and Nāgar tribes, induced by the intrigues of Russia, attack parties making roads near Gilgit; Lieut.-Col. A. G. A. Durand, the British agent, takes Nilt fort. Dec. 20-22: Capt. Colin Mackenzie, Lieut. Manners Smith, and others force their way near Nilt, occupying other places; Ja'far Khān of Nāgar submits and the war ends.

Dec. 12: The dākat Bo Le killed and his followers dispersed by Lieut. Magrath, assistant commissioner of Katha.

- A.D.  
1891 The revised totals of the 1891 Census of India showed a population of 287,289,783 on an area of 1,553,925 square miles. Of the population 72.28 per cent. were Hindūs, 19.97 Musalmāns, 3.24 Forest tribes, and 2.48 per cent. Buddhists almost exclusively in Burma; and there were 2,284,191 Christians, 1,907,836 Sikhs, 1,416,109 Jains, 89,887 Parsis, and 17,180 Jews, or together about 2 per cent.
- 1892 Jan. 1: General Sir Frederick S. Roberts, Commander-in-Chief, created a peer as Baron Roberts of Kandahar.
- Jan. 6: Major Yule, after two days' fighting, captured Sadon. Lieut. Macnab successful in the Chin districts. Feb. 19-28: The Kachins repulsed by Lieut. Harrison in their attack on Sadon (re-named Fort Harrison). Major Yule successfully advanced and joined Capt. Davies at Sadon; continued fighting there.
- Feb. The Russian Government declares the action of Capt. Yanoff in interfering with Capt. Younghusband and Lieut. Davidson to be illegal, and apologises.
- Feb. 4: Francisco Teixeira da Silva appointed Governor-General at Goa, in place of Francisco Maria da Cunha.
- Jan. 29: Colonel Sir Robert G. Sandeman, Governor-General's agent in Baluchistan, died; succeeded, March 22, by Major-General Sir J. Browne, who died at Quetta, June 13, 1896.
- Feb. 11: Petroleum discovered in Asām; large quantities obtained.
- March: Early in the month, 32,855 employed on relief works, chiefly in Madras. April 1: On famine relief works: 48,000 in Madras, 17,000 in Bengal, 33,000 in Rājputāna, 28,000 in Burma, and about 15,000 in Maisur and Bombay.
- March: Falam, the headquarters of the Tāshons in Burma, occupied by the British.
- March 14: Minlaung, a noted dākait, captured at Kudaung about Feb. 26, sentenced to death with others. 30: Sentence confirmed.
- March 30-31: Great fire at Māndalē, destroying above 4,000 houses—a large part of the city, the telegraph office, and property valued at thirty lākhs of rupees.
- March 31: The Viceroy opens the new Bombay Tansa water

A.D.  
1893

works, designed by Major Tulloch, and which had cost fifteen million rupees.

April 2: Lüshais attack the tea estate of Būrtñchera and kill fifty-two labourers. Advance of Capt. J. Shakespear, superintendent of the South Lüshai hills. About 24th: Conflicts, and villages destroyed. 26: Several chiefs surrender to Mr Robt. B. McCabe. May: They gradually settle down.

May 2: Sir Alex. Mackenzie, Chief Commissioner of Burma, left in ill health. May 23: Sir F. W. R. Fryer officiates till May 3, 1894.

May, June: Heavy rains in Madras. May 5: 64,000 employed on famine relief works in South India. Rain in Bengal; total on relief works, 71,000.

May 22: Mahārāja Mangal Singh of Alwar dies; his heir a minor ten years old. May 25: His minister assassinated.

June: The Hazāras of Oruzghān revolt against the taxation imposed by the Amīr and defeat his troops who lose severely July: Many tribes unite to resist the Amīr's harsh rule.

June: Capt. Yanoff, with a strong military escort from Ferghāna, proceeds into Shighnān. July 24: He orders a few Afghān troops at Somatāsh near the Yeshil-kul to surrender and on their refusing his Kosaks fire on them. Sept. 14-Oct. 3: Capt. Yanoff and his force returned to Marghilan.

July: Good monsoon rains; relief works diminished.

Aug. 19: The Earl of Kimberley appointed (third time) Secretary of State for India, till March 10, 1894.

Aug. 20: The Governor of Qandahār repulsed by Hazāra insurgents. The Amīr's troops capture Kamsin from the rebels, but with heavy loss. Sept. They occupied Oruzghān.

Aug. Aman-ul-Mulk, Mehtar of Chitral, died; Oct. 17: his second son, Afzal-ul-Mulk, seized the authority, and his elder brother, Nizām-ul-Mulk, fled to Gilgit. Nov. His uncle, Sher Afzal Khān, usurps the government, and Afzal-ul-Mulk is killed. Dec. Nizām-ul-Mulk returns and defeats Sher Afzal Khān who flees to Afghānistān.

Oct. 5: General Sir Wm. Lockhart commands the Isazai expedition against the Black Mountain tribes.

Oct. 14: The Chins rise in rebellion, and in a fight at Pombai

- A.D.  
1892 near Fort White they killed seven sipāhis; Lieut. Henegan arriving with fifty sipāhis, they retired; Fort White is reinforced by Lieut. Wardell.
- Oct. 25: 'Abdul Khudas Khān, the Amīr 'Abdul Rahman's general, died.
- 1893 Jan. 6: Col. A. H. Turner occupies Bulandkbel on the Afghan frontier.
- Jan. Nizām-ul-Mulk recognised as Mehtar of Chitral by the British. 28: Dr Geo. S. Robertson, agent at Gilgit, sent with a mission to Chitral. Left in June.
- Jan. 17-30: The Kachins make attacks on the police post at Sima (renamed Fort Morton) but are repulsed by Capt. Atkinson's force. Feb. 4: His force stormed and captured a stockaded fort at Palap. 12: In the Shān state of Theinni, the Kachins encounter the military police under Lieut. Williams and gain a partial success: Lieut. Williams killed. Feb. 20-24: Major Hammans reduces to submission the Siyin and Nwengal Chins in North Theinni and about Sima.
- March 4: Tribesmen from the Indus valley attack the British fort at Chilas and are repulsed with above 150 killed, but with the British loss of Major Averill Daniell, three native officers and nineteen men of the Kashmir Imperial troops.
- March 8: China resists the claims of Russia in Turkistān.
- March 11: Raphael Jacome Lopes de Andrade appointed Governor-General of Portuguese India.
- March 13: The Chins disarmed.
- April 1: General Sir G. R. Greaves resigns command of the Bombay army, and is succeeded by General Sir J. Hudson: killed by a fall from his horse, June 9.
- April 2: General Sir George White, appointed to succeed Lord Roberts, arrived at Bombay. 8: Lord Roberts leaves Bombay, and Sir George White assumes office as Commander-in-Chief. 25: General Sir James C. Dormer, Commander-in-Chief, Madras, mauled by a tiger. May 3: Died at Uttakamand of injuries. Succeeded by General Mansfield Clarke.
- April 9: Col. A. C. Yate arrived at Qandahār as Commissioner in the dispute about canal rights in the Kushk valley frontier. May 18: Arrived in the Kushk valley and met Lieut.-

A.D.  
1893

Col. Kurapotkin, the Russian representative. Aug. An amicable settlement made. Sept. 12: Reported.

May 29: By a cyclone, sixty-four men unloading the "Germania" are drowned.

June 1: Col. Yanoff again left Marghelan with a force, moved to the Pamirs. Most of the troops remained in the Alai valley. He advanced apparently to relieve the military guards placed there throughout the winter. The expedition returned to Ferghāna in August.

June 9: Major-General C. E. Nairne succeeds Sir John Hudson as Commander-in-Chief of the Bombay army.

June 25: Serious riots at Rangūn between Hindūs and Muhammadans at the Baqr-i-Id: several killed after an attack on the police. At Bareli the Hindūs attacked the Musalmans; and in Azamgarh district armed Hindū bands attacked them; the Lieut.-Governor, Sir Ch. Crosthwaite, took vigorous measures against the instigators.

July 30: Destructive floods in Kashmir; part of Srinagar destroyed, with loss of life.

Aug. 11: At the Dasara or Durga-puja, coinciding with the 10th Muharram, a great riot broke out at Bombay, and military sent to suppress it; it lasted till 15th. Deaths, 76; arrests, 1,557, 684 being Hindūs; many condemned to lengthy imprisonment.

Aug. 15: The Khān of Kalāt is deposed, who had killed 3,000 men and women in thirty-six years, and had recently put his Diwān to death. Nov. 10: Mīr Mahmūd Khān formally installed at Quetta as successor.

Sept. 18: British Mission to Kābul, under Sir H. Mortimer Durand and General E. R. Elles, started from Peshāwar. 20: Received at Dhākā by General Ghulam Haidar. 23: At Jalālābād, quartered at the Amir's new palace. 27: Arrived at Surkh-pul. 30: At Lataband pass; and Oct. 2: reached Kābul and are received with much honour and hospitality. Oct. 10: After a lengthy interview a satisfactory settlement arranged. Nov. 12: Settlement signed. The annual subsidy raised to eighteen lakhs of rupees. Nov. 13: At a darbār the mission is received by the Amir's sons. Nov. 15: Sir H. M. Durand and the mission leave Kābul.

Oct. 20: Rioting at Yeola, Nāsik district; a Hindū procession

- A.D.  
1893 attacked a mosque, leading to street fighting, finally suppressed by troops.
- Nov. 10: The Viceroy opens waterworks at Agra; warns Hindūs and Muhammadans against molesting one another in religious observances.
- Nov. 18: Lord and Lady Lansdowne arrive at Rangūn; visit Māndalé, &c., and leave from Rangūn, Dec. 11.
- 1894 Jan. 2: In a skirmish with Abors at Bānjar in Upper Asām, seven military police killed. Dambāk and Silak captured by Capt. Maxwell's force, and villages burnt.

## EARL OF ELGIN, TENTH VICEROY

Jan. 20: The Earl of Elgin and Kincardine arrives at Bombay.  
23: Farewell banquet given Lord Lansdowne at Calcutta. 27: At Calcutta Lord Elgin assumed the office of Viceroy.

Feb. 20: The Opium Commission after examining witnesses and making inquiries at Patna, Banāras, Lahor, Agra, Dehli, Ajmīr, Indor, and Ahmadābād, the final sitting was held at Bombay. The cost of the sittings in India estimated at Rs. 20,000, and in England at £1,500.

Feb. 27: After Membo, the Abor stronghold, had been taken, the Abors surprised a party of forty-four Bengal infantry who lost thirty men and a native officer. March 6: Villages burnt by Capt. Maxwell's force. March 16: The force arrives at Sadiya.

March 24: Mr W. N. Porter leads a punitive expedition against the Kawa Chins for their murderous raid on Naingtaung in Feb.

April 9: A party of Māppillas, after a murderous attack on Hindūs, refuse to surrender, are attacked by a detachment of the Dorset regiment and thirty-three killed and remaining two wounded.

June 1: Civil war reported in Chitral. Sher Afzal, the Mehtar's uncle, still caused trouble and had induced Umā Khān, chief of Jāndol, to support his claims.

May: The Siyin Chins render entire submission. June: The Chins are completely disarmed and the districts quieted.

July: Serious floods in Baluchistān, Kāndesh, Gujarāt, and

A.D.  
1894

other parts of Western India, doing much damage to the railways.

July 28 : Rangūn High-pressure Water Supply Works opened by the Chief Commissioner.

Aug. 23 : Convention ratified delimiting the frontier between China and Burma, south of latitude  $25^{\circ} 35' N$ .

Aug. 26 : In Garhwal, by a tremendous landslip near Gohna, Sept. 6, 1893, most of the Maithāna hill fell into the Birahī-gangā, forming a long lake about 700 ft. deep, which now burst at midnight, carrying away bridges, buildings, animals, &c., but warnings having been sent out, no loss of life occurred.

Sept. 13 : At the *Bāra Wafat*, in memory of Muhammad's death, a Ganpati procession in Poona disturbed the Muslims in a mosque, when a riot ensued, and a Muhammadan was killed and others injured ; the mob had to be charged by the police to clear the streets.

Oct. 1 : Troops under Col. A. H. Turner concentrated at Dera Ismail Khān to support the political officer and protect the delimitation party against the Wazīris. Nov. 3 : The Mahsūd Wazīris made an attack on his camp at Wāno with 2,000 men : they were defeated, with a loss of 330 killed.

Dec. 12 : The Mahsūds refuse to comply with the terms offered and Sir Wm. Lockhart with reserves advances to carry out the demarcation and obtain reparation. The Mullā Pāwandā retreated with his followers. 21, 22 : Makin destroyed and some desultory fighting.

Dec. 24-29 : First medical congress at Calcutta ; opened by the Viceroy.

Dec. 31 : Amīr-ul-Mulk, a younger brother of Nizām-ul-Mulk, at the instigation of Umra Khān of Jandol, has the Mehtar of Chitral murdered and claims the succession. The Chitral war followed.

# INDEX

- A** BAJI Pant Parandhare, 162  
 Abā Sahib of Kolhāpur, 315, 316  
 'Abbās, Shah of Persia, 63, 65, 79  
     Shah III., 170  
     Mirzā of Persia, 323  
 Abba Sahib, battle, 331  
 Abba Sahib—Sabū, 240  
 Abbott, Capt. James, 351  
 Abdāl Chakk of Kashmīr, 48, 49  
 Abdālīs, 159, 170, 187, 212, 215  
 'Abdul 'Aziz Khān, Afghān, 96  
     Aziz Khān of Junnar, 183  
     Bāqī, author, 74  
     Ghafor, Shāh, 167  
     Ghāni Khān, 168  
     Hakim Khan of Sāvanūr, 200-202, 222  
     Hamid Khān, 155  
     Haqq, Shaikh, historian, 59  
     Jalil Sayyid of Bīlgrām, 142  
     Karīm, Bījāpūr, 117, 120, 121  
     Karīm Khān, "Balū Miyā," 264  
     Kadus Khān, 406, 427  
 'Abdullah of Janjira, 173  
 'Abdullah 'Adil Khān of Bījāpūr, 30  
     'Ali Gauhar, 212, 213  
     Jān, Kābul, 390, 397  
     Khān 'Uzbak, 40  
     Khān, Sayyid, 154, 159  
     Khān Bahādūr, Firuz Jang, 68, 69, 79  
     Khān, Qutb-ul-Mulk, 160, 162, 164  
     Qutb Shāh, 69, 101, 102, 112, 114, 116  
 'Abdul Mākri, Kashmīr, 25  
     Haqq, Shaikh, historian, 59  
     Nabi, Mathura, 107, 112  
     Qādir, Ahmadnagar, 34  
     Qādir Badāoni, 59  
     Rahīm Sidi of Janjira, 255  
     Rahīm Khān (Mirzā), Khān Khān-ān, 47, 51, 54-56, 59, 61, 64, 66; 74, 80  
     Rahman Sūr, 36  
     Rahman of Kabul, 382, 384, 385, 402, 405-409, 411, 417, 419, 427  
     Samad Khān of Lāhor, General, 130, 157, 162, 167  
     'Abdul Samad Khān Abdālī, 215  
     Sayyid, Panghulū, 327, 328  
     Wahāb Khān, Karnātak, 195, 208  
 Abercromby, General Sir Robert, 261-264, 268, 270, 271, 297  
 Abhapura hill, 375  
 Abhaya Singh of Mārwar, 154, 156, 165, 169, 171, 173, 176, 190  
 Abingdon, Major, 249, 250  
 Aborn, 429  
 Abraham, Syrian bishop, 59  
 Abreu, Gonzalo de, 68  
 'Abul Fath Mu'īn-ud-dīn, Muhammad  
     'Ali Shāh, of Audh, 341  
     Fazl, Shaikh, 32, 59, 62  
     Husn Qutb Shāh, 119, 127, 129, 130  
     Ma'ālī, Kābul, 41  
     Qasim Mir 'Alam, 293  
     Tilbi Londoni, author, 268  
 Abyssinia, 34  
 Abyssinians, Habeshis, 383  
 Achchhā, Buland Akhtar, poet, 167  
 Aché, Count de, 206  
 Achin, Achinese, 31, 39, 45, 47, 53, 62, 70, 76, 84, 87, 90, 184  
 Achyuta Rāya of Vijayanagar, 22, 29  
 Acts of Parliament, 258, 285  
 Adalaj, inscription, 5; battle, 170  
 Adam, Sir Frederick, 329, 334  
     Mr John, 317  
     William Patrick, 405, 406  
 Adam Khān, Gakkhar, 33  
 Adams, Col. John Worthington, 309, 311  
     Major Thomas, 219, 220  
 Addams, James, 113  
 Addison, Gulston, 152; Joseph, 152  
 Adham Khān of Mālwa, 38, 39  
 'Aden, 12, 14, 18, 354, 386, 399  
 'Adil Khān Faruqī, Mirzā Ghāni, 2, 4, 7  
     Khān III., Faruqī, 11, 16  
     Shāh Sūr, 32  
 Adina Beg, 205  
 Adlecron, Colonel, 203  
 Adoni, 250, 257  
 adoption *ramadr*, 377



- Alfonso, Martin, 26, 65  
 Afghāns, 16, 21, 26, 45, 47, 51, 61, 68, 69, 114, 117, 158, 169, 184-186, 188, 189, 212, 216, 337, 339-341, 357-358, 390, 394, 398-404, 411, 417, 418, 424, 426, 427  
 Afghanistan, 61, 66, 76, 119, 157, 162, 282, 296, 339, 385, 395, 397, 415, 426  
 Afghan-Persian boundary, 389, 397;  
 Afghan delimitation commission, 410, 413, 415, 417  
 Afrāsyāb Khān, 250, 255  
 African Company, 108  
 Afridi tribes, 353, 354, 395, 396, 405  
 Afzal Khān, 68; 105;  
     Afghān, 380, 382, 383, 402, 405, 407;  
     of Chitral, 426, 429  
 Afzal-ud-daula, Nizām, 361, 376, 385  
 Afzal-ud-din, of Surat, 315  
 Afzal-ul-Mulk, Chitral, 426  
 Agashi, 22, 70  
 Agham, 18  
 Aghā Khān, 134  
     Khān Muhammad Husain Husaini, Isma'ili Imām, 306, 335, 338, 347, 354, 377, 378, 382  
     Mir Muḥammad-ud-daula, 326  
 Agnew, Patrick A. Vane, 350, 353  
 Agra, 7, 8, 20, 22, 27, 30, 32, 34, 41, 46, 61-63, 65-67, 69-72, 75, 77, 78, 80, 83, 93-95, 98, 103-105, 120, 134, 146, 149, 160, 169, 219, 222, 242, 255, 256, 258, 259, 261, 357, 362, 365, 366, 374, 382, 394;  
     Waterworks, 429  
 Agricultural exhibition, 378  
 Ahtalla or Theodore, Syrian bishop, 101  
 Abdāl, an Afghān, 71  
 Ahalyā-bāi, of Indore, 224, 269  
 Ahmad II. Bahmanī, of Ahmadnagar, 58  
     'Alī, of Kābul, 41  
     'Alī, Rohila, 268  
     Beg. Orkhan, 79  
     Khān, 7  
     Khān, Ahmad Shāh II. of Gujrat, 34; Ahmad III., 39  
     Khān, Kashmir, 42  
     Khān of Berhāmpur, 152  
     Khān, Abdālī, 187  
     'Abul Nasr, Sultān, 183, 188, 196, 197, 260  
     Shāh Abdālī, 205, 211, 212, 215  
     Shāh III., Bahmanī, 17  
     Nizām Shāh Bahmī of Ahmadnagar, 2, 3, 7, 9  
 Ahmad Shāh Durāni, 191, 193, 203, 211, 225, 233  
     Sayyid, Wabihābi, 327  
 Ahmadābād, 40, 46, 51, 69, 72, 74, 75, 105, 132, 146, 149, 155, 158, 170, 172, 176-178, 181, 193, 199, 244, 250, 301, 307, 327; khatib of, 152  
 Ahmadkhel, 403  
 Ahmadnagar, 3, 16, 18, 21, 23, 27, 28, 31, 33, 36, 37, 39, 42, 44, 52, 54-59, 61, 64, 68, 74, 84, 88-90, 103, 110, 126, 142, 148, 149, 157, 272, 283, 285, 306  
 Ahmadulla, Faizābād Maulvi, 369, 371  
 Ahwāz, 361  
 Aikman, Captain, 369  
 Aislabe, William, 147, 151, 156, 157  
 Aitchison, Sir Charles U., 399, 404, 416  
 Aitkad Khān, Bengal, 96  
 Aitkinson, Major, 415  
 Aix-la-Chapelle, treaty, 189  
 Ajaju, battle, 150  
 Ajaygarh, 294  
 Ajli Singh, of Mārwar, 149, 154, 156, 158, 160, 162  
     Singh, Sardār, Lāhor, 343, 344  
 Ajmir, 23, 29, 52, 72, 82, 105, 123, 125, 162, 165, 226, 259, 262, 288, 293, 405  
 Akā tribes, 409  
 Akā-Tapa, 411  
 Akank-Taung, 356  
 Akisālī clan, 419  
 Akbar, Sultān, 28, 29, 33, 35, 36, 38-64, 74  
 Akbar II., 'Abul-Nasr Mu'īn-ud-dīn Mahammad, 256, 290, 335  
     Prince, son of 'Alauddīn, 122, 124, 125, 128, 139  
     'Alī Khān of Narbat, 248  
     Khān of Kābul, 334, 339-341, 353  
 Akhel tribe, 424  
 Akluj, 132  
 Aknot, battle, 351  
 Akram Khān, Afghān, 352  
 Akṭamannād district, 209  
 Alaf Khān of Morise, 3  
 Alahwardī or Allahwardī Khān, 167, 175, 179-182, 184, 189, 191, 195, 200, 204  
 'Ala Singh of Patilā, 223  
 'Alī-ud-daula, Sarfaraz Khān, 178  
 'Alī-ud-dīn II., Bahmanī, 17, 18, 20  
     Husain of Bengal, 3, 4, 16  
     'Imād Shāhī, 7, 30, 22  
     Imām Khān of Bengal, 66  
     Khājī, 5  
     Muzaffar Firuz Shāh of Bengal, 24

- Alai, Shaikh, of Māhdi sect, 32  
 Alai valley, 428  
 'Alam 'Alī Khān, 161  
     Khān, 192  
     Khān Lodi, 19  
     Khān Farūqī, 9, 11  
 Alamanava, village, 192  
 Alāmāna, 96  
 Alambāgh, 366-369  
 Alambārī, 175  
 'Alamgir Sultān, 104-169, *see* Aurangzib  
 'Alamgir-nāma, history, 131  
 Alamgir-nar-Kuch Bihār, 107  
 Alamparai, 213  
 Alaungphā of Burma, 196, 199, 201,  
     203, 211, 213, 250; 414  
 Albert Victor, H. R. H. Prince of Wales,  
     421  
 Albuquerque, Alphonso, 7, 10-15  
     Francisco, 7  
     Jorge de, 17  
     Juan de, 37, 38  
     Ferdnāo de, 77  
     Alphonso de, 349  
     Caetano Alexandre de, 397, 406,  
     413  
     Luiz Mendoza Furtado de, 115,  
     121  
     Mathias de, 55  
     Pedro de, 14  
 Alcaceva, Fernāo, 15  
 Alcazar Kōtr, battle, 48  
 Aldworth, Mr. factor, 70, 72  
 Alexander VI., Pope, 6  
 'Alī 'Adil Shāh I. of Bijāpur, 37, 42,  
     48, 49  
 'Alī 'Adil Shāh II., 102, 106, 113, 116  
 Ashgar, 87  
 Bahādūr of Bānda, 281  
 Ganhar, prince, 209  
 Husain of Arkāt, 279  
 Jāh, Haidarābād, 269  
 Jāh of Bengal, 315  
 Jāh Jankujrāv Sindia, 322  
 Jāh Jayajrāv Sindia, 415  
 Jāh Jiyajī Bhāgiratrāv Sindia, 342  
 Khān Farūqī of Kāndesh, 47, 56  
 Khān Chakk, of Kashmir, 44, 45,  
     48  
 Mardan Khān, 90, 91, 94, 95, 103,  
     132, 138  
 Muhammad, Rohila, 185, 190  
 Murād, Mir, of Khairpur, 355  
 Naqī, 103  
 Nawaz Khān, Surat, 208  
 Qulī Khān, Khān Zamān, 38  
 Aliganj, 209  
 Aligarh, 201, 258, 283, 305, 365, 366  
 Alihanov, Major, 409, 411  
 Alkhal, 398, 400  
 Alkotta, 262  
 Alikūr, Ceylon, 74  
 'Alī-Masjid, 337, 340, 397, 403  
 Alipur, 362  
 Altwāl battle, 347  
 Allah Yār Khān, 85, 86  
 Allahābād, 61, 62, 90, 105, 112, 209,  
     222, 229, 232-234, 236, 273, 291,  
     362, 373, 486, 387  
 Allāmi, Sa'ādullah Khān, 100, 102  
 Allapur, battle, 13  
 Allard, Col. Jean Francois, 316  
 Allegiance, Declaratory test of, 295  
 Allen, Major, 215  
 Alleppey, 293  
 Almeida, Francisco de, 8, 10  
     Januario Correia de, 386  
     João Fernandes de, 157, 158  
     João Tavares de, 393, 395  
     Jorge de, 86  
     Lorenzo de, 8-10  
     Luiz de Caetano de, 182  
     Miguel de, 133  
     Pedro de, 121  
 Almora, 302, 303  
 Alorgaje, Malacca, 328  
 Almora fort, 186, 205, 259  
 Alot, 308  
 Alves, Major, 333  
 Alvor, Conde de, 124  
 Alwar, 258, 297, 299  
 Aman-ul-Mulk of Chitral, 426  
 Amānet Khān, I'timād Khān, 132, 140  
     148, 153  
 Amara Singh I. of Udaypur, 59, 60, 69,  
     71, 78; Amara II., 143, 153  
     Singh Rāthor, of Jodhpur, 91, 94  
     Singh of Patiala, 223, 225  
     Singh, Gurkha, 302, 303  
 Amaral, Francisco Joaquim Ferreira  
     de, 413  
 Amawapura, Burma, 253, 359  
 Amaravati, 295  
 Amardās, 3rd Sikh Guru, 33, 46  
 Amarkot, 23, 343  
 Amaro, Simoes, 125  
 Ambaji Inglia, 276, 284, 285, 296  
 Ambālā, 293, 344, 346, 378, 384, 385  
 Ambalakāda, 145  
 Ambalkotta or Chennai, 53, 62  
 Ambela Pass, 378, 379  
 Amber, 154  
 Amboyna, 40, 42, 48, 60, 62, 64, 76,  
     79, 100, 101, 270, 296  
 Ambūr, 189, 226  
 Amherst, William Pitt, Lord, 317, 322,  
     323  
 Amichand ("Omichund") Seth, 202-204

- Amiens, Treaty of, 280  
 Amin-ullah Khān, 241  
 Amīr Barīd I., of Bidar, 7, 11, 16-19, 21  
     Khān of Tonk, 286-290, 295, 304, 307, 332  
     Khān, Wahhābi, 387  
     Khān, Umdat-ul-Mulk, 186  
     Rustam of Sindh, 342  
     Singh of Tanjor, 258  
 Amir-ul-Mulk, Chitral, 430  
 Anjad 'Alī Shāh of Audh, 349  
 Ammons, 205  
 Amod, 237, 244  
 Amora, 372  
 Amra, 380  
 Anarīrāv of Poona, 205, 243, 273  
 Anarīsar, 46, 274, 292, 293, 354, 357, 387  
 Amsterdam merchants, 97  
 Anyatt, Mr, 219  
 Anandārv Pūr of Dhār, 190, 244, 380  
     of Rājmandri, 207-209  
     Gaikwād, 278, 307, 313  
     of Idar, 173  
 Anand-Mogri, battle, 174  
 Anantapur, 252  
 Andaman islands, 271, 387, 388, 424  
 Andrade, Christovão Luis de, 165  
     Raphael Jacome Lopes de, 427  
     Ray Friere de, 70  
 Anderson, Lieut., 350, 353  
     Dr John, 392  
 Andrews, Matthew, 108  
     Robert, 269  
 Anegundi, 239, 276  
 Anagad, 2nd Sikh Guru, 27, 33  
 Angadipuram, 353  
 Angediva island. *See* Anjidiva  
 Angola, Lieut., 403  
 Anglo-Spanish treaty, 85  
 Angria, 160-163, 170-173  
 Angul, raja of, 350  
 Anhilwada inscription, 57  
 Anilon battle, 293  
 Aniroddha, author, 3  
 Anjar, 281, 316  
 Anjengo, 128, 136, 140, 146, 163, 193  
 Anjidiva, Angediva island, 8, 108, 110, 125, 159  
 Anjumcha, battle, 293  
 Ankleshwar, Anklesar, 153, 237, 244  
 Annagadi, 249  
 Anna Sāwant, 383  
 Anne, Queen, 147  
 Annesley, Daniel, 136, 141  
     Samuel, 138, 140, 152  
 Annuniação, Archbp. Fra Angustinho da, 133, 144  
 Anriques, Francisco da Miranda, 74, 75  
 Anson, General George, 358, 362  
 Anstruther, Sir Alexander, 298  
 Antāji Bhāskar, Marātha, 166  
 Anup Singh of Bikanir, 118, 152, 163  
 Anupshahr, 212  
 Anurād Singh of Būndt, 125, 138  
 Anwar-ud-din, Nawāb 184, 185, 189, 191, 192, 220  
 Apā Sāhib or Mudoji of Berar, 304, 305, 307-312  
 Appa Desai Nipānkar, 285, 291  
     Khanderāv, 266, 268, 272  
 Appanna Timma II. Udayār, 33, 45  
 Arā, 365, 370  
 Arabs, 97, 122, 280, 281, 310-313  
 Arabi Pāshā, 407  
 Arakan, 62-64, 67, 72, 105, 128, 131, 153, 253, 274, 281, 298, 319, 320-322  
 Arakan or Myauku, 320  
 Arakere, 263  
 Arās, 165, 237  
 Aravākūrchī, 253  
 Arbuthnot, Alexander John, 388  
     General Sir Chas. C., 414, 416  
 Argāon, battle, 284  
 Arghandāb, 404  
 Arghūn, Shāh Beg, 35  
 Argyll, Duke of, 387  
 Ariyankuppam fort, 187, 189, 214  
 Arjumand Bānū Begam, 76, 85, 95  
 Arjun-mal, 5th Sikh Guru, 50, 65  
 Arjun Sing of Kotā, 165  
 Arkat, 126, 182, 184, 186, 190, 192, 204, 208, 210-213, 220, 228, 229, 234, 245, 246, 252, 262, 289  
 Armenia, 61; Armenians, 131  
 Armugam, 81, 83, 86, 91, 92, 122  
 Arnala, 246  
 Arnā, Rānā of Udaypur, 218, 232  
 Arthur, Sir George, 341, 348  
 Asad Khān, Bijāpur, 25, 29  
     Khān Karam-mālā, 157  
 'Asaf Jah. *See* Nizam-ul-Mulk  
     Khān, Mirāj Jā'ār, 66, 76, 82, 83, 85  
 'Asaf-ud-daula, 154; 236-238, 245, 248, 249, 254, 257, 272, 273  
 Asāi, battle, 284  
 Asām, 4, 9, 103, 107, 108, 112, 121, 267, 318, 319, 322, 325, 329, 392, 409, 421, 429  
 "Ascension," ship, 67  
 Ashburner, Lionel R., 403  
 Asherī, 36, 178  
 Ashraf, Ghilzai of Persia, 166, 169  
 Ashra, 87, 310

- Asirgarh fort, 5, 13, 61, 80, 284, 307, 311, 312  
 Askābād, 409  
 Askari, Mirza, 29  
 Aslam, 387  
 Asada merchants, 98  
 Asarceta chiefs, 159  
 Asasina, 377  
 Assis, Francisco de, Marquez de Tavora, 191  
 Asumar, Conde de, 121, 191  
 Astruc, M., 180, 194, 195  
 Ataide, Gabriel de, 31  
     Luiz de, 43-45, 48  
     Tristão de, 24  
 Atak, —Attock, 177, 352  
 Atargarh, 417  
 Atari, 353  
 'Ata-ullah-Khān, 185  
 Atre, 42  
 Atkisson, Capt., 427  
 Atrauli, 370  
 Attingal, Rani, 128, 137, 140, 163  
 Auchmuty, Sir Samuel, 296, 297  
 Auckland, George Eden Lord, 333-335, 337, 338  
 Audh, 50, 62, 184, 209, 219, 221, 222, 224, 230, 231, 233-235, 241, 258, 275, 276, 301, 304, 320, 322, 325, 354, 363, 369, 371, 373, 374, 380, 399  
 'Aundha fort, 115, 119  
 Aurangābād (Karī), 68, 102, 106, 118, 123, 155, 180, 192, 194, 207, 217, 218, 220, 357, 358  
 Aurangzib, Alamgir, 76, 77, 81, 83, 85-97, 99, 101, 103-106, 108, 109, 111-115, 117-125, 127-134, 136-138, 142-146, 148-150, 160, 212  
 Auteuil M. d', 192, 194, 203  
 Ava, 163, 196, 199, 224, 261, 281, 298, 317, 322, 339, 357, 368, 413, 414  
 Avery, Capt., 137  
 Awantgarh—Ontgiri, 9  
 Ayakota, 360  
 Ayappa Nayyak, Chengulpat, 91  
 Ayub Khān, 404-406, 417, 418  
 Ayadhya—Ayuthia, Yuthia, 31, 213, 223, 225  
 Ayyakari Vayyappa Nayyaka, 22  
 'Asam, Prince, Sātara, 127, 129, 130, 140, 143, 145  
     Shah, 149  
     Khān of Bengal, 50  
 Asarido, Hierome de, 68, 70, 74  
 'Azim Khān, Bengal, 84, 86, 88, 92, 93  
     Khān, Kabul, 383-385  
 'Azim Jāh, 313, 357, 390  
 'Azim-ud-daula, 279, 313  
 'Azim-ullah Khān, 363  
 Azimābād, 228  
 Azimgarh, 370, 428  
 'Azim-ush-Shan, prince, 139, 140, 142, 148, 153, 154  
 'Aziz (Mirza) Kokaltash, 46, 52, 54, 56, 61, 65, 66  
 'Azmatulla Khān, Afghan, 402  
 Azores, 28, 53, 55  
  
**B** ABUR, emperor, 3, 4, 7-11, 13-17, 19-22, 41  
 Bābo Khān Qanqshāl, 49  
 Bābā-Wālī or Nazra, battle, 405  
 Bābaji Ahirkar, 345  
 Bābāray Phadke, 271  
 Bābar Jang of Bengal, 267  
 Bābi family, 165  
 Bābu Miya of Janjira, 255  
 Babule, Ceylon, 73  
 Badakhshān, 17, 35, 52, 94-96  
 Bādāmi, 257, 258  
 Badan Singh, Jāt, 154, 162  
 Badāyan fort, 369  
 Badhanar, 124  
 Badlāpur, 369  
 Badli Sarai, battle, 362  
 Badoahpra of Burma, 293  
 Bādshāha, Khatri, 27  
 Bādshāhganj, battle, 369  
 Badun Meng of Burma, 250  
 Bagar, 22  
 Bāghdād, 361  
 Baglāna, 91  
 Baglipur, 204  
 Bāgrakot, 37  
 Bahadur, Gilāni, 3  
     Chattrā Singh of Samtār, 380  
     Gujarāt, 57  
     Kambū, 85  
     Khān, 38, 42  
     Khān, Khān Jahān, 105, 112, 115  
     Khān Bareli, 375  
     Khānji of Junāgarh, 407  
     Nizām Shāh, 58, 61  
     Khān Farūqi, 61  
     Salīm Shāh Sūr, 30  
     Shāh of Bengal, 36, 38  
     Shāh I., Shāh 'Alam, 143, 149-153, 157, 159, 160; see Muhammad Mu'azzam  
     Shāh II., 335, 366, 368  
     Shāh of Gujarāt, 18, 20-25  
 Bahā-ud-din, Shaikh, 19  
 Bahāwal Singh of Bahāwalpur, 330, 356

- Bahawalpur, 329, 330, 336, 342, 350, 356, 357, 381  
 Bahropant Fingle, Peshwa, 155  
 Bahāṭi Loṭ, Sultān, 1, 19  
 Bahāṭi, Bihāpur, 117  
 Bahmani kings, 19  
 Bahram Khān, Mohmand, 389  
 Bahram, Ghāt, 373, 374  
 Bahrampur, 324, 361  
 Bahrain, 38, 51  
 Bahūr, 194  
 Bailey, Sir Stuart C., 399, 408  
 Baillic Col. John, 286, 291, 301  
 Col. William, 245, 248  
 Bairam Khān, 34-36, 38, 39  
 Baird, Gen. Sir David, 275, 278  
 Bairi Sāl of Jaisalmir, 381  
 Balakbāl Sindia, 322, 329, 330  
 Bajaur, 379  
 Bajirāw I., and Peshwa, 162, 163, 165, 167-169, 171, 172, 174-176, 178, 179, 263  
 II., 9th Peshwa, 243, 270, 271, 273, 281, 282, 287, 297, 304, 306, 309, 310, 356  
 Zamindār, rebel, 357  
 Bak pass, battle 331  
 Bakāle, Panjāb, 110  
 Baker, Aaron, 99, 100  
 Gen. Sir Thos. D., 400, 402  
 Bakhar, 336  
 Bakht Singh of Jodhpur, 190, 196  
 of Jhalāwar, 394  
 Gurkha, 303  
 Bakhtāwar Singh, Alwar, 303  
 Bakla, 67  
 Bakṣār, 27, 221, 365  
 Balā Sahib, Panaharim'Bhonsla, 304  
 Bala Hissar, Kābel, 400-402  
 Bala-Murghāb, 410  
 Bāladhan tea-garden, 402  
 Bālighāt, 83  
 Bālājī Bajirāw, 3rd Peshwa, 179-181, 183, 187, 190, 192, 194, 200, 202, 212, 214, 217  
 Vishvanāth, 1st Peshwa, 150, 155, 156, 162  
 Balakot, battle, 322; 327  
 Balaz, 147, 250  
 Bālāpur, battle, 161  
 Balarāw (Nānā Sahib's brother), 373, 374  
 Bālār, 87, 92, 93, 98, 104, 109, 119, 126, 130, 131, 146, 283, 284, 400  
 Balbhadra Singh, 302  
 Baldev Singh of Bharatpur, 317  
 Bālikot, 53  
 Bālāpur, 409  
 Balh, 32, 94-96, 360, 383, 384, 402  
 Ball, Col. George, 296  
 Bālōka Tātya, 271  
 Balosāi Wastria, 406  
 Balram Deva, Sambalpur, 3  
 Balrāmpur, 334  
 Balrūr, 22, 38  
 Baluchis, Baluchistan, 338, 343, 346, 417, 425, 429  
 Balwantrāw, 202, 215  
 Balwant Singh of Banāras, 234  
 Singh of Alwar, 303, 322  
 Singh of Bharatpur, 320  
 Bāmīyān, 31, 419  
 Bāmjar, 429  
 Banāras—Benares 86, 113, 221, 236, 247, 248, 254, 266, 275, 280, 291, 293, 326, 350, 353, 354, 362, 376, 421  
 Banās river, 286  
 Banbūr of Mālwa, 25, 26  
 Bānda islands, 8, 18, 73, 76, 106, 270, 297  
 Bānda state, 263, 271  
 Banda, Sikh leader, 153, 157  
 Bandala, 26  
 Bandarmalanka, 193, 203  
 Bānde 'Alī Khān, 317  
 Bāndra, 21, 119, 176  
 Banestarin, 12  
 Bangalor or Bengalur, 91, 94, 224, 225, 230, 263, 329  
 Bāngash, battle, 54  
 Bānguel fort, 74  
 Bani Singh, 303, 322  
 Baniyas, merchants, 120  
 Bankar, 185  
 Bankāpur, 165, 168, 173  
 Bānkot, 199, 201, 243  
 Bannu, 406  
 Bānswira, 300, 311  
 Bantam, 62, 63, 66, 67, 73, 75, 76, 78, 83, 84, 92, 100, 103, 109, 113, 115, 120, 125-127, 143  
 Bāpu Gokhale, 310  
 Phadnaris, 268  
 Bāpuji Sindia, 273, 277, 286, 288, 289  
 Nāyyak Bārimatikar, 179  
 Bāqir 'Alī, Vellor, 172  
 Bāqir Khān, Gujarāt, 84, 86  
 Khān, Oriasa, 180  
 Bar, 17, 89  
 Bārak riv., 330  
 Bārimahāl, 147, 262, 2  
 Bāra wafāt riot, 430  
 Barbosa, Duarte, 13  
 Barcelon,—Barrūr, 44, 115  
 Bardes, 30, 31, 100, 101, 178, 181  
 Bardhwān, 65, 79, 137, 138, 184, 214, 221, 228, 236

- Barélli, —Bareilly, 223, 235, 304, 362, 371, 428  
 Barents, William, 58  
 Baretti, Francesco, 35-37  
 Barfi, Sirmā, 152  
 Bargidia, battle, 373  
 Barhaman, poet, 5  
 Barid Shāhi dynasty, 2  
 Baring, Major, E., 409  
 Barker, Gen. Sir Robert, 230  
 Barlow, Sir Geo. H., 288-292, 301  
 Barmūl pass, 283  
 Barnard, Gen. Sir Henry Wm., 362, 364  
 Barnett, Commodore, 184, 186  
 Baroda, 51, 60, 67, 167, 168, 171-173, 232, 244, 281, 288, 299, 300, 313, 314, 324, 326, 328, 337, 392  
 Baron, M., 118  
 Barrackpur, 313, 324, 360-362  
 Barradas, Emmanuel, 96  
 Barton, Henry, 73  
 Barūkhās, 276, 278, 288, 335  
 Barwell, Richard, 233, 234, 237, 239  
 Basahat Jang, 157; 210, 217, 241-244, 252  
 Basant 'Alt Khān, Lucknow, 238  
 Bassein, Burma, 199, 203  
 Bassein (Bassein), 23, 25, 27, 44, 45, 96, 60, 89, 90, 118, 122, 162, 166, 170, 173, 176, 178, 179, 236, 237, 281, 282, 356, 357, 414  
 Hashiratganj, 364, 366  
 Basrūr, —'Brucalor,' 85  
 Bastar, 68  
 Basu, battle, 165  
 Batavia, Si, 83, 91, 93, 106, 125, 126, 145, 297  
 Batta, 324  
 Battikhalo, 62, 83, 87, 90-92  
 Batty, Major L. R., 419; Fort, 403  
 Batvi, 150  
 Baungshu, tribe, 421  
 Bāwī Sāhib of Tanjor, 177; of Kolhāpur, 316, 319, 336  
 Bāwāl, battle, 212  
 Bayam, James Lopez, 51  
 Bāyazīd bin Sulaimān, 45, 46  
 Baylam, battle, 27  
 Bayley, Sir Stuart Colvin, 405, 422  
 William Butterworth, 323  
 Bāz Bahādur, 35, 39, 44  
 Bendon, Sir Cecil, 377, 382, 383  
 Beard, John, 127, 128, 142, 145, 149; Jun., 141, 143  
 Besulien, Capt., 73, 77  
 Beckwith, Sir Thos. S., 327  
 Bedar Bakht, 260  
 Beddingfield, Lieut., 325  
 Bellari—Bellary, 278, 322, 372, 395  
 Belgium, 424  
 Belinpatam, —Valarpatnam, 114  
 Bellais, Lieut. Geo. Bridges, 279  
 Bellicombe, Mona., 246  
 Belligina, 53  
 Benares, see Banāras  
 Benedict XIV., 181  
 Benfield, Paul, 239  
 Bengal, 21, 27, 30, 33, 40, 42, 45-49, 54, 61, 63, 66, 68, 69, 81, 87, 91, 93, 96-98, 101-104, 111, 113, 114, 119-123, 125, 127-136, 139, 140, 143-145, 147, 150, 155, 156, 165, 170, 173, 179-182, 184, 187, 188, 191, 201, 202, 204, 205, 207, 209, 210, 217, 220-223, 228, 232, 234, 239, 240, 242, 243, 255, 256, 267, 269, 271, 315, 334, 358, 375, 390, 392, 407, 408  
 Bengal Tenancy Bill, 408, 411  
 Bengal Pilot service, 113  
 "Bengalee" newspaper, 408  
 'Bengali Sen' years, 36  
 Bengale Grāhāpāraṅga of Burma, 97  
 Beni-bu 'All, tribe, 315  
 Beni Mādhu, rebel, 371, 373  
 Benkin Chandra Chattarji, author, 380  
 Benkulen, 126, 130, 146, 159, 310  
 Bentinck, Lord Wm. Cavendish, 290, 291, 293, 323, 324, 326-330, 332, 333; see Falkland  
 Bentota, battle, 101  
 Benyon, Richard, 174, 183  
 Berar, 20-22, 29, 43, 54, 58, 61, 68, 112, 123, 142, 166, 269, 283, 286, 289, 291, 295, 357  
 Bernadotte, John B. Julius (Charles XIV. of Sweden), 253  
 Bernard, Sir Charles E., 390, 404, 413-416  
 Berquien, M. Louis, 283  
 Best, Capt., 69, 70  
 Bethune, John E. Drinkwater, 353  
 Bettada Chāma Rāja of Malsur, 12, 18; 74  
 Chāma, 229, 238  
 Bettiya, 298, 302  
 Beyt, island, 375  
 Bhādar Benda, fort, 185  
 Bhādarwar district, 175  
 Bhāgnagar or Haidarābād, 54, see Haidarābād  
 Bhāgnipur, battle, 369  
 Bhāgwan Singh of Dholpur, 334  
 Singh of Nabha, 379  
 Bhāgwindas Kachhwaha, Rāja, 52, 54  
 Bhāgwant Singh, 281, 282  
 'Bhāgvan' tax, 93

- Bhajji Bāwā, Kachh, 281  
 Bhairav Pant Pingle, 150  
 Bhaironwāl, battle, 65  
 Bhakkar, 17, 18, 35, 104, 105  
 Bhāmo, 384, 392, 411, 413, 420  
 Bhāmori, 296  
 Bhānpur, 369, 371  
 Bharatgarh, 300  
 Bharatpur, 217, 219, 229, 234, 250, 259, 287, 288, 317, 320, 321, 333  
 Bhārmal of Kachh, 312  
 Bharoch, 44-46, 51, 71, 75, 119, 128, 134, 146, 230, 232, 238, 242, 250, 285  
 Bhārpar Singh, 379  
 Bhāskar Pant, 180, 181, 184  
 Bhāskar-rāv of Nargund, 371  
 Bhātkāl, 29, 31, 122  
 Bhanu Holkar, 344  
     Singh of Būndi, 125  
 Bhāwal Khān, 372  
 Bhawāl fort, 295, 296  
 Bhawāntāl of Kolhāpur, 169  
 Bhilāpur battle, 171  
 Bhils, 321, 328, 408  
 Bhilsā, 23  
 Bhlma riv., 137  
 Bhm Karan, 16  
     Singh of Būndi, 125  
     Singh of Udaypur, 241, 323  
     Singh of Kotā, 150, 324  
     Singh of Jodhpur, 267, 284  
     Singh Thāpā, 337, 343  
 Bhlma vēna Thāpā, 305  
 Bhlmnagar, 292, 294  
 Bhlmrāja, 12, 13  
 Bhlmrāv Nadgir, 371, 372  
 Bhojpur, battle, 24  
 Bhopāl, 176, 295, 301, 310, 323, 329, 333-335, 346, 368, 373  
 Bhotwāl, 275, 298, 301, 302  
 Bhodargadh fort, 345  
 Bhuj, 312  
 Bhungbāra, 342  
 Bhutan, Bhūttas, 232-235, 246, 254, 339, 379, 380  
 Bicholim, 148, 149, 186, 205, 248, 259  
 Bie, Col., Serampur, 276  
 Bidar, 18, 21, 71, 89, 129, 217, 218, 299, 271  
 Biddulph, General Sir Michael A. S., 398  
 Bihār, 25, 30, 40, 42, 47-49, 54, 62, 64-66, 78, 92, 139, 145, 173, 179, 180, 188, 189, 212, 213, 248, 326, 390  
 Bihārī Mai of Idar, 13, 14  
     Lal, poet, 6  
 Bijamata, Jaina sect, 13  
 Bijāpur, 2, 6, 11, 13, 16, 18, 23-25, 27-29, 31, 36, 37, 39, 44, 49, 51, 55, 56, 58, 59, 71, 72, 74, 84, 88-90, 94, 96-98, 102-106, 110-113, 118, 120, 121, 123, 127-132, 148  
 Bijay Bahādur, 337  
     Singh, 162, 195, 234  
 Bijaigarh, 248, 277, 282  
 Bijnaur, 370  
 Bika Bhukaji, 2, 7  
 Bikanir, 2, 7, 20, 44, 45, 118, 259, 333  
 Bikramājī of Mewār, 21  
     Bundela, 87  
     Mahendra, 300  
 Bilgram, 142  
 Bilchpur, battle, 80  
 Bintang island, 15-17  
 Btr, 84  
 Btr Sen, 225  
     Singh, Bundela, 174  
 Birahigangā riv., 430  
 Birbal, Rāja, "Kal-rai," 52  
 Birwādi fort, 174  
 Bisā of Kuch Bihār, 26  
 Bishan Singh, of Jaypur, 142  
     Singh of Būndi, 287, 309, 315  
 Bishnāth Singh, 300, 301  
 bishops, 301  
 Bishop's College, 315  
 Bithauli, 374  
 Bithūr, Cawnpur, 311, 356, 363-365  
 Byās riv., 289, 348  
 Black Mountain, 419, 422, 423, 426  
 Blackman, Capt. Jeremy, 98, 99, 101  
 Blackney, Capt., 302  
 Blackwall, Dr., 137  
 Blair, Col. Sir Robert, 281, 282  
 Blake, Mr M., 333  
 Robbili fort, 202  
 Roddam, Hon. Rawdon Hart, 244, 254, 259  
 Rodh, 350  
 Rodh-Gayā, 293  
 Bodoahprā of Burma, 250, 256, 281, 312  
 Bogle, George, 235  
 Boileau, M. Bartholomew, 198  
 Bo Kayi Tha, daktai, 421; Bo La, 424; Bo/Shwe, 414-416; Bo Vanyun, 422  
 Bokhāra, 337  
 Botes, Major Thos., 294  
 Bombay, 23, 82, 89, 107-114, 118-125, 127-131, 133, 135, 137, 139, 443, 144, 146, 147, 149, 156, 159, 161, 167, 170, 171, 174, 179, 182, 187, 199, 205, 217, 221, 223, 225, 237, 238, 240, 241, 249, 252, 256, 272, 277-281, 292, 299, 304, 312

Bombay (*continued*)—

317-319, 325, 326, 328, 334, 338,  
342-344, 347, 354, 355, 357, 359,  
375, 383, 386, 389, 391, 393, 395,  
403, 404, 407-409, 414, 421, 427-  
429  
Bombay-Burma trading company, 411-  
413  
Bonner, Robert, 77  
Boone, Charles, 157, 159, 161  
Christopher, 144  
Borel, Peter, 94  
Bôr Ghât, 241, 246, 327  
Borneo, 146, 267  
Boscawen, Admiral Edward, 189, 190  
Boschawer, Marcellus de, 75, 77  
Botelho, Luis, 173, 176  
Botello, Capt., 84  
Boucher, Mr., 116  
Boughton, Dr., 92, 98, and erratum p. vi  
Boulnois, Lieut., 355  
Bourbon.—Réunion, island, 174, 297  
Bourcier, Charles, 225, 228  
General Sir George, 387  
Richard, 191  
Bourdonnaix, Bertrand Fr. Mahé De  
la, 166, 174, 181  
Bourke, Rt. Hon. Sir Robt. Lord  
Connemara, 415  
Bourquien, Major Louis, 280  
Bousset, Mons., 196  
Bouvalier, Mons., 165  
Bowcher, Mr., 126  
Bowman, Mr., 325  
Bradyth, Mr., 177  
Braganza, Constantino de, 37, 39  
Duke of, 93  
Catherina de, 107  
Brâmahin, k. of Siam, 43  
Brahmapuri, 135  
Brahmaputrâ riv., 394  
Brahmo Samâj, 324  
Brandas, Fr. Antonio, 123  
Brathwaite, Col. Sir John, 242, 249, 267  
Breda, treaty, 112  
Brenier, Mons., 195, 196  
Brereton, Major, 208, 209, 211, 212  
Breton, Francis, 95-98  
Bridgeman, Mr., 99  
Briggs, Col. John, 326  
Bright, General Sir Robert O., 401  
Brijnâth Râm, 345  
Brings, 208  
Bristol, Mr., 207  
Bristow, John, 249, 254  
British Government, 225, 228-230, 234,  
288, 337-339, 345, 350, 352, 354,  
356, 357, 374, 378, 381, 383, 398,  
412

British India Steam Navigation Co.,

391  
Brito, Antonio de, 133  
Francisco de, Bishop, 82  
Jorge de, 14, 17  
e Mello, Luis de, 75  
Philippe de, or 'Nicote,' 62, 64, 68-  
70  
Broadfoot, Major George, 340, 345, 347  
Broeck, Van den, 73  
Brooke, Mr., 199  
Brown, Col., 275, 296  
George, 397  
Murdoch, 238  
Browne, General, 309  
Col. H., 392  
General Sir James, 425  
General Sir Samuel, 397-399  
Brownlow, General Sir Charles, 387  
Brownrigg, Capt., 279  
Sir Robert, 302  
Bruce, Capt., 246  
Bruton, William, 87  
Brydon, Dr. William, 340  
Buchanan, Rev. Dr. Claudius, 290  
Buckingham, Duke of, 80  
and Chandos, Duke of, 393, 396  
Buckingham, James Silk, 317  
budgets, 384, 385, 388, 389, 391, 396  
Budhan, of Katalin, fanatic, 4  
Bûgti Baluchis, 346  
Buhu Begam of Audh, 236, 237  
Bulând Akhtar, prince, 167  
Bulândkhel, 427  
Bulândshahr, 366  
Bundelkhand, 187, 248, 263, 283, 284,  
286, 291, 298, 306, 310, 322, 323  
Bündi, 23, 81, 85, 288, 289, 315, 374  
Bûner, 327, 379  
Bûra Râja of Naugong, 319  
Bareng Naung, 'Branginoco,' of Burma,  
31, 40, 41, 50  
Burbân, usurper, 34  
Burbân 'Imâd Shâh, 43  
Nizâm Shâh I., 9, 11, 18, 20, 23,  
29, 33  
Nizâm Shâh II., 55, 56, 58  
Burbân-ul-Mulk, 27, 28; 172, 177  
Burbânpur, 39, 56, 61, 64, 75, 80, 81,  
85, 112, 125, 145, 152, 156,  
161, 179, 235, 242, 280, 282-284,  
286  
Burke, Edmund, 254  
Burlton, Lieut. Philip Bowles, 325  
Burma, 23, 43, 50, 64, 68, 97, 138, 152,  
173, 179, 225, 227, 250, 274,  
317, 318, 326, 355, 383, 388, 392,  
393, 375, 397, 404, 409, 410, 412,  
414, 416, 420, 422-425, 430



Burmese, 291, 298, 315-320, 355-358,  
384, 411, 415, 421  
Burn, Lieut.-Col., 287  
Barnes, Sir Alexander, 327, 334-336,  
339, 341  
Burney, Col. Henry, 321, 326  
Burnistoun, Mr., 146, 147  
Burr, General, 306-308  
Burrows, General J., 404  
Burton, Major, 366  
Bürünchera tea estate, 426  
Buabuxia fort, 201  
Buahahr—'Abushahr, 360, 361  
Bussy, Charles Joseph Patissier, 191-  
195, 198, 200, 202, 204, 206,  
208, 209, 211, 212, 253, 255  
Butale, 74  
Butler, Capt., 392  
Byfield, Mr., 201

**CABOT, John, 3**  
Cabral, Francisco Ant. Vego de, 268  
Cabral Ant. da Vaiga, 290  
Pedro Alvarez, 5  
Cailhaud, Lieut.-Col. John, 197, 202-  
204, 208, 213, 214, 216, 224  
Calcutta, 129, 132, 138, 140, 142, 150,  
157, 158, 165, 167, 176, 182,  
189, 191, 201-203, 206, 207, 210,  
214, 219, 222, 223, 228, 230, 236,  
238, 240, 247, 256, 266, 272, 289,  
290, 311, 315-317, 323, 324, 332,  
333, 338, 340, 344, 350, 353-355,  
357, 358, 360, 365, 367, 377-381,  
383, 385-388, 392-395, 404, 407-  
410, 417, 421, 422, 429, 430  
Calicut, —Kolikkitta, 4-6, 10, 19, 36, 40,  
44, 45, 57, 73, 138, 139, 146,  
224, 238, 246, 249, 262, 312, 359  
Call, John, 215  
Camara, Coutinho Antonio Luiz Gon-  
calves da, 140  
Goncalves de, 52  
Jose Pedro de, 235  
Manet de, 316, 317  
Cambolin, 44  
Cambridge, H. R. H. Duke of, 382  
Camoens, Luiz de, 33, 44  
Campbell, Gen. Sir Archibald, 257,  
260, 318, 320, 321  
Capt. Sir Colin, 284, 338  
General Sir Colin, Lord Clyde 353,  
355, 365, 367-371, 373  
Sir George, 387, 391  
Lieut.-Col. John, 254  
Major-General Sir John, 350

Campbell, Dr, 353  
Cannanore, *see* Kannanūr  
Canning, Paul, 70  
Capt., 285, 298, 299  
Charles John, Earl, 360, 373, 374,  
376, 377  
Lady, 376, 377  
Capocate, 50  
Cardim, Antonio, 176, 177  
Carey, Rev. Dr Wm., 268, 276; and  
Rev. Dr Joshua Marshman, 316  
Carmelites, 102, 116, 140, 161  
Cardac, Major John, 216, 217, 220,  
221, 241, 242, 279  
Caron François, 112, 113, 118  
Carr, Thomas, bishop, 334  
Cartier, John, 228, 230  
Cartley, Major, 338  
cartridge scare, 360  
Cartwright, Mr., 87  
Carvalho, Augusto Cesar, Cordoso de,  
415, 420  
Gil Fernandez de, 33  
Castilla, Juan de Nueva, 6  
Castro, Antonio de Mello e, 108, 113  
Braz de, 100, 101  
Caetano de Mello e, 147, 152  
Francisco de Mello e, 98, 101, 103  
João de, 30, 31  
Jorge de, 46  
Manoel de Portugal e, 323  
Martin Affonso de, 64  
Catchpole, Allen, 145, 148  
Caulfield, Capt., 305  
Cavagnari, General Sir Louis, 398-401  
Cavallos, island, 97  
Cawnpur — Kānpur, 270, 306, 322,  
326, 362-369, 371, 374, 398  
census of India, 425  
Ceylon, 15, 26, 32, 35, 40, 41, 53, 54,  
56, 59, 73-75, 77, 86, 93-95,  
100, 101, 106, 248, 269-271, 274,  
302, 313  
Chagatal, Gurgāni, dynasty, 20  
Chaila, mount, 419  
Chait Singh, 234, 236, 254  
Chaitanya, reformer, 21  
Chāhan, 106  
Chāliyam or Jaliat fort, 45, 46  
Chalmers, Maj.-General Sir John M.,  
264, 293, 294  
Chāma, Rāja rberal, 2  
Rāja Udayār Bala, 45, 106  
Rāja II., 74, 90  
Rāja III., 171  
Rājendra, 281, 384  
Rājendra II., Udayār, 406  
Chambā dist., 32  
Chambā fort, 170

- Chambal river, 176, 284, 289  
 Chamber, Sir Thomas, 105  
 Chamberlain, General Sir Neville, 364,  
     375, 397  
 Chambers, Col., 292  
 Chāmpānī fort, or Pawangadh, 24, 168  
 Champion, General Alexander, 235  
 Chānd Bibi, 58, 61  
 Chand Kunwar Rāni, 338, 339, 341,  
     350, 353  
 Chānda, 199, 311, 368, 369  
 Chanda Sahib, 175; 177-180, 189-194,  
     210, 220  
 Chanderi fort, 21, 370  
 Chāndor, 122, 287  
 Chandra Kānta, 316  
     Kirti Singh, 354  
 Chāndragiri, 43, 71, 96  
 Chandragiri, 326  
 Chandranagar, 231, 170, 171, 178, 181,  
     201-203, 241, 304, 408  
 Chandrasen Jadhav, 155  
 Chandrayya, Rampa, 405  
 Chandri Phul, 99  
 Chandu Lal, Peshkar, 293, 328, 343  
 Changli Kumāra, Jafnapattān, 77  
 Chanter, General, 419  
 Channapatta, 91, 92, 210  
 Chapar Ghāt, 27, 35  
 Chaplin, Mr, 313  
 Chappuls, Col., 273  
 Chārasiāh, —Chārasiāh, 400, 403  
 Charikar, 341  
 Charity school, Bombay, 161  
 Charles I., 83, 88, 90, 93  
     II., 107, 109, 112, 117, 120, 124,  
     127, 128, 157  
     VI. of Austria, 155, 164, 165  
 Chārmahal, 200  
 Charnock, Job, 101, 102, 109, 122, 123,  
     126, 128-130, 133, 135  
 charters of E. I. Co., 61-62, 67, 126, 129,  
     136, 137, 141, 145, 151, 152, 167,  
     168, 170, 247, 266, 330, 358  
 charter of United E. I. Co., 170  
     of Dutch Company, 169  
 Chatānati or Satānati, Calcutta, 133,  
     135, 141, 142, 146  
 Chatra, battle, 366  
 Chatrapati IV., Mahrāja, 386  
 Chatra Singh, 382  
 Chattrasi, 168, 169, 172, 175; 296  
 Chattrardan pass, 398, 400, 401  
 Chattr Singh, Sikh, 351-353  
 Chattradhari Shāhi of Hatwā, 257, 263  
 Chaul, 9, 10, 18, 21-23, 36, 37, 44, 45,  
     56, 57, 68, 120, 126, 150, 174,  
     176, 178, 179  
 Chaul de Sims, 174  
 Chaurāgarh, 87, 295  
 Chespe, Sir John, 357  
 Chennam, *see* Ambalkotta  
 Chennapatnam, Madras, 105, 115  
 Cherrā-Punji, —Sohra-pungi, 325  
 Cherry, Geo. Frederick, 275  
 Chetista, 116  
 Chetwal, 134  
 Chevelpetar, 200  
 Chattragarh, 199  
 Chhota Bālāpur pāleṅgāra, 219  
 Chidambaram or Chilambaram, 177,  
     213, 246  
 Chikākul, 195, 204, 224  
 Chikka Rāya, 71  
     Deva Rāja, 116; 142, 147  
     Kriahna, 171, 173; 224  
     Vira Rājendra of Kung, 315  
 Chikodi district, 322  
 Chilas fort, 427  
 Child, Sir Joshua, 118, 124, 127, 128,  
     130-132  
 Chilianwāli, battle, 352  
 Chinnāji Appa, 169, 178-180; 255, 271  
     Mādhavrāv, 8th Peshwa, 271  
 Chin Gulji Khān, 'Asaf Jah, 155, 164,  
     166, 168  
 Chināb river, 351, 353  
 Chindwin, 413, 417  
 Chinese, 226, 227, 265, 303, 392, 395,  
     411, 422  
 Chingalpat, 96, 194, 197, 212, 220, 245,  
     371  
 Chingiz Khān, 38, 39  
 Chinhaṭ, 363  
 Chinkuluri battle, 229  
 Chinnappa Nāyyaka, 20  
 Chins, 419, 421, 422, 425-427, 429  
 Chinsure, 81, 102, 201, 210  
 Chintia, Sikh, 216  
 Chinūr, battle, 7  
 Chiplun, battle, 173  
 Chirakkal, 222, 259, 261  
 Chitaura, battle, 371  
 Chitaldurg, 94, 219, 275  
 Chitor, Chitorgadh, 16-18, 20, 24, 29,  
     43, 53, 100, 122  
 Chitral, 427, 429, 430  
 Chittagāon, 26, 66, 91, 111, 127, 130,  
     131, 214, 270, 274, 316, 318, 367  
 Chittapet, 204, 209, 212, 213  
 Chittūr, Arkat district, 248, 252  
 Chitu, Pendhārī, 308, 309, 311, 312  
     Bhili, 408  
 Chokkanāth Nāyyaka, 115, 128  
 Chokra Bisoi, Both rebel, 350  
 Chola Rāja, Trichinapalli, 37  
 cholera, 307, 313  
 Christian VIII. of Denmark, 346

- Christiana, 20, 290, 389, 425  
 Chumbl, 419  
 Chunar, 23, 25, 26, 34, 36, 37, 184, 248, 353  
 Churi Chand of Manipur, 424  
 Churimant, Jât, 154, 162  
 Churchill, Lord Randolph, 412, 414  
 Chusan, 145  
 Clarchy, Ricardo Carlos, 375  
 Clare, John Fitzgibbon, Earl of, 327  
 Clarendon, Lord, 127  
 Clarke, Sir Alfred, 273  
   Major, 305  
   General Sir Chas. Mansfield, 427  
 Col. Sir William, 280  
 Clavering, Col. John, 233, 236, 239, 240, 243  
 Clement VIII., Brief of, 60  
 Clerk, Sir George Russell, 340, 349, 390, 376, 377  
 Clive, Lord Robert, 167, 192, 194, 199, 205, 207, 209-212, 214, 216, 221, 222, 225, 236  
   second Lord, 274, 279  
   fund, 225  
 Close, Col. Sir Barry, 279, 281, 282, 295  
 Clow, Rev. James, 312  
 Cobbe, Rev. Dr. Richard, 156, 159  
 Cochín—Kochin, Kochhi, 5-8, 10, 12, 19, 20, 32, 38, 52, 53, 61, 71, 88, 107, 108, 112, 140, 145, 169, 182, 239, 260, 270, 290, 292-294, 302, 337, 357, 379  
 Cochín-China, 146, 316  
 Cockburn, Col. Sir William, 242  
 Cochrane, Lieut., 213  
 Coen, Capt., 77  
 Cogan, Andrew, 92, 94, 95  
 Coimbatour—Koyamuttûr, 253, 262, 264  
 Colbert, Jean Baptiste, 110  
 Cole, Commander Sir Christopher, 297  
 Collet, General Sir Henry, 419  
   James, 161  
   Joseph, 158, 161  
 Collins, Col. John, 272, 282, 283  
 Colombo, 17, 26, 41, 53, 54, 68, 84, 101, 102, 223, 271, 277, 410  
 Colt, Stephen, 141, 144  
 Colvin, Sir Auckland, 409, 418  
   John Russell, 357, 358, 365  
 Combermere, Stapleton Cotton, Lord, 321  
 Commutation Act, 255  
 Comorin—Kumâri, Cape, 147  
 "Compagnie des Indes," 110  
 "Company of Commerce," 84, 139  
 Confians, Marquis de, 208, 209  
 Conjivaram, 131, 197, 208, 209, 211, 212, 245  
 Connaught, H. R. H. Duke of, 420-422  
 Conolly, Capt. Arthur, 341  
   Henry Valentine, 359  
 Convention, Bombay, 118  
 Conway, Capt., 275  
 Cook, Mr., 132  
   Sir T., 138  
 Cooke, Humphrey, 110, 111, 113  
 Cooper, Sir George, 312  
 Cooper's Hill Engineering College, 387  
 Coorg, Kurg (Kadag), 265  
 Coote, Sir Eyre, 204, 212-217, 243, 245, 246, 248, 250, 251, 253  
 Cope, Capt., 192, 193  
 Corfield, Col., 371  
 Cornelis, Java, 297  
 Cornwallis, Charles Marquis, 257, 258, 261-267, 270, 271, 288  
 Correa, Andrea, 16  
 Cortlandt, Col., 350  
 Cossaks—Kosaks, 426  
 Costa, Andrea Botelho da, 75  
   Luiz da, 166  
   Rodrique da, 129, 133, 152, 154  
 Cotliote—Kottayam, 210  
 Copenhagen, 70, 168  
 Cotta, Luis Gonçalves, 133  
 Cotton, Bishop Edward L., 320, 336, 338  
   Sir Willoughby, 336  
 Couper, Sir George, 396, 399  
 Courten, Sir William, 88-91, 96  
 courts, 167, 168, 233, 247, 266, 267, 272, 378  
 Court-marshal, 73  
 Coutinho, Antonio de Sousa, 98, 101, 103  
   Fernando, 10  
   Francisco de, 39-41  
   Dom Francisco, 84  
   Hierome, 53  
   Dom João de, 74, 77  
   Luiz, 57  
   Manoel de Sousa, 54, 55  
   Miguel Rodrigues, 36  
   Dom Vasco Luiz, 144  
 Couta, Joachim José Macedo e, 388  
 Covrepak, 210, 212  
 Cowan, Hon. Robert, 168, 174  
   Mr., 288  
 Cox, Capt. Hiram, 271  
 Cox, General Charles Vyvyan, 372  
 Cradock, Sir John, 293  
 Cranbrook, Cathorne Harily, Earl of, 403  
 Cranganor or Kranganûr, *see* Kodungallûr.  
 Crape, Capt. Roelant, 75, 77,  
 Crawford, John, 316, 322

cremation, 379  
 criminal procedure Bill, 406, 409  
 Cromwell, Oliver, 79, 99, 101, 103, 104  
 Cross, Sir Richard Assheton, 415  
 Crosthwaite, Sir Chas. H. Todd, 416,  
 421, 422, 428  
 Crown of India, Imperial Order of,  
 396, 397  
 Crusade—Bill of, 57  
 Cruttenden, Mr, 177  
 Lieut., 354  
 Cubbon, Sir Mark, 343  
 Cuddalore, *see* Kūdalūr.  
 Cunha, Francisco Maria da, 422, 424  
 João Nuno da, 111  
 Nunes da, 22, 23, 25-27  
 Nuno da, 113  
 Sampayo e, 70  
 Cunningham, Sir Jas., 74  
 Capt., 304  
 Cuppage, Col., 294  
 Cureton, General Chas. Robert, 351  
 cyclones, 380, 383, 394, 397, 417, 428  
 Cyprus, 397

**DABHOI**, 244  
 Dābhōi, 10, 18, 36, 48, 106, 174  
 Dabo, battle, 343  
 De Caen, General, 297  
 D'Aché, Comte, 207, 210  
 Dacre, Lieut., 306  
 Da Cunha, 65, *see* Cunha  
 Dacres, Mr, 116  
 Dādā Khidjī, Gwāliar, 342  
 Dādājī Raghunāth Deshpānde, 125  
 Dādar, 336  
 D'Aendels, Marshal, 296  
 Dāhānu, 178  
 Daisil II., Rāv of Kachh, 312, 331,  
 376  
 Dājī Kriahna Pandit, 336, 345  
 dākātā, 398, 399, 414  
 Dākōr, 171  
 Dalai Lama, 418  
 Dale, Sir Thomas, 76  
 Dalel Singh, Rājput, 226  
 Dalhousie, Earl of, 350, 354-356, 358,  
 360  
 Dalston, Col., 283  
 Dalton, Capt. John, 193, 194, 196  
 Dāmājī Gaikwād I., 160; Dāmājī II.,  
 172-177, 183, 187, 191, 216, 226;  
 267  
 Dāmalcheru pass, 179  
 Dasmān, 22-24, 38-42, 45, 50, 72, 75,  
 114, 159, 162, 176, 177, 180,  
 243, 375

Damant, G. Henry, 400  
 Dambāk, 429  
 Dambal, 371  
 Damdam, 324  
 Damoh, 366  
 Dampor, 34  
 Dance, Col., 416  
 Danda-Rājpurī, 119, 218, 255  
 Dances, 77, 81, 185, 199, 346, 349  
 Daniel, Major, 399, 427  
 Danish East India Company, 70, 115,  
 168  
 Dankhal Singh, Mārwar, 165  
 Danubyn, 319, 320, 357  
 Dānyāl, of Bengal, 4  
 Prince, 61, 64, 83  
 Dapla tribes, 392  
 Dāpurī, 335  
 D'Arambure, Mons., 213  
 Dārā Shikoh, Prince, 81, 83, 90, 97,  
 99, 100, 103-105  
 Darbars, 373, 374, 380, 385, 387, 393-  
 395, 396, 411  
 Dard, Mir—Khwāja Muhammad Mir,  
 author, 255  
 Darnidar Nārāyao, Kuch Bihār, 232,  
 245  
 Darshan Singh, Balrāmpur, 334  
 Darjiling, 332  
 Darya Khān, Sindh, 17; of Gujarāt, 25  
 'Imād Shāh, 22  
 Singh Chaudh, 298  
 Dastūr Dīnār, Kulbarga, 4  
 Datāji Sindia, 211, 212  
 Dattya, 218, 286, 311, 337  
 Dā'ūd Khān, Shāh, Bengal, 46, 47  
 Khān, Karnātak, 145, 155, 156  
 Khān Fanni, 150  
 Khān, Afghān, 400  
 Daulatāliād, 87, 129, 130, 180, 206  
 Daulat Chakk, 33, 35  
 Daulata Rāmsohi, 399  
 Daulatrāv Sindia, 268, 272, 273, 279,  
 283, 284, 286, 307, 322  
 Daurāra fort, 369  
 d'Autueil, M., 203  
 Davidge, Mr, 99  
 Davidson, Col. John, 424, 425  
 Davies, John, 55  
 Robert, 380  
 Lieut.-Col. Thos. A. Harkness,  
 425  
 Dhawar Bakhsh, Prince, 79, 82, 83  
 Dhawar valley, 398  
 Dawes, Col., 281  
 Day, Francis, 91-93  
 Lieut., 411  
 Deb Rāja of Bhutān, 379, 412  
 Debendra Singh, Manipur, 354

- De Boigne, Count Benoit, 242, 249,  
258, 259, 261, 262, 265  
de Brito, *see* Brito  
D'Eça, Deurte, 37  
Defence, Treaty of, 76  
De Graaf, Surgeon, 114  
D'Egville, Commander, 211  
Deh Kwaji, battle, 404  
Dehli, 7, 18-20, 28, 34-37, 40, 58, 79,  
99, 104, 116, 119, 120, 153,  
156, 160-164, 176-178, 180, 188,  
194, 195, 203, 205, 212, 214,  
219, 225, 228, 229, 232, 255,  
258-260, 266, 271, 283, 287, 290,  
292, 293, 305, 321, 327, 333,  
361-368, 384, 393, 395, 414,  
415, 421  
Dehkan, Dakhan, 22, 41, 52, 56-61,  
66, 67, 71, 73, 74, 78, 80-84, 89,  
90, 94, 113, 123, 128, 131, 155,  
156, 158-161, 164, 171, 175, 176,  
179, 182, 191, 194, 204, 289, 399  
De la Bourdonnais, Capt. Bertrand Fr.  
Mabé, 166, 174, 181  
De La Haye, Admiral, 115, 116, 118  
De Laval, François Pyrad, 62  
Dehamotte, General, 345  
Deleyrit, Mons., 198, 199, 206, 209  
Deilon, Mons. C., 114  
De Nets, Capt., 73  
Denison, Sir Wm. Thomas, 376, 378,  
379, 382  
Dennie, Col. Wm. Henry, 338  
Dennis, Major, 353  
Deoglon, treaty, 284  
Deogarh, 183  
Deothal fort, 303  
Dera Ismail Khān, 350, 430  
De Sousa, Dom Diogo, Conde de Rio  
Pardo, 306, 315  
D'Espremesnil, Mons., 186  
D'Estaing, Mons., 206  
Deva Raja, Maisur, 171  
Devaji Takpar, 183  
Devanaji of Kurg, 295  
Devanahalli, 189, 263  
Devendra Singh of Nabha, 347  
Devikotta, 189, 190, 206, 212  
Dewar, Sir James, 325  
Dewarkonda, 37  
Dewla, 311  
Dewir, battle, 66  
Dhākā, Dacca, 69, 70, 112, 122, 123,  
125, 131, 136, 146, 154, 204, 228,  
236, 266, 307  
Dhākā, Afghānistān, 397, 403, 428  
Dhaki or Fali, 409  
Dhālmkot fort, 379  
Dhamoli, 17  
Dhanaji Jādar, 134, 140, 150  
Dhanderi fort, 137  
Dhār, 15, 190, 312, 328, 366, 380  
Dharamington factory, 118  
Dharamkot, 347  
Dhārīparan, 262  
Dhārasao or Dhārasinva, 376  
Dharma Pāl, Uchha, 342  
Dharmapilla, João, 59  
Dharmapattanam island, 19, 174.  
Dharma Raja of Bhutan, 379  
Dharmasāla, 379  
Dharmatpur battle, 104  
Dharūr, 42, 44  
Dhaulatrāv Sindh, 288, 296  
Dhiraj Singh, Chhota Udayapur, 376  
Dhobi fort, 299  
Dholal Singh, Jodhpur, 332  
Dholi, battle, 174  
Dholā, 169, 174, 180  
Dholpur, 5, 149, 339, 342, 366  
Dhol, 55  
Dhujindar Nārāyan, 246, 254  
Dhunda Pant Gokhale, 278  
Dhundūpent, *see* Nāna Sāhib  
Dhundia Wāgh, 278  
Dhurb, or Dhorap, fort, 287  
Dhyān Singh, Vadr, 344  
Din Bahādur, 172  
Diamper — Udayampūr, Synod of,  
60  
Dianga, Arakan, 64, 66  
Dibu, attack on, 302  
Dick, Col., 302  
Dickens, Major-General, 291  
Dickenson, Henry, 350  
Dickson, Mr., 173  
Dig, 154, 187, 234, 287  
Dilāwar Khān, 56  
'Ali Khān, 161  
Diler Khān, 110, 111, 115, 116, 119,  
120, 123  
Dilip Singh of Lāhor, 343, 345, 348,  
349, 352, 353  
Dil-kusha, Lucknow, 367, 369  
Dilshād Vadr, 8  
Dinabanda Mitra, author, 376  
Dinājpur, 228, 236, 324  
Dinanāth, Diwān, Lāhor, 347  
Dinapur or Dānpur, 324, 364  
Dindagal, 204, 253, 265  
Dionysius, Mar., Jacobite bishop, 290  
Dinpanah fort, Dehli, 24  
Dirois, Mons., 178, 181  
Dishomā Nāgā, 356  
Diti, 10, 13, 17, 20, 22, 24-27, 30, 31,  
33, 75, 89, 91, 108, 113, 146, 162  
Divorce Act, 385  
Divali battle, 8

Dwāngtal fort, 380  
 Dixon, Col., 333  
 Doodia Deva Rāja of Mairpur, 106, 116  
     Krishna Rāja, 156  
 Dohad, 76, 165  
 Don, Lieut.-Col., 286  
 Dormer, General Sir Jas. Charlemagne,  
     427  
 Dost 'Alī, Karnātak, 172, 175, 179  
 Dost Muhammad, 313, 330, 331, 334,  
     335, 337, 338, 342, 353, 359-361,  
     378  
 Douglas, Mr, 126  
     Brigadier, 370  
 Doveton, General Sir John, 274, 311,  
     312  
 Downton, Capt. Nicholas, 71, 73  
 Drake, Sir Francis, 48, 49, 53  
     Roger, 201, 202  
 Draper, Col. Sir William, 208  
 Dubac, Mons., 273  
 Drigbijai Singh of Balrampur, 334  
 Dudley, Sir Robert, 59  
 Du Drenet, Mons., 265  
 Duespe, Mons., 216  
 Duff, Rev. Dr Alexander, 326  
 Dufferin, Earl of, 410, 413, 414, 418,  
     419  
     Lady, Female Medical Service  
     Fund, 417, 418  
 Dugurajpatnam, 81, 83  
 Dulāh Rām Rāj, 204, 205, 207  
 Dulī Singh, Kāwar, 159  
 Dulipur, battle, 371  
 Dulivrier, Mons., 149, 151, 155  
 Dumas, M. Benoît, 174, 177, 179,  
     181  
 Dunbar, Capt., 364  
 Duncan, Col., 393  
 Duncan, Jonathan, 265, 270, 279  
 Duncan Dock, Bombay, 296  
 Dundas, Henry, 252, 266  
 Dundi Khān, rebel, 291  
 Dungārpur, 18, 311  
 Dunsford, Capt., 414  
 Duplex, Marquis Joseph François, 162,  
     167, 170, 171, 178, 181-183,  
     184-187, 189, 190, 192, 193, 196-  
     198  
 Duplexpetai, 183; Duplexfathiābād,  
     193  
 Dupré, Josias, 228, 232  
 Durand, Sir Henry M., 363, 386  
     Sir H. Mortimer, 428  
     Lieut.-Col. A. G. A., 424  
 Durānt, 187, 188, 216  
 Durgābāi, Sāwantwādī, 298, 300  
 Durgidās, Rāthod, 124, 134, 139, 140,  
     146, 148, 149

Durjan Sāl of Kotā, 165  
     of Bharatpur, 320, 321  
 Dustagir, Bhopāl, 346  
 Dutch, 62, 64, 67, 71, 73, 78-81, 84-  
     96, 100, 102, 103, 105, 107-109,  
     112-114, 118, 133, 136, 150, 155,  
     156, 159, 161, 172, 193, 201, 234,  
     243, 247, 248, 253, 269, 270,  
     287, 297, 302, 318  
 Dutch East India Company, 63, 75,  
     140, 169, 205, 232, 260  
 Duwai, 403  
 Dwārka, —Dwārakā, 314, 375  
 Dwārā, Bhūtān and Bengal, 379, 380  
 Dyson, Major-General, 305  
     Mr, 421

**EARTHQUAKES**, 34, 112, 161,  
     216, 218, 324, 407, 408, 412  
 East, Col., 304  
 East India Company, 61, 62, 64, 69,  
     73, 76, 78, 79, 85, 88, 95, 98,  
     101-104, 107, 108, 112, 113, 117,  
     118, 127, 128, 130, 132, 135,  
     136, 140, 144, 149, 153, 156,  
     158, 172, 174, 184, 188, 191,  
     201, 203, 205, 210, 211, 214,  
     218, 221-224, 231-234, 238, 242,  
     250, 253, 256, 259, 265, 267,  
     271, 274-277, 291, 294, 297,  
     299, 304, 305, 308-311, 313, 315,  
     322, 329, 332, 336, 346, 360,  
     372, 374.  
 East India Co.'s charters, *see* charters.  
     India House, 167  
 Edattara dist, 267  
 Eden, Sir Ashley, 376, 379, 380, 395,  
     399  
 Edinburgh, H. R. H. Duke of, 385, 386  
 Education, 354, 360  
 Edwards, Mr, 71  
     Sir Herbert B., 350-352  
 Egerton, Col. Charles, 242  
 Egypt, 278, 407  
 Ekādātha of Siam, 225  
 Elephanta, 179  
 Elgin, James Bruce, Eighth Earl of,  
     365, 377-379  
     Victor A., Ninth Earl of, 429  
 Elias, Ney, 392  
 Elichpur, 284  
 Elizabeth, Queen, 55, 61  
 Ellayedatunād, 182  
 Ellenborough, Lord, 340, 342, 344,  
     345  
 Ellice, General Sir Wm. Kidston, 423,  
     428

Elliot, Sir Charles A., 406, 422  
     George, Earl of Minto, 290  
     Rt. Hon. Hugh, 314  
 Ellis, Francis, 126  
     Mr, 219  
 Elmisaram, 193, 197  
 Elphinstone, John Lord, 334, 358, 375  
     Mountstuart, 292, 294, 297, 299,  
     306, 310, 313, 314, 323, 374  
     General Wm. Geo. Keith, 339, 340  
 Elwick, Nathaniel, 163, 166  
 Elur,—Ellur, 195, 204, 224  
 Elvemanor, 203  
 English Company, 64, 88, 97, 141, 145,  
     151  
     Refugees, 369  
 English, Major Frederick, 366  
 Ennis, Lieut., 307  
 Ennūr, 151  
 Ericeira, Conde de, 158, 162  
 Erod,—Iröd, 227, 262  
 Erskine, General, 270  
 Eruma-varmā Perumāl, 128  
 Estifque, Col. João Cabral de, 334  
 Etāwā,—Itāwā, 20, 373  
 Etyā, 37  
 Eugene, Prince, 158  
 European Anglo-Indian defence As-  
     sociation, 409  
 Evans, Sir William David, 314  
     Col., 327  
 Exhibition, Indian International, 409  
 Eyre, Sir Charles, 136, 141-143  
     General Sir Vincent, 365, 367

**F**ACTORIES, 70, 75, 126, 131, 146  
     Factory Bill, 423  
 Faizābād, 230, 249, 369, 371  
 Faizi, poet, 58  
 Faizullah Khān, Rohila, 236, 245, 268  
 Fake, Corporal, 118  
 Fakhr-ud-din Khān, Shujā'at Jang Bahā-  
     dur, 183  
 Fakm, 425  
 Falkland, Lucius Bentinck Viscount,  
     350, 358  
 famines, 86, 377, 381-385, 390, 391,  
     395, 396, 425, 426  
 Faqlr Nūr-ud-din, 347  
 Faraines, Muhammadan, 328  
 Faranur, Afghān, 387  
 Farhat Khān, 46  
 Faria, Francisco de, 57  
 Farid Khān, 'Abul Muzaffar Sher Khān,  
     24, 27, 28  
 Farid-i-Bakhārī, Shaikh, 51, 65  
 Faridkot, 347

Faridūn Jāh Mansur 'Alī, 336, 376-385,  
     405  
 Faris, Lieut., 306  
 Farish, Hon. James, 337  
 farmāns, 69, 88, 98, 123, 133, 134, 158,  
     183, 196, 208, 222, 389  
 Farrāh, 330  
 Farrukh-siyar, Muhammad, emperor,  
     153-160  
 Farrukhābād, 287, 367, 368  
 Fasli reckoning, 36, 89  
 Fath 'Alī Shāh of Persia, 296, 306  
     Alī Khān of Sindh, 280  
     Alī of Khambay, 317  
 Fath Allah 'Imād Shāh, 2, 7  
 Haider, Maimur, 275  
 Jang of Kābul, 340  
 Khān of Kashmir, 3, 8, 9  
 Khān, Afghān, 66  
 Khān, Habshi, 82, 85, 87  
 Khān Barūkhshāi, 283  
 Khān, Mir, Tālpuri, 254  
 Khān of Bahāwalpur, 356, 372  
 Khān of Pāhlānpur, 300, 305, 311  
 Muhammad, Jam'asār, Kachh; 257,  
     266, 281  
 Shāhi Bahādur of Harwā, 225  
 Singh Kāyat, 156  
 Singh Gaikwad, 227, 232, 237,  
     243, 244, 250, 260, 262; regent,  
     307, 311  
     Singh Bhonsla of Akalkot, 314  
 Fatha Haider Bahādur, 210  
 Fatheglon, 307  
 Fatheganj, battle, 271  
 Fathūbād, battle, 399  
 Fathgarh, 362, 363, 368, 374  
 Faibpat, 327  
 Faipar, 159, 276, 363, 366  
 Faipar-Sikri, 47, 52  
 Fazl Ullat Khān, 221  
 female infanticide, 357  
 Ferghāna, 426, 428  
 Ferguson, Sir James, 403, 405, 410, 411  
 Ferry, Mons., 409, 411  
 Fevrier, M., 181  
 Feyra, Conde de, 67  
 Fidā-ud-din Khān, 178, 183  
 Fidāi Khān, Nawāb of Bengal, 82  
     Khān, 'Asim Khān, 120, 121  
 Field, Capt., 117  
 Figueroa, Gomez Vanez de, 51  
 Filose, Michel, 272  
 Finlay, A. S., 334  
 Firando factory, Japan, 70  
 Firebrace, Sir Basil, 144  
 Firishā, Muhammad Qasim, historian,  
     16, 71, 326  
 Firozshāh, battle, 346, 347

- Firus Khān Sūr, 33  
   Khān of Pāhlānpur, 300  
   Mulla bin Kaway, 358  
   Shāh of Bengal, 23, 24  
   Shāh, prince, 367, 373  
 Fitch, Ralph, 51, 52, 54  
 Fitzgerald, Capt., 351  
   Col. Charles J. Oswald, 414  
   Sir Seymour, 383, 389  
 Flacour, Mons., 115  
 Fletcher, Sir Robert, 223, 238, 239  
 Fleury, Mons., 283  
 Flint, Capt., 262  
 floods, 428-430  
 Floyd, Col. John, 262  
 Floyer, Charles, 187, 191  
 Fonseca, Antonio Pinto de, 70  
 Forbes, Major David, 283  
 Ford, Capt. John, 300, 307  
 Forde, Lieut. Col. Francis, 207-209  
 Forsyth, Sir Douglas, 386, 388-390, 393  
 Fort Harrison, —Sadon, 423  
 Fort Morton, —Sima, 427  
   St David—Tegnapalam, 146, 181,  
   185-195, 204, 206, 208, 211  
   St George, —Madras, 99-101, 103,  
   104, 107, 110, 111, 114, 116,  
   119, 122-125, 128, 136, 145, 146,  
   164, 186, 188, 208, 243  
   St Thomas, 16  
   Stedman, —Maingthauk, 419  
   Victoria, —Himmatgadh near Bān-  
   kot, 201  
   White, 421, 427  
   William, —Calcutta, 138, 140, 142,  
   146, 153, 172, 177, 193, 201,  
   235, 263, 275, 278  
 Foulis, Major-General Edward, 331  
 Fowke, Joseph, 237  
 Fox, Charles James, 253  
 Foxcroft, George, 110-112, 116  
 France, French, 73, 118, 133, 195-198,  
   201-205, 207-212, 214, 251-253,  
   256, 267, 269, 274, 275, 283, 409  
 French East India Co., 64, 68, 72,  
   95, 110, 113, 114, 131, 151, 154,  
   155, 161, 162, 182, 206, 227  
 French Rocks, —Hirodi, 196  
 Frère, Admiral Ruy, 78, 79  
 Frère, Sir H. Bartle Edward, 377, 383  
 Fryer, Sir Fred. Wm. R., 426  
 Fūlād Khān, 11  
   Beg Barīās, Mīrās, 54  
 Fuller, Mr., Agra, 394  
 Fullerton, Col. Wm., 253  
 Furiado, Andre de, 56, 57, 62  
   Luis de Mendosa, 107  
 Fytch, William, 193  
 Fytche, General Albert, 383
- G**ABRIEL, Mar, Nestorian bishop,  
   148, 169, 170  
 Gadha Rao, Tanjor, 196  
 Gadkaris, Kolhāpur, 345  
 Gāgrūn, 16  
 Gaillard, M., 198  
 Gaja Singh of Jodhpur, 77, 91, 94  
   Singh, read Rāja Singh II., 218  
   Singh of Bikanir, 259  
 Gajalhatti pass, 262  
 Gakkhars, 16  
 Galbraith, General Sir Wm., 419  
 Gall, Col., 371  
 Galle, Point de, 92, 94, 100  
 Galna fort, 86, 287  
 Gama, Estevão de, 27  
   Francisco da, 59, 79  
   João de Saldanha da, 167  
   Joaquim Manoel Correia da Silva  
   c, 332  
   Luiz da, 60  
 Gambier, Robert, 208, 215, 244  
 Gambhir Singh of Manipur, 320, 354  
 Gandamak, 339, 341, 399, 402  
 Gandavi, 67  
 Gandikot, 99  
 Gangā Rāo of Mārwar, 23  
 Gangādhar Rāo of Jhānsi, 357  
   Shāstri, 301, 303  
 Gangadwāra or Haridwār, 383  
 Gangaikondān inscription, 35  
 Gangeri, battle, 367  
 Ganges, Gangā river, 21, 170, 280, 322,  
   366, 367, 369, 370, 373, 394  
 Ganges canal, 358  
 Gangpara, 306  
 Ganjam, 211, 331, 333, 421  
 "Ganj-i-Sawai" ship, 137  
 Ganpatrav of Indor, 308  
   Gaikwad, 350, 360  
 Ganpora, 37  
 Gantūr, 37, 260  
 Garah and Mandha, 181  
 Garamkonda, 231  
 Gardhan Pāl, Karauli, 356  
 Gardner, Hon. E., 296, 304  
   Col. William Linnaeus, 302, 303  
 Garcey, Capt. Henry, 111  
 Garhakot, 369  
 Garhwal, 330, 430  
 Garmsir, 131  
 Garhāsp, Prince, 83  
 Gary, Henry, 121  
 Gatacre, Col. Sir Wm. Forbes, 416  
 Gāuhati, 112, 318  
 Gaur, 25, 26, 28, 40, 47, 49, 219  
 Gaurināth Rāja of Asām, 267  
 Gāwlgadh, 18, 284  
 Gawler, Col. John Cox, 376



- Gayt Manpur, battle, 216  
 Gayer, Sir John, 136, 139-141, 143, 144, 146, 147, 149, 151  
 Geckie, John, 182  
 Geldria, —Palikat, 67  
 George I., 167  
     III., 301  
 Georgegarh, 273  
 Gernappa, 85  
 Ghafur Khān, 52  
 Ghāgrā river, 369, 372, 373  
 Ghain, Persia, 406  
 Ghargāw, Āshim, 108  
 Ghāge, Shirji Rāo, Sakharām, 272, 273, 279, 289  
 Ghana Muhammad of Jaurā, 381  
 Ghāsi Khān Cheek of Kashmir, 33, 35, 36, 39, 40, 42  
 Ghāz-ul-dīn Khān I., Fīrūs Jang, 151, 153  
     II., 190, 193, 194, 197, 203  
     III., Vāstr, 212  
     Haidar of Audh, 301, 304, 322, 323  
 Ghāz-ul-dīn Khān, general, 128, 129, 131, 144, 148  
 Ghāzā, Janatics, 340, 370, 372, 402, 403, 419, 423  
 Ghāzipur, 221, 236, 288, 324  
 Ghāzīdīnnagar, battle, 362  
 Ghazni, 61, 278, 337, 340, 341, 382, 384, 385, 402-404  
 Ghazni Khān of Kāndesh, 11  
 Gheria, *see* Vijayachūrg  
 Ghilsāis, 281, 338-340, 400-403, 409, 410, 417  
 Ghiyās-ul-dīn 'Abul Munsif, 38, 40  
     Khalji, 1, 3, 5  
     Mahmud Shah III., 23  
 Ghodaji II., Rāo of Kachh, 242  
 Ghodbander fort, —St Jeronym, 176  
 Ghoshā fort, 174  
 Ghovimal, 396  
 Gholām 'Alī of Sindh, 280, 292  
     Bisit, author, 252  
     Haider Khān, Kābul, 359, 406, 417, 419, 420, 428  
     Husān Khān, Kābul, 401  
     Husān Khān, Tibā Tibāi, 261, 262  
     Muhammad, Rohila, 268  
     Muhammad Ghāus of the Karnātak, 357, 359, 360  
     Qādir Khān, Rohila, 255, 258-260  
 Ghourin Khān, Persian minister, 152, 153  
 Ghwaja pass, 398  
 Gibbs, Major-General Sir Samuel, 294  
 Giesū Khān, 46  
 Gilbert, General Sir Walter R., 352  
 Gilchrist, Dr John, 285  
 Gilgit, 424, 426, 427  
 Gillespie, Major-General Sir Robert Rollo, 289, 297, 302  
 Gingen, Capt., 192  
 Gir, 375  
 Girishk, 339, 404, 406  
 Girvānyuddha Vikrama Sāh, 280, 305  
 Gladman, Mr, 131  
 Gnatong, 418  
 Goa, 10-12, 14-16, 20, 24, 26-28, 30-33, 35, 37-40, 43, 44, 48-55, 57-65, 67, 70, 74, 75, 78, 79, 81, 82, 84, 88-101, 103, 106-108, 110, 121, 124, 129, 133, 139-141, 144, 147, 148, 162, 167, 170, 180, 181, 183, 187, 199, 200, 211, 220, 227, 230, 233, 235, 257, 263, 268, 280, 314-316, 323, 332, 335, 338, 345, 349, 354, 359, 380, 385-388, 392, 397, 406, 413, 415, 416, 422, 425  
     Archbishops, 123, 290  
     Jesuits, 113  
 Godāvari river, 21, 59, 193  
 Goddard, General Thomas, 242-244, 246  
 Godeben, M., 197, 198  
 Godolphin, Sidney, Earl of Godolphin, 151  
 Godwin, General Sir Henry Thomas, 356  
 Goena, Rijkhof van, 103  
     Rickhoff, 117  
 Goes, Benedict B., 63  
     John, of Leiden, 127  
 Goghā, 67, 71, 169, 172, 199  
 Goghanda, battle, 47  
 Gohad, 224, 244-246, 289, 296  
 Gohna, landslip, 430  
 Gokalgurh, 259  
 Gokhale, *see* Bāpa Gokhale  
 Golard, M., 178  
 Golauli, 371  
 gold coinage, 380  
 Golden Rock battle, 195  
 Goldenborough, Sir John, 135, 136  
 Goldamid, Maj.-General Sir Fred. John, 389  
 Golkondā, 29, 32, 37, 50, 54, 63, 67, 68, 72, 79, 80, 87-89, 98, 101, 102, 112-115, 118, 120, 127-131, 133, 179  
 Gombān, 79, 121, 146  
 Gomm, Field-Marshal, Sir Wm. M. 354  
 Gonda, rāja of, 373  
 Gonds, 87, 93, 310, 311  
 Gonin battle, 341  
 Gonzales, Sebastian, 67, 69, 72  
 Good Hope, Cape of, 1, 4, 270, 274  
 Gopal Hari, 210

- Gopālpur, 405  
 Gopālkr Galkwād, 392  
   Putvārdhan, 229  
   Singh, Bundelkhand, 296  
 Gorañar, Mt., 419  
 Gorākhpur, 302, 326, 368, 370, 372  
 Goraria battle, 367  
 Gordon, General Sir Benjamin L., 420,  
   422  
   Major, 223  
   General John J. Hood, 406  
 Gori, 31  
 Gomin Himmat Bahādur, 284, 286  
 Gough, General Sir Chas. J. S., 402  
   Field-Marshal Lord Hugh, 344,  
   346-348, 351-353  
   General Sir Hugh Henry, 399, 401,  
   402  
 Govardhan, 287  
 Govind Chandra, Kachār, 315, 326  
   Pandit, 211, 212  
   Rāo of Jalsan, 339  
   Singh, last Sikh Guru, 119, 151  
 Govindkr Galkwād, 226, 261, 267, 278,  
   280  
 Govindgarh, 353, 354  
 Govindpur, Calcutta, 138, 140, 143  
 Gowdie, Major, 264  
 Graeme, Henry Sullivan, 322  
 Graham, Col. Thomas, 418, 419, 424  
 Grant, Lieut., C. J. W., 423  
   Sir John Peter, 374  
   Sir Robert, 333, 335  
   Sir William, 393  
 Grant-Duff, James C., 310  
   Mountstuart Elphinstone, 406, 415  
 "Granth"—Sikh scriptures, 50  
 Grantham, Sir Thomas, 127, 128  
 Gray, Matthew, 113  
   Mr, 244  
 Greathed, General Sir Edward H., 366  
 Greaves, General Sir Geo. R., 422, 427  
 Gregory, Syrian, bishop, 110  
 Grey, General Sir John, 344  
   Sir William, 283, 386  
 Griffin, Sir Lepel H., 403  
 Griffiths, John, 270  
 Grimwood, Mr and Mrs, 423  
 Grundler, Mr, 161  
 Guelemot of Anakringai, 159  
 Gujarāt, 11, 16-19, 21-24, 30, 34, 39,  
   40, 45, 47-51, 54-58, 61, 67, 68,  
   72, 74-76, 79, 82, 86, 88, 91, 93,  
   95, 99, 100, 104, 105, 118, 121,  
   126, 129, 142, 148, 150, 153-155,  
   158, 164, 165, 168, 169, 171, 172,  
   174-176, 178, 180, 183, 187, 192,  
   220, 278, 307, 327, 429  
   Gujarāt, Panjāb, 352  
 Gulāb Singh, Kashmir, 347, 348, 365  
 Gūmmur, 306, 333, 341, 344, 349  
 Gūmti river, 369, 373  
 gunpowder manufactured, 145  
 Guntūr, 224, 241-244  
 Gurkhas, 225, 294, 298, 301-304, 353,  
   368, 369, 418, 423, 424  
 Guthrie, Lieut.-Col., 283  
 Gutt, 182, 275  
 Gwāliar, 5, 15, 36, 61, 87, 92, 103,  
   104, 106, 107, 217, 244, 248, 285,  
   289, 322, 329, 330, 338, 342, 344,  
   362, 366, 367, 372, 373, 391, 413  
 Gijedde, Capt. Gale, 75, 77  
 Gynford, William, 124, 125, 127, 128,  
   130  
**H** AAS, Mona, 412  
   Haldib of Kashmir, 36, 39  
 Hañir Rahmat, Rohila, 235  
 Haft Kotul, 341  
 Haider 'Ali, 189, 204, 210, 213, 214,  
   217, 219-231, 235, 238-241, 243-  
   252, 265  
   Beg Khān, Lucknow, 239  
   Chakk, Sultan, Kashmir, 34, 51  
   Jang, 206  
   Mir Doghlāt, historian, 10, 28, 32  
   Qut Khān, 156, 158, 160, 163,  
   164, 166  
 Haiderābād (Bhāgnagar), 42, 54, 119,  
   127, 150, 151, 164, 166, 200, 206,  
   207, 243, 281, 283, 286, 293-295,  
   305, 314, 315, 328, 347, 354, 364,  
   408, 421  
   Sindh, 254, 280, 336, 342, 343  
 Hailes, Major, 414  
 Haines, Field-Marshal Sir Fred. Paul,  
   393  
 Hājī Hamid, Turkman, 167  
   Khān, 27  
   Khalifa, Mustafā, author, 104  
   Mustafā,—M. Raymond, 261  
 Hājipur, 17, 26, 47, 54, 213  
 Haka, Burma, 421  
 Haktin Mirzi, Kābul, 35, 41  
   Meñdi, Aūdā, 327  
 Hālā, 343  
 Halicarnassus, Bishop of, 213  
 Hail, Col. Henry, 316  
 Hailiday, Sir Frederick James, 358  
 Halliyardung, 264  
 Halsey, Mr, 145  
 Hamid Khān, 164-166  
 Hamilton, Lieut., 400  
   Sir Robert N. Collic, 344  
   William, 153

- Hamir Rānā of Udaypur, 232, 241  
 Hamman, Major, 427  
 Hanifi sect, 43  
 Hankau, 392  
 Hānsai, 15, 273, 277, 279, 280  
 Hānsot, 237, 244  
 Hansraj of Māndvi, 295, 296  
 Hanumāngarh or Bānner, 8  
 Harāt, —Herat, 17, 64, 66, 153, 158,  
 159, 170, 267, 325, 334, 335, 337,  
 360, 361, 378, 382, 383, 386, 387,  
 394, 400, 404, 406, 417  
 Harcourt, Lieut.-Col., 283  
 Hardinge, Sir Henry, Lord, 345, 347,  
 350  
 Haridwar, —Haridwar, 370, 383  
 Hardiman, General, 308  
 Hare, David, 305  
 Hargovind, sixth Sikh Guru, 65, 91  
 Hariānā, 273, 296  
 Hariharpur, Orissa, 87  
 Haripant Phadke, 237, 240, 241, 246,  
 257, 263, 264  
 Hari Rām, Ahmadābād, 155  
 Hari Nārāyan Deva of Sambalpur, 3  
 Harirāv Holkar, 330, 331, 333, 339,  
 344  
 Harishpurgarh, Orissa, 87  
 Harkisan, eighth Sikh Guru, 106, 110  
 Harland, Commodore, 148  
 Sir Robert, 229  
 Harpanthalli, 219, 258, 276  
 Harpur, General, 242  
 Har-rāi, seventh Sikh Guru, 91, 105,  
 106  
 Harris, Bartholemew, 130-131, 136  
 General George, Lord, 273, 275  
 George F. Robert, Lord, 358, 374  
 George R. Canning, Lord, 422  
 Harrison, Edward, 153, 158  
 Lieut., 425  
 Hartington, Marquis of, 403, 408  
 Hartley, General James, 244, 249, 261,  
 262, 275  
 Harvey, Col. J. J., 419  
 Hasaji Mohita Hamir Rāo, 118, 119  
 Hasan Abdal, Panjāb, 118  
 'Ali, Karaṭak, 179  
 Muqarrab Khān, 69, 77  
 Raza Khān, Lucknow, 239  
 Hasansik, 384, 419  
 Hasti Dal, Almora, 303  
 Hastings, Francis, 161, 163  
 General Francis Rawdon, Marquis  
 of, 301, 306, 308, 309, 315, 317  
 Warren, 172, 191, 218, 219, 228,  
 230, 233-237, 239, 240, 245,  
 247-249, 251, 252, 254, 255,  
 257-259, 269  
 Hāthras, 306, 366  
 Havelock, General Henry, 361, 364-367  
 Col. William, 351  
 Hāwel, Isaac van den, 127  
 Hawkins, Capt. William, 65-67, 69  
 Hay, Mr, 219  
 Hazara, 327, 348, 351, 384  
 Healy, Dr, 354  
 Heath, Capt., 131, 143  
 Heber, Bishop Reginald, 316, 322  
 Hébert, M., 154, 159  
 Hedges, William, 125-128, 145, 149  
 Heinzius Huth, of Delf, 127  
 Helmand river, 153, 404, 406, 410  
 Henriques, Garcia, 20  
 Luiz de Miranda, 113  
 Henry I. of Portugal, 49  
 IV. of France, 64  
 Herbakhab Pāl, Karauli, 307  
 Herbert, Sir Thomas, 82  
 Herbert (*read* Hébert), Le Chevalier,  
 151  
 Heron, Lieut.-Col., 198  
 Hess, Capt. Hendrik, 78  
 Heasing, John, 279  
 Heytesbury, Lord, 332  
 Hicky, James Augustus, 245  
 Hiddleley, —Ingelli, 130  
 Higgins, Lieut., 415  
 Higginson, Nathaniel, 135, 136  
 Hill, General Sale, 409  
 Hills, General James, 364, 401  
 Himmat Khān, 137  
 Himū, General, 35, 36  
 Hindāl Mirzā, 15, 27-29, 32, 33  
 Hinde, John, 186, 187  
 Col., 368  
 Hindu College, Calcutta, 305  
 girls' school 353  
 temples, Banāras, 86  
 Hindūpat of Samthar, 323, 380  
 Hinglājgarh fort, 286  
 Hingona, 344  
 Hippias island, Sunda strait, 127  
 Hippon, Capt., 68  
 Hira Singh, Lāhor, 344-346  
 Hire Chāma Udayār Bola, 45  
 Hisslop, Sir Thomas, 306, 308, 310  
 Hkama, Burma, 420  
 Hlall, dākāit, 415, 416  
 Hobart, Lord, 268, 269, 273, 274  
 Vere Henry, 388, 393  
 Hodges, Mr, 211  
 Thomas, 225, 229  
 Hodgson, Brian H., 330  
 Hodson, Major Wm. S. Raikes, 365,  
 366, 369  
 Hoge, Adriaen de Borssele van der, 127  
 Holcombe, Lieut., 392

- Holewell, John Zephaniah, 172, 201,  
212, 216
- Holkar, 183, 212, 216, 220, 226, 237,  
244, 265, 269, 282, 287-291, 295,  
298, 300, 304, 307-309
- Holland, John, 243, 260
- Holland, 49, 67, 318, *see* Dutch
- Holmes, Major-General Sir George, 282  
Major-General John, 364, 368
- Holt, Col., 416
- Honem, Manuel Mascarenhas, 101, 103
- Hoodwar, 44, 115, 252
- Hoonali, battle, 226
- Honner, General Sir Robert William,  
374, 375
- Hooke, Rev. Walter, 111
- Hooker, Sir Joseph Dalton, 353
- Hope, Col. the Hon. Adrian, 370  
Sir Theodore C., 407
- Hope-Grant, Brigadier, James, 363,  
366-369, 371-373
- Hornby, William, 229, 240, 254
- Horne, John, 174, 179
- Horsford, General Alfred H., 373, 374
- Hoskot, 94, 227
- Hosur, 226, 264
- Houtman, Cornelius, 57-59
- Howard, Major Francis, 420
- Hpagyidoo of Burma, 312, 321
- Hsengbyusheng of Burma, 220, 224, 239
- Huatabeng, Burma, 319
- Hubbard, Mr., 181
- Hubli, 117, 416
- Hudleston, William, 406
- Hudson, Lieut.-General Sir John, 427,  
428
- Hughes, Rear-Admiral Sir Edward,  
249-251, 253  
General Sir Robert John, 401  
Robert, 77  
Major, 372  
William, 375
- Hügli, 26, 85-87, 92, 99, 100, 104, 107,  
109, 112, 113, 119, 122, 123, 125-  
127, 129, 137, 138, 142, 146, 147,  
165, 201, 202, 221, 379, 381
- Hugo, Hubert, 110
- Hunayün, Emperor, 9, 15, 17, 20, 22-  
24, 26-29, 31-35
- Jah, 319, 336  
Shah, 267
- Hume, Mr. of Itāwā, 373  
General Sir Robert, 406
- Hunter, Cornet, 307, 310
- Hunterman, Sergeant, 210
- Husain 'Ali Khān, General, 139  
'Ali Khān, Sayyid, 154, 156, 158-  
161  
'Ali, 262
- Husain Arghūn Shāh, 18-20, 34  
of Kalāt, 337  
Dost Khān, 189  
Husaini, Aghā Khān, 306, 335, 347  
Khān Shāmlū, 64  
Langah I., 6; II., 19  
Nizam Shāh, 33, 37, 39, 41, 80, 87  
Qutb Khān, 47, 48  
Shāh Chakk, 40, 42, 44  
Shāh Sharqī, 3  
Sultān of Fāris, 169
- Husainpur, 225, 256, 263, 387
- Hutchinson, Capt. A., 423
- BRĀHīm 'ADIL SHĀH I., 44, 25,  
29-31, 35, 37  
'Adil Shāh II., 49, 52, 56, 58, 64,  
82  
II., Husain Lodi, Delhi, 15, 18, 19  
Husain Mirzā, 42, 45  
Khan Sūr, 34, 36  
Khān II. of Kashmir, 33, 35  
Khān, 132, 133, 139, 148  
Khān Gārōi, 212  
Nizam Shāh, 56, 58  
Qutb Shāh, 32, 37, 39, 49, 50
- Ichalkaranjī, 319
- Ichhapur, 165
- Idar, 14, 16, 173
- Idgah Sarāi, 363
- Ikkeri, 80
- Ilbert, Sir Courtenay P., 408, 409
- "Il Morro"—Korlai fort, 57
- 'Imād-ul-Mulk Sultān, 11, 20, 25, 34
- "Imām Mahdī," 8
- Imām Sāhib of Golkonda, 179  
ud-din, Shaikh, Kashmir, 348, 351
- Imāmiya sect, 377
- Immadi Bhairava of Maisur, 43
- Krishna, 171
- Rāja Udayār, 90, 91
- Imodi of Sunda, 200
- Impey, Sir Elijah, 237, 245, 252, 254  
Edward, 306
- 'Ināyatullāh Khān, 86  
Khān, Vazīr-deputy, 162
- Income tax, 289, 414
- "Indenture Triplicate," 145
- India, Victoria Imperatrix, 393-395, 397,  
398
- India Council, 414
- Indian Navy, 325, 378
- Indigo planters, 360
- Indor, 272, 279, 286, 291, 298, 308,  
330, 331, 333, 363, 367, 368, 417
- Indragarh, 373
- Indraprastha,—Delhi, 24

- Indrapur factory, 146  
 Indus riv., 25, 329, 330, 332  
 Ingeli, —Hidgley, 130  
 Injaram factory, 164, 203  
 Innes, Col., 318  
 Innis Khān, 194, 196  
 Inquisition, 37, 38, 302  
 Intāim ud-daula Khān Khānān, 195  
 Inj Khān, Lucknow, 238  
 Irāwadi riv., 356, 412, 413, 415, 422  
 'Isā Khān, Harkāt, 360  
     Khān Tarkhān, Mirzā, Surat, 93  
     Qull, vakil, 137  
 Isfahān, 146, 155, 164  
 Is-hāq Khān, Afghān, 419  
     of Dū, 20  
 Ishvara Chandra Gupta, journalist, 327  
 Ishvari Singh of Jypur, 183, 187 [*see*  
     Mawār], 215  
 Islām Khān, Shaikh, of Bengal, 70  
     Khān Maashadi, Nawāb, 86, 90, 91  
     Shāh Sūr, Sultān, 30, 31, 33  
 Islāmābād, —Chittagōn, 11  
 Ismā'īl 'Adil Shāh, 10, 11, 16, 18, 21,  
     23, 24  
     Nisām Shāh of Ahmadnagar, 54, 55  
     Beg, 258-260, 262, 265  
     Qull Khān, Gujarāt, 55  
     Khān of Kashmir, 35, 36  
 Ismā'īlīh Imāms, 134, 335, 347  
 Khojās, 338  
 Ishtāf, 341  
 I'timād Khān, Gujarāt, 39, 45, 51; *see*  
     Amānat Khān  
 I'timād ud-daula—Qamar ud-din Khān,  
     Vasir, 188  
 Ivy, Thomas, 92
- JABALPUR**, 295, 308, 366, 368,  
 369, 386, 421  
 Jabra Ghāt, 295  
 Jackson, Coverley, 361  
 Jacob, Col. John, 343  
 Jacobābād darbar, 394  
 Jacobin club, Seringapatam, 272  
 Jacquemont, Victor, 324  
 Jādhav-nī Bhoṇsā, 84  
 Jadhra earthquake, 34  
 Ja'far 'Alī Khān (Mir Ja'far), 185, 203-  
     205, 207, 209, 210, 213, 214, 219,  
     221, 225  
     'Alī Khān, Surat, 341  
 Ja'far Khān, Murshid Qull, 145, 155  
     Khān of Nāgar, 424  
 Jānapatam, 38, 56, 59, 61, 75, 77, 104,  
     350  
 Jagannāth Pūrī, 283, 306, 404  
 Jagannāth Sankar Seth, Bombay, 381
- Jagat Rāi of Bardhwan, 137  
 Singh I., Rānā, 82, 100; II., 187,  
     193  
 Singh of Kāngrā, 93  
 Singh of Kotā, 95  
 Singh of Jypur, 285, 290, 310-312,  
     405  
 Jagatjit Singh, Kapūrthala, 396  
 Jagdalak, 339, 402  
 Jagdev Rāo, Golkonda, 37  
 Jagdispar, 184, 365, 371  
 Jagjivandās, Satnāmī, 126  
 Jagrōn, 347  
 Jāhān Ara Begam, 71, 94, 111  
 Jāhāndār Shāh, Sultān, 153, 154, 197  
 Jāhāngir, Sultān, 63, 64, 68-73, 75, 76,  
     82, 95, 114  
     Mubammad, of Bhopāl, 323, 333-  
     335, 346  
     Qull Khān Beg, Bengal, 26, 27  
     Qull Khān Lalāh Beg, 66, 67  
 Jāhān Khān, Sardār, Afghān, 203  
     Shāh, 154, 160  
 Jāilam, Jēlam, or Vyath riv., 34, 81,  
     352  
 Jainas, 9, 14, 43, 57  
 Jaintiā, 318, 322, 329  
 Jaisalmir, 311, 333  
 Jaitak fort, 302, 303  
 Jaitinghor Jaytinghor, of Mohanpur, 178  
 Jajhar Singh, Bundela, 87, 88  
 Jajowan, battle, 149  
 Jakkatra, Batavia, 76, 81  
 Jālā, Pandit, Lāhor, 345, 346  
 Jālāl Khān Lodi, of Bihār, 15, 25, 27  
     Khān, Islām Shāh, 30  
     Shāh, Ghiyās ud-din I., 38; II., 40  
     ud-din Ramshāni, 54, 61  
     ud-din Shāh 'Alam, 212-214, 221,  
     223  
 Jālābād, 177, 340, 398, 402, 403, 408,  
     428  
 Jalandhar, 27, 151, 351, 362, 363  
 Jalandhar Khān, 417  
 Jālāp-lā, 418, 419  
 Jālānā, 168, 294  
 Jām Firuz, 17, 18  
     Jesūt, of Nawānagar, 299  
     Nanda, 8, 17  
 Jāma Bakht, 366  
 Jāmal Khān, 54, 55  
     Sahib, 200  
 Jambakistna, 194  
 Jāmdat-ul-Mulk Sā'adullā Khān, 99  
 James I., 64, 67, 72, 74, 75, 78-80  
     II., 129  
 James, Commodore Sir William, 198  
     Rev. John Thomas, Bishop, 322,  
     324

- Jamnū riv., 211, 215, 234, 246, 272,  
     303, 332  
     canal, 338  
 Jamrūd, 122, 334  
 Jamshīd Qutb Shāh, Golkonda, 29, 32  
 Jamu, 57, 343, 396  
 Jang Bahādūr, 343, 348, 354, 368, 369,  
     374, 393  
 Jangam priests, 116  
 Jānī Beg Tarkhān, Mirā, 51, 52, 55,  
     56  
 Janjira Siddis, 106, 114, 117, 125, 155,  
     172-174, 215, 217-219, 255, 264  
 Jānkīrām of Pātna, 190, 191  
 Jankojīrāv Sindia, 329, 330, 342  
 Jānoji Bhoṣla, 189, 195, 198, 199, 205,  
     210, 222, 223, 226, 233  
     Nimbalkar, 200  
 Japan, 29, 70, 96, 97  
 Jāpwo, Mt., 401  
 Jask, Persia, 78  
 Janssen, Capt., 297  
 Jauwan raja, 351  
 Jawantrāy of Dhār, 190, 216  
     Holkar, 298  
     Bhāu, 309  
 Jaswant Singh, 91, 103-105, 115, 119,  
     122  
 Jās, 134, 164, 214, 217, 229, 250, 259  
 Jataura, 365  
 Jath, 314  
 Jutilavarman Srivallabha Ativarāma, 43  
 Jaubar, historian, 53  
     Shāh, Achlu, 312  
*Jaṅkar*, 43  
 Jaunpur, 38, 236  
 Jaura-Alipur, battle, 372  
 Java, 18, 49, 62, 76, 77, 79, 80, 100,  
     120, 127, 169, 296  
 Javān Singh of Udaypur, 323, 336  
 Jāwad, 309  
 Jāwad Khān, Nawāh, 188, 194  
     Mard Khān Bābi, 172, 173, 183, 195  
 Jawāhir Singh, 219, 222, 224, 226, 227  
     Singh, Lāhor, 346  
 Jawāki clan, 396  
 Jayājī Sindia, 413  
 Jayjar, 279  
 Jaymal of Bednūr, 43  
 Jaynārāyan Singh, 334  
 Jaypur, 112, 142, 187 (*del.* Mewar), 197,  
     222, 242, 258, 277, 285, 286, 288-  
     290, 304, 312, 332, 333  
 Jaysingh, Siwāl, Kachhwāha, 110-112,  
     142, 150, 154, 159, 160, 164,  
     168, 173, 181, 183  
     III., 312, 332  
     Devā, of Rewā, 299, 300  
 Jaysingh of Bikanir, 20  
 Jehā-Māla, battle, 283  
 Jehlam riv., *see* Jullam  
 Jeluk, 418  
 Jenkins, Sir Francis Howell, 403  
     Sir Richard, 307, 308, 310  
     William, 400  
 Jervis, Capt. E., 382  
 Jesuits, 53, 63, 67, 85, 102, 143, 152,  
     170, 181, 199, 226  
 Jhalāwar, 331  
 Jhalūr, 267  
 Jhānsi, 172, 307, 362, 369, 370, 372  
 Jhind, 99, 276, 349, 362, 375  
*Jihād*, 322, 327  
 Jijibāl of Kolhāpur, 219  
 Jind or Jindān Kuwār, 345, 346, 349  
 Jinji, 118, 120, 132-136, 138-140, 143,  
     180, 190, 191, 194, 214, 216  
 Jitgarh, 168, 169, 302  
 Jiyājī Sindia, 344  
*Jizya* tax, 41, 123, 124  
 João IV., of Portugal, 93; V., 171  
 Joapnāi pirates, 313  
 Jodha Mānak, Wāghar, 375  
 Jodhpur, 23, 44, 58, 77, 122, 149, 159,  
     156, 164, 258, 262, 290, 309,  
     332, 336, 343  
 Johnson, Capt., 135  
 Johnstone, Mr., 207, 209  
     Major-General Sir James, 400  
 Johor, Malacca, 53, 193  
 Jones, Sir Harford, 292  
     General Sir William, 370, 371  
 Joparra, Malacca, 46  
 Jotārām, Jaypur, 333  
 Jotsoma, Nāgā fort, 401  
 Jourdain, John, 76  
 Jubilee of Queen Victoria, Empress,  
     416, 417  
 Judson, Rev. Adoniram, 321  
 Jumdat ul-Mulk, 136  
 Junāgadh, 206  
 Junnar, 9, 66, 103  
 Jwālā Prasad, 375

## KABBĀLDURG, 171

- Kabbalās or Kālusāh, 124, 132  
 Kābul, 9, 13, 14, 16, 19, 29, 31, 32, 34-  
     36, 41, 48, 50, 52, 54, 57, 58,  
     66, 96, 99, 111, 119, 149, 177,  
     179, 234, 267, 274, 292, 294, 295,  
     311, 330, 335-342, 382, 384, 385,  
     387, 394, 397-409, 417, 418, 428  
     Logār, riv., 398, 403  
 Kachār, 314, 318, 319, 322, 326, 329,

- Kachaura, 282  
 Kachh, 55, 191, 266, 281, 303, 304, 312, 313, 316, 331, 410  
 Kachh Amadan, 405  
 Kachin tribes, 409, 411, 418, 420, 425, 427  
 Kadapa, —Cuddapah, 99, 191, 192, 265, 278, 395  
 Kadattanād, Malabar, 261  
 Kadol, battle, 414  
 Kadūr, in Kūr, 96  
 Kāgal, 319  
 Kājwā, battle, 366  
 Kākār Pathans or Musa Khels, 410  
 Kalana, 308  
 Kalanga or Nalapāni fort, 302  
 Kalankandan fort, 210  
 Kalāt, Baluchistān, 331, 337, 338, 358, 378, 389, 394, 428  
 Kalāt-i-Ghilzai, 380, 401, 404, 406, 417  
 Kalē, 420, 423  
 Kālī, goddess, 329  
 Kālīkāt, —Calcutta, 140, 143  
 Kalīm Allāh Shāh of Kulbarga, 19  
 Kālīnjār, 30, 44, 85, 281, 298  
 Kālkā, 354  
 Kalna inscription, 24  
 Kālpi, 9, 35, 175, 370-372  
 Kalūash or Kabkalās, 124, 132  
 Kalūtara, Ceylon, 86, 100, 101  
 Kalyān, 25, 46, 89, 97, 118, 122  
 Kalyān Singh of Bikanr, 45  
 Singh of Kishnagar, 337  
 Kalyānī, 103  
 Kamāl Khān, 10, 11  
 Kām Bakhsh, prince, 133, 134, 136, 138, 139, 148, 150; 212  
 Kāma Rājasingh II., of Udaypur, 199  
 Kāmmandurg, 326  
 Kamfōn, 302, 303, 369  
 Kamboh island, 35, 99, 100  
 Kamohā fort, 291  
 Kāmran Mirzā, 23, 27-29, 31-33  
 Mirzā of Harāt, 311, 325, 330, 337, 342  
 Kamsin, 266  
 Kamthā fort, 28  
 Kanara, 115, 122, 148  
 Kanauj, 28, 366  
 Kanaudd, battle, 265  
 Kandāhār, Nānder, 85  
 Kandesh, 16, 21, 26, 39, 42, 47, 56, 61, 148, 156, 311, 321, 429  
 Kāndu, riv., 369  
 Kandy, Ceylon, 32, 56, 59-61, 68, 69, 73, 75, 77, 83, 91, 92, 101, 223, 269, 270, 277, 280, 301, 311  
 Kāngrā fort, 78  
 Kanhan chiefs, 423  
 Kānhoji Angria I., 155, 159, 165  
 Angria II., 336, 338  
 Gaikwād, 278, 280-282, 299-301  
 Kanhoji, 273  
 Kaniguram, 406  
 Kānji, Koli robber, 88  
 Kanmer, 396  
 Kannapūr, —Cannanore, 6, 8-10, 20, 22, 40, 42, 108, 114, 254, 262, 271, 275  
 Kāntāji Gaikwād, 174  
 Kadam Bānde, 166-169  
 Kanthirava Narasa of Maisur, 106  
 Mūkarasa of Maisur, 147, 156  
 Kāpadvanj, 166, 175, 282  
 Kāppatt, Malabar, 4  
 Kapūthala, 122, 347, 362, 380, 418  
 Kapuyan, Afghanistan, 397  
 Karāchi, 381  
 Karan of Sālāra, 143  
 Karanjā fort, 70, 110, 117, 125, 176, 178, 236  
 Karauli, 307  
 Karda, 269, 271  
 Karen-ni states, 393, 418, 419  
 Karez-i-atna, 406  
 Kāri, 280, 299  
 Kārikhal, 177, 178, 181, 206, 207, 241, 305  
 Karim fort, 259  
 Karim Khān, Peshawar, 308, 309  
 Kārkala inscription, 43  
 Kārkala, Asim, 103  
 Kārī, Poonā, 242  
 Karli, Sāwantwādī, 312  
 Karna Rānā, of Udaypur, 78, 82  
 Singh of Bikanr, 118  
 Karnāl, 120  
 Karnāl fort, 114  
 Karnātak and K. Nawāb, 119, 131, 151, 152, 156, 167, 179, 180, 182, 184, 185, 189, 195, 198, 199, 202, 210, 218, 220, 221, 225, 226, 230, 239, 244, 245, 249, 252, 256, 257, 262, 265, 269, 278, 279, 292, 357, 360  
 Karauli, 192, 278  
 Kartalab Khān, Muhammad Hādī, 144  
 Kartarpur, Panjāb, 27  
 Karungali, —"Carangoli," 207, 212  
 Karūr fort, 214, 215, 227, 251, 253, 262, 275, 372  
 Kārwar, 91, 110, 123, 146  
 Karwi, Bānda, 372  
 Kāshghār, 386, 395  
 Kāshghār Halkar, 272, 278  
 Kashmir, 32, 32-36, 39-45, 48, 49, 51-53, 55, 56, 77, 99, 108, 148, 161, 179, 193, 228, 313, 324, 348, 377, 420, 424, 428

- Kāsigāon, battle, 235  
 Kāsimbāsār, 102, 104, 109, 119, 120,  
 122, 123, 128, 145, 146, 149,  
 189, 201, 203  
 Kāsimkōtta, 208  
 Katak, 49, 184, 185, 191, 207, 246, 283,  
 284, 305, 306  
 Katasang, 401  
 Kāthiāwār, Kāthiāwād, 22, 134, 191,  
 291  
 Katir dist., 185  
 Kātmāndū, 98, 103, 225, 282, 343  
 Kattiwākkam, —Ennūr, 151  
 Kattiyama Karmayya Nāyyaka, 19  
 Kātuka, Jaina sect, 9  
 Katula, king of Orissa, 59  
 Katwā, 181, 184  
*Kaul or gaul*, grant, 95, 105  
 Kāvaladurg, 252  
 Kāvārpāk, 138  
 Kāverī, Kāverīpuram, 275  
 Kayankōlam, 185  
 Keane, General Sir John, 336, 337  
 Keatinge, Col., 237, 295, 297  
 Kedarjī Gaikwād, 187  
 Keelinge, Capt., 65, 67, 73  
 Kehri Singh, Nawāb, Bharatpur, 234  
 Keigwin, Capt. Richard, 124, 127, 128  
 Keir, General Sir William Grant, 312  
 Kelly, Dr Ambrose, 400  
 Kelva-Māhim, 22  
 Kelve-Katalwāda fort, 178  
 Kempe Gauda, Bangalore, 91  
 Kendat, Burma, 413  
 Kendell, Baron von, 411  
 Kengurjī Bahādūr, of Kachh, 398, 410  
 Kengtung state, 412  
 Kennaway, Capt. Sir John, 260, 268  
 Kennedy, General, 406  
 Major, 417  
 Kerman, 335, 338  
 Kerr, General Lord Mark, 370  
 Dr R. H., 290  
 Kerridge, Thomas, 70, 72, 80  
 Kesab Chandra Sen, 385  
 Keyes, General Sir Charles P., 396  
 Khādīm Husain Khān, 213  
 Khāfi Khān, Muhammad Hāshim, 136,  
 140, 172  
 Khagiani tribe, 399  
 Khabar pass, 33, 122, 317, 335, 337,  
 339, 340, 352, 399, 401, 402,  
 405, 421  
 Khajm Singh of Jeypur, 405  
 Khālgāon, 26  
*Khālsā* or *Khālsā*, governmental, 346,  
 402  
 Khambay, —Cambay, 13, 22, 40, 45, 51,  
 69, 148, 166, 237, 280  
 Khāmti tribe, 388  
 Khān Asad Khān, 81  
 Bahādūr, Bhatti, 296  
 Bahādūr Khān, mutineer, 362  
 Daurān II., Nasrat Jang, 87, 88, 94  
 Daurān IV., 'Abdul Samad Khān,  
 162, 167  
 Jahān Lodi, 67, 83-85  
 Jahān Bahādūr Kokaltāsh, 117,  
 122, 127, 128, 134  
 Khānān, *see* Mun'im Khān, *and*  
 Mirzā 'Abdur Rahīm  
 Khānān, Mir Jumla, 102, 103  
 Mirzā, 17  
 Muhammad, Bijāpur, 104  
 Singh, Lāhor, 350  
 Zamān 'Alī Qulī Shāibāni, 4  
 Zamān Bahādūr, 87, 89  
 Khandāla, Poona, 241, 246  
 Sātara, 325  
 Khānde Rāv, 214  
 Rāv, Indor, 289  
 Khandarāv, son of Malharrāv, 224, 269  
 Dabādē, 157, 174  
 Gaikwād I., 187; II., 360, 386, 392  
 Holkar, 339, 344  
 Puār, 216, 244  
 Khanderi island, 123, 124  
 Khandoji Mānkar, 180, 200  
 Khandis of Gūmsur, 341, 344  
 Khānuz Zamān, vazīr, Kashmir, 41  
 Kh-rag island, 360  
 Kharag Singh of Lāhor, 337-339  
 Kharak Singh of Kapūrbhāla, 386, 396  
 Kharkī, —Aurangābād, 68  
 Khāsā Chāma Rāja of Maisur, 238  
 Khāsi states, 322, 325  
 Khāsirāv, Indor, 289  
 Khawās Khān, 26, 30, 32  
 Khān, Bijāpur, 116  
 Kheloa, —Vishalgarh, 145  
 Khem Sāwant II., 150, 152; III., 199,  
 285, 291; IV., 316, 329, 335,  
 383  
 Khiva, 389  
 Khir Khān of Bengal, 28  
 Khirpur, 102, 109  
 Khodadād Khān of Kalāt, 378, 379  
 Khojās, 347, 354, 377, 378, 382  
 Khojak pass, 398  
 Khondamir, Ghiyās-ud-din Muhammad,  
 historian, 17, 21  
 Khonoma, 400-403  
 Khorāslān, 281  
 Khoat, 398  
 Khudāganj, 168  
 Khudāwād Khān Rūmi, 30  
 Khān Hābehi, 52  
 Khunza Sultāna, 41



- Khurdhā, 286, 306  
 Khurram 'Ali of Sindh, 280  
     Sulṭān,—Shāhjahān, 71-74, 77  
 Khushāb pargana, 76  
 Khushālgarh, 286  
 Khushk-i-Nakhud, 404  
 Khuro Sultān, 63, 65, 68, 79, 82  
     Khān, 153, 154  
     Turk, Asād Khan, 11  
 Khurujī Modi, Poona, 297, 300  
 Khwāja 'Abdul Hamid Khān, 146  
     'Abdullah Khān, 182, 184  
     'Ali Shirāzi, Dābhōl, 45  
     Anwar, 140  
     Hadi, 207  
     Jahān, 86  
     Nāsar, Surat, 69  
     Sara 'Abdullah Khān, 79  
     Zafar, Gujarāt, 27, 30  
 Khwāja, battle, 154  
 Khyrim, Khāsia state, 325  
 Kidd (or Kyd), Capt. William, pirate,  
     138, 141, 144  
 Kidderpur, 317  
 Killeri, battle, 296  
 Kim Kathodra, battle, 183  
 Kimberley, Earl of, 408, 414, 426  
 Kimeḍi, 305, 331  
 Kinarām of Asāim, 267  
 Kinloch, Capt., 225, 228  
     Lieut. Alex. A. A., 400  
 Kinnear, Major, 194  
 Kinta, battle, 393  
 Kirat Singh of Amber, 112, 117  
     Singh of Gohad, 285  
     Singh of Dholpur, 334, 390  
 Kiratpur, 105, 106  
 Kirjean, Mons., 196  
 Kirkangarhi fort, 178  
 Kirki,—Khadrki, battle, 306  
 Kirkpatrick, General William, 239, 265  
 Kishanganj, Dehli, 364  
 Kishm, Persian Gulf, 79  
 Kishnagar, 310, 337  
 Kishor Singh I., of Kotā, 104; II., 314-  
     316, 324  
 Kishwar Khān, Bijāpūr, 42  
 Kistāvaram, battle, 193  
 Kittūr, 258, 319  
 Kiwām ul-Mulk, 17  
 Knox, Col., 213  
     General Sir Alexander, 280, 282  
 Kochin, see Cochīn  
 Kodkūā, battle, 368  
 Kodungallūr,—Cranganor, 8, 14, 18, 25,  
     30, 53, 62, 71, 73, 107, 260, 261,  
     290  
 Kohat, 353, 396, 423  
 Koh-i-Asmāi, 402  
 Kohima, Nāgā hills, 400  
 Koh-i-nur diamond, 102, 352  
 Koil, battle, 283  
 Koilgudi, 198  
 Koimbatur, see Coimbatūr  
 Koka Fūlād, 40  
 Kōkanāda,—Kakināda, 211  
 Kolābā, 164, 174, 175  
 Kolār, 94, 226, 227, 275  
 Kolattiri, prince, Malabar, 6, 9  
 Kolhapūr, 89, 102, 154, 155, 169, 190,  
     220, 232, 259, 266, 285, 313, 315,  
     316, 319, 321, 322, 344, 345, 377,  
     386  
 Kolis, 44, 51, 154, 229, 328  
 Kollam,—North Quilon, 6, 8, 15, 16,  
     107, 148; S. Quilon, 292  
 Kollarun,—Kolladam riv., 249  
 Komalmer fort, 45  
 Komaroff, General, 411  
 Kondāna fort, 110  
 Kondapalli fort, 37  
 Kondavid fort, 14, 49, 192, 209  
 Kongād dist., 266  
 Kongal, 278  
 Konimer,—Kunimēdu, 126  
 Konkai, 410  
 Konkān, 35, 38, 51, 97, 102, 126, 177,  
     244, 307, 399  
 Kopāl,—Kopāl-durg, 261, 312, 371  
 Korā, 222, 232-234, 236  
 Korigāon, battle, 308  
 Korlai fort, 57  
 Kōsar, Red Sea, 324  
 Koster, Willelm Jacobsson, 91  
 Kotā, 81, 103, 104, 156, 165, 175, 217,  
     288, 308, 315, 316, 318, 331, 363,  
     366, 370, 382  
 Kotkai, battle, 419  
 Kotri, battle, 309  
 Kotta or Putupatanam, 32, 41, 60  
 Kottayam, 188, 261  
 Kovalam,—Covelong, 168, 194  
 Kovilkonda,—Koilkonda, 37  
 Krishnadeva Rāya ? Vijayanagar, 10-  
     14, 16-18, 22  
 Krishnā,—Kistna riv., 102, 120, 192,  
     209, 221, 223  
 Krishnagiri, Maisur, 226, 264  
 Krishnāji Bānde, 168  
 Krishnā Kumārī of Udaypur, 284,  
     290  
 Krishna-rāo of Tiyaḡar, 207, 210  
 Krishna Rāja Udayār, 276, 298, 328,  
     384  
 Krishnappa of Madura, 67  
 Kshirgāon fort, 296  
 Kuār or Kunwar Singh, mutineer, 365,  
     370

- Kūch Bihār, 26, 58, 91, 102, 107, 109, 232  
 Kudal, 154, 167  
 Kudalūr, —Cuddalore, 126, 133, 146, 187, 188, 206, 213, 250-253  
 Kūkkā, 388  
 Kūkkā, Lūkhais, 375, 387, 388, 420, 426  
 Kula Chandra Dhaya Singh, 422, 424  
 Kulattūr, 390  
 Kulbarga, 2, 4, 16, 19, 129  
*Kulima Kula Survara*, play, 360  
 Kūm, Persia, 306  
 Kumār Mān Singh, 47, 54  
 Kumbhakarna of Mewār, 5  
 Kumbher, 187  
 Kun Saing, Shān, Sawbwa, 416  
 Kunch, 175, 371  
 Kunhālī Marakkār, 59, 60  
 Kunimēda, —Konimer, 126  
 Kunjpura fort, 215  
 Kūna, battle, 414  
 Kūnwar Sen or Sain, Peshwa, 22  
     Rāndī Jand Bahādūr, Nepāl, 395  
 Kūna tribes, 424  
 Kuppālūr inscription, 12  
 Kuram valley, 397-399  
 Kurapockin, Col., 428  
 Kurg, 96, 147, 250, 295, 315, 330, 331  
 Kura Kura Timmappa Nāyyaka, 16  
 Kūshāb, 76, 361  
 Kusik valley canals, 427  
 Kuahia, Asām, 382  
 Kuangai, 261  
 Kuthar, 231  
 Kyaikkalo, 319  
 Kyimyin prince, pretender, 416  
 Kyimyingdaing, 318, 319
- L** AAN, Joan van der, 106  
     Labong, 41  
 Laccadive—Lakshadv islands, 38  
 Lāduba, of Kachh, 312  
 Lagundi, Sunda strait, 80, 81  
 Lāhār fort, 244  
 Lāheji sultān, 354  
 Lāhor, 28, 41, 48, 54, 61, 65, 91, 93, 104, 153, 188, 203, 205, 216, 271, 274, 292, 339, 345, 346, 348, 352, 361, 380, 393, 398, 421  
 Lakana or Angad, 2nd Sikh Guru, 27, 33  
 Lake, Viscount General Gerard Lord, 279, 282-284, 286-288  
 Lakhairi, battle, 265  
 Lakhipur, 423  
 Lakhnauti, 272
- Lākhpattī, or Lākhhā Rāo, of Kachh, 191, 205  
 Lakshman Das, Kashmir, 420  
     Dāwa, Ajaygarh, 294  
     Nārāyan of Kūch Bihār, 58  
     Sen of Raisin, 23  
 Lakshmi of Sāwantwādī, 285, 291  
     of Jhānai, 362  
 Lakshmi Rāni of Travankor, 297, 302  
 Lāl Bāgh battle, Burhānpur, 156  
 Lāl Dāng treaty, 236  
 Lāl Mādhu Singh, rebel, 373  
 Lāl Singh, Lāhor, 346-349  
 Lalbora, Lūhai, 388  
 Lalāna, 348  
 Lalitapattana, inscription, 90  
 Lally, Thomas Arthur, Count de, 206-210, 212-214, 216, 224, 249-251  
 Lālot, battle, 258  
 Lālū, Buxer, 379  
 Lālūji Lāl, author, 285  
 Lambe, Mr, 193  
 Lambert, Commodore, 355, 356  
 Lamena, battle, 356  
 Lancaster, Capt. James, 56, 62  
     Capt. Jonas, 76  
 Lancaster, Dom Fernando Martin Mascarenhas de, 133  
     Dom Pedro de, 107  
 Landi Kotai, 405  
 Lane, General Charles Ed. William, 340  
 Langford, Capt., 119  
 Langhorne, Sir William, 112, 114, 116, 119, 122  
 Lankaranji of Bikanir, 20  
 Lanoy, M. de, 180  
 Lansdowne, Henry C. K. P., Marquis of, 419, 421, 424, 425, 429  
 Lapa, José Joaquim Jannuario, Visconde de Villa Nova de Ourém, 354  
 Lara, 50  
 Lāzīgāon fort, 287  
 Lashkar Khān, diwān, 195  
 Laswari, —Nāswāri, battle, 284  
 Lataband pass, 428  
 Latif Khān, Gujarāt, 25  
 Latifpur, battle, 248  
 Lauderdale, James, 8th Earl of, 289  
 Laungkrek, naval battle, 255  
 Lauribandar, Sindh, 70  
 Laval, François de, 62  
 Lavradio, Conde de, 121  
 Law, Mr, 161  
     Stephen, 179  
     Jacques François, 193, 194  
     Jean, 200, 216  
 Lāwa, 381, 383  
 Lawrence, Maj.-General Stringer, 188, 189, 193-197, 208

Lawrence, Lieut.-General Sir George,  
351, 352  
Col. Sir Henry M., 340, 348, 361,  
363  
Lord John L. M., 351, 353, 357,  
359, 379, 380, 382-385, 397, 399  
Leedes, William, 51  
Leeke, Admiral Sir Henry John, 360  
Le Fevre, Capt., 306  
Legois, Mons., 270  
Le Grand, Capt., 370  
Leith, Sir George, 279  
Lellington, Gregory, 73  
Lenoir, Mons., 163-165, 167  
Lescke, Rev. William, 73  
Leslie, Col., 241  
Levant Company, 55  
Levant, Father, 196  
Levasseult, Mons., 270  
Leyá, battle, 350  
Lhisk, 298, 422 -  
Light, Capt. Francis, 257, 263  
Lima, Joaquim Lopes de, 338  
Limbin, Burmese prince, 412, 416, 417  
Lindsay, Sir John, 228, 230  
Col., 331  
Linga-rija of Kurg, 295, 315  
Lingtu, Sikkim, 418  
Linhares, Conde de, 83  
Linschoten, John Huygen, 49, 51, 59  
Little, Capt., 264  
Littleton, Mr., 126, 129  
Sir Edward, 142, 143, 147-149  
Lockhart, General Sir William S. A.,  
423, 426, 430  
Logari tribes, 403  
Lohagadh fort, 114  
Lohar Chakk, of Kashmir, 49  
London Company of Merchants, 61, 74,  
75, 83, 86, 90, 98, 103, 106,  
120, 125, 134, 141-144, 151  
Longden, Sir James Robt., 395  
Lope, Suarez, 8  
Lord, Henry, 73  
Lorena, Bernardo José de, 290, 305  
Louet, Mons., 216  
Louis XIII. of France, 72  
Low, General Sir John, 335, 356  
General Sir Robert C., 415  
Lowther, Mr., 173  
Lucas, Sir Gervase, 111  
Lucknow, —Lakhna, 21, 100, 126, 146,  
223, 372, 276, 335, 361-365,  
367, 369, 371-374, 421  
Ludhiana, 188, 296, 330, 336, 347, 362,  
368  
Ludlow, Major, 302  
Ladovico di Varthema, 7  
Lagard, General Sir Edward, 370, 371

Lumaden, General Sir Peter S., 410  
Lushais, *see* Kikila  
Lushington, Mr., 219  
Stephen Rumbold, 323  
Lyall, Sir Alfred C., 399, 418  
Sir James B., 416  
Lytton, Edward R. Bulwer, Lord, 394,  
397

**M**ACAO, 33, 96, 97, 294, 345  
Macartney, George, Earl of,  
247, 251, 253, 256, 257, 274  
Macassar, 145, 148  
M'Cabe, Robert Blair, 426  
Macaulay, Col., 292  
Thomas B., Lord, 331  
M'Caikill, General Sir John, 341  
M'Causland, Col., 369  
Macdonald, Major, 389  
Mr., 422  
Macdonnell, Sir Antony P., 421  
Macdowall, Lieut.-General Sir Andrew,  
277, 293  
Col., 305, 320  
Macgregor, General Sir Charles M.,  
405  
Major-General Sir George H., 340  
Machai peak, 384, 423  
Machari, —Alwar, 299  
Macintosh, Sir James, 286  
M'Intyre, Capt., 279  
Mackenzie, Sir Alexander, 422, 426  
Capt. Colin, 424  
Col. Humberston, 249  
Lieut. K. J., 421  
Maclean, Lieut., 349  
Maclean, Capt., 405  
Maclean, Mr., 239  
Macleod, Sir Donald F., 386  
Brig.-General Norman, 251, 252  
Macnab, Lieut., 425  
Macnaghten, Sir William Hay, 336-339  
Macpherson, General Sir Herbert T.,  
401-403, 415  
Sir John, 256-257  
Major Samuel C., 344  
Lieut., 354  
Col., 423  
M'Queen, General Sir John W., 419,  
422  
Macrae, James, 166, 169  
Madagascar, 97  
Madakara island, 114, 174  
Madan Pal of Karaah, 336  
Singh, Kola, 318, 331  
Madanpur, 370  
Madhapolen, 146, 203

- Madgiri, battle, 264  
 Mādhav or Mādhu Singh of Jaypur, 183, 187, 215, 226, 242  
 Singh of Būndī, 85  
 Singh of Kōth, 81; 318  
 Mādhavji Bhonsla, 199, 252, 256, 259, 260  
 Mādhavāy I., Peshwa, 226, 229, 231  
 II., 264, 270  
 Gaikwād, 172  
 Fadnavis, 330  
 Sindia, 217, 218, 221, 223, 242, 243  
 Mādhu Sudan Datta, poet, 353  
 Madhukēri, — Mercara, Kurg, 331  
 Madras, 89, 91, 92, 94, 95, 99, 100, 104, 110-112, 120-122, 124, 125, 127, 129, 131-137, 139-141, 143, 145, 146, 150, 165-168, 182-184, 186, 189, 194, 197, 201, 205, 208, 210, 213, 216, 217, 227-230, 235, 238, 240, 244-246, 249, 251-253, 262, 265, 267, 270, 272-275, 279, 290-296, 299, 301, 319, 322, 329-331, 334, 340, 342, 350, 355, 358, 360, 380, 388, 392, 393, 395, 396, 413, 415, 421, 425, 426  
 Madrasa at Calcutta, 248  
 "Madre de Dios," ship, 55  
 Madure Pandar, Colombo, 26, 75  
 Madura, 16, 18, 20, 22, 25, 37, 40, 46, 63, 65, 67, 81, 92, 106, 128, 135, 148, 177, 192, 198-200, 202, 204, 205, 210, 215, 220, 221, 253, 349  
 Maetsuycker, Capt., 97  
 Magadi, Maisur, 91  
 Magdala, Abyssinia, 384  
 Magh chief, 91  
 Magrath, Lieut., 424  
 Maguire, Mr., 216  
 Mah Chuchakk Begum, 36, 41  
 Mahābaleshwar hill, 325  
 Mahābat Khān, 66, 69, 79-82, 87, 115  
 Mahā Bandala, Burman general, 318-320  
 Mahā-Dhammā Rāja of Burma, 64, 66, 70, 83  
 Mahā-Dhammā Rāja Dībais, 173  
 Mahā-Pawdā Dhammā Rāja of Prom, 107, 115  
 Mahā Thannoda, of Burma, 255  
 Mahād, treaty, 271  
 Mahādavji or Māloji Gaikwād, 173  
 Sindia, 229, 241, 242, 246, 250, 255, 256, 268, 273  
 Mahādanda Bo, Arakan, 153  
 Māhar riv., 202  
 Mahārājpur, battle, 344  
 Mahātsaditta, the Khatri, 27  
 Mabbub 'Alī Khān, Nizām, 385  
 Khān 'Abdul Nabī, Kashmir, 161  
 Mahdi sect, 32  
 Mahdi Ja'far, 69; read 'Abdollah Khān Firuz Jang  
 Mahé, 19, 166, 178, 216, 241, 242, 305, 312  
 Mahendra Singh, of Patiala, 378, 394  
 Mahesh Datt, 256  
 Maheshāsūr, — Maisur or Mysore, 19  
 Maheshwar, 331  
 Mahfuz (Mahafiz) Khān, 185, 186, 192, 197-200, 204, 205, 210  
 Mahi riv., 174, 244  
 Mahim, 10, 132, 133, 176-178, 354  
 Mahip Nārāyan Bahādūr, 247  
 Mahipet Rām, rebel, 291  
 Mahmūd Baiqara of Gujarāt, 2-5, 9, 11, 20, 25, 26  
 III., of Gujarāt, 27, 30, 31  
 Mahmūd of Bhakkar, 34  
 Durāni Shāh, 278, 281  
 Ghilzai, 164, 166  
 Khān Lodi of Bengal, 21, 26, 27  
 Khān, Gāina, 86  
 Khān, Kābul, 282  
 Khān Langāh, of Multān, 6, 19  
 Shah II. Nāsir Khān, of Gujarāt, 20  
 Shāh II. Rahmani, 2-4, 6, 7, 9, 13, 16  
 Shāh II. Khalji, 11-16, 23  
 Shāh, Harāt, 267  
 Shāh, Qahdār, 292  
 Shāh, Sadulāi, of Harāt, 325  
 Mahuli, 114  
 Mahūdā, 374  
 Maidān, Afghanistan, 341, 402, 419  
 Maihar, 368  
 Mailapur, 31, 104, 116  
 Mainpuri, 368  
 Maior, Philippe de Valadores Souto, 235  
 Maisin, Moos, 197, 199  
 Maisur, — Mysore, 18, 33, 41, 45, 47, 48, 56, 68, 90, 91, 94, 120, 131, 171, 173, 197, 199, 210, 215, 216, 224, 227, 251, 252, 259, 260, 270, 275, 276, 278, 289, 290, 298, 299, 326, 327, 343, 381, 395, 421  
 Maithāna hill, 430  
 Maiwand, 404-406  
 Majauli, 368  
 Majendie, Lieut. H. G., 421  
 Makar, battle, 417  
 Makin, 430  
 Makhdum 'Alī, 213

- Makka,—Mecca, 12, 30, 31, 33, 39, 56,  
 137, 147, 305  
 Makwanpur, 304  
 Malabar, 38, 40, 49, 106, 118, 119, 127,  
 143, 145, 146, 148, 224, 250,  
 263, 265, 266  
 Malacca, 11, 15, 18, 20, 40, 45-47, 53,  
 63, 72, 84, 87, 92, 93, 147,  
 270, 318, 324, 325, 327  
 Malagari, 366  
 Malak-kotla, 388  
 Malasum, 303  
 Malay, 19, 80, 97, 318, 328, 393  
 Malcolm, Sir Charles, 334  
 General Sir George, 372  
 Sir John, 274, 277, 292, 296,  
 308, 309, 312, 323, 324, 327  
 Malda, 120, 139, 146  
 Maldiv Rân of Mârwar, 23, 46  
 Maldiv chief, 96  
 Malhar-riv Gaikwâd I., 280; II., 386,  
 389-392  
 Holkar, 172-174, 176-178, 197,  
 224  
 II., 298, 330  
 Tukaji Holkar, 272  
 Khushi, Ahmadâbâd, 187  
 Pair of Dhâr, 330  
 Râstia, 229  
 Mâhgon, 311  
 Malhariv Holkar, 224  
 Malik Achhi, Kashmir, 25  
 Malik 'Ambar, Habschi, 64, 66-69, 72-  
 74, 77, 78, 81, 82  
 Ayas of Diu, 9, 17, 18, 20  
 Jiwân, Barcozi, 105  
 Tokan, Dabbol, 48, 49  
 Malka fort, 379  
 Malkandi, Orissa, 87  
 Malkhed, 117, 129  
 Malleon, Col. George Bruce, 384  
 Mâloji Bhonsla, 57  
 Mallû 'Adil Shâh, of Bijâpûr, 24, 52  
 Malodh fort, Sarhind, 388  
 Malta, 396  
 Malby, Edward, 379  
 Malkin pass, 370  
 Malvalli, battle, 275  
 Malvana, Ceylon, 86  
 Mâlwa, 15, 16, 22-24, 35, 38-40, 44,  
 54, 56, 61, 148, 160, 166, 170,  
 172, 174, 175, 180, 181, 183,  
 246, 278, 282, 286, 298, 309,  
 332  
 Mâlwan, 223  
 Malwat,—Malot, fort, 19  
 Malwûn, 321  
 Mâma Sahib, Gwâliar, 342, 344  
 Mâmû-khel, battle, 341  
 Manaar,—Mannâr, 56, 104  
 Manabarda hill, 383  
 Mânâji Angria, 174, 175, 178  
 Gaikwâd, 260, 261, 267  
 Morâr, 157  
 Manakadana, 419  
 Mânâkji, Tanjor, 194, 196, 197, 207  
 Manalgari, 53  
 Manappâdu, Tinneveli, 97  
 Mân Singh of Gwâliar, 5, 15  
 Singh of Amber, 52, 54, 56, 63,  
 64  
 Singh of Jalaur, 267  
 Singh of Jodhpur, 267, 284, 290,  
 312, 336, 343  
 Singh of Narwar, 372-374  
 Mansali dist., 322  
 Mânûhûm Choars, 328  
 Mandâlê, Burma, 383, 384, 392, 393,  
 398, 400, 407-409, 411-416, 420-  
 422, 425, 429  
 Mandangari fort, 220  
 Mandawar, 17, 309, 367  
 Mândil dist., 124  
 Mandia dist., 181  
 Mandîsâr, 331  
 Mandû, 12-15, 22-24, 72, 74, 80, 83  
 Mândvi, 295, 296  
 Mangal Singh of Alwar, 391, 426  
 Mangalûr, 22, 35, 38, 74, 115, 148, 226,  
 246, 252-254, 273, 274, 279  
 Mangamâl of Madura, 128, 135, 148  
 Mangrûl, battle, 315  
 Mani Begam, of Murahidâbâd, 231  
 Manieravare, Ceylon, 86  
 Mânîk Chand Seth, 201  
 Manikpatam, Orissa, 283  
 Manipur, 218, 313, 318-320, 322, 330,  
 345, 354, 400, 422-424  
 Manjakuppam, Kûdalûr, 185  
 Manjêri, 353  
 Mankarwal, battle, 42  
 Mankot, siege, 36  
 Manning, Thomas, 298  
 Mannûr dist., 267  
 Manor, 36, 170, 176  
 Manora, 70  
 Manohar Singh, of Nârwar, 311  
 Manohargari, 313, 314  
 Mânpur, Ali-Râjpûr, 408  
 Manrique, friar, 93  
 Mansfield, Sir William, Lord Sandhurst,  
 381, 382  
 Mansion House relief fund, 390, 396  
 Manson, Mr., 371  
 Mansurgari fort, 84  
 Manucci, Venetian physician, 98  
 Manuel, King of Portugal, 18  
 Manwain, 392

- Mäppillas, 5, 353, 359, 390, 410, 411, 429  
 Marakkār, Pate, 26; Kunhālī, 59, 60  
 Marathās, 78, 121, 122, 124, 134, 135, 138, 139, 143-145, 148, 150, 152, 153, 159, 164, 165, 167, 170-182, 184-186, 188, 189, 191, 193-200, 202, 205, 210, 211, 214-217, 220, 222, 225-227, 229-235, 237, 238, 240, 242, 244, 247, 250, 252, 255, 257, 258, 262, 268, 272, 276, 278, 279, 283, 284, 309  
 Māraurā fort, 370  
 Marāvār, 198, 230  
 Māravarman Sundara Pāndya III., 35  
 Mardāo, 361  
 Mardes, Dom Manoel José Barro de Candel, 337, 338  
 Margary, Augustus R., 392  
 Marghilan, 426, 428  
 Mari tribe, 405  
 Maria Theresa of Austria, 238  
 Markara, a Persian, 112, 114  
 Marlborough, Earl of, 108  
 Marley, General, 302  
 Marmagto, 416  
 marriage bills, 389, 423  
 Marsan, Jāt chief, 305  
 Marshall, General, 308, 310  
 Marshman, Rev. Dr Joshua, 276  
 Martāhan, 28, 69, 74, 256, 318, 322, 355, 356  
 Martāhar Singh, Nepāl, 343, 346, 348  
 Mārthāda Varmā, 348, 376  
 Mārthādrāv Holkar, 330, 331, 333  
 Martin, General Claude, 216  
     François, 118, 120, 126, 136, 149  
 Martindell, Lieut.-General Sir Gabriell, 294, 298, 302, 303  
 Martyres, Dom Francisco de, 98  
 Mārwar, see Jodhpur, 29, 134, 144  
 Mas riv., 414  
 Mas'ud Khan, Bījāpur, 121  
 Mascarenhas, Francisco de, 44, 45  
     Dom Francisco de, Conde de Santa Cruz, 50, 52  
     Dom Francisco de, 83, 92  
     Giles Vanez, 52  
     Hieronymo de, 48, 52  
     Dom Luiz, Conde de Alva, 197  
     Manuel, 73  
     Dom Manuel, 107  
     Pedro de, 20, 35  
     Dom Philippe, 95  
     Dom Vasco de, Conde de Obidos, 99  
 Masbakal, battle, 417  
 Masbhd, Peralā, 409, 418  
 Māshuk, Manakhel, 406  
 Mashur ul-Mulk, 269  
 Masjidia fort, 373  
 Maskat, Arabia, 32, 79, 97, 128  
 Massey, William Nathaniel, 381  
 Master, Streynsham, 102, 114, 116, 119, 120, 122, 124  
 Masulipatam, 68, 75-77, 83, 87, 88, 114, 119, 122, 123, 129, 132, 142, 146, 195, 200, 209, 241, 294  
 Mas'um Khān Farankhūdī, 50  
 Malāh, battle, 281  
 Mathews, friar, 58  
 Mathews, General, 252, 253  
 Mathurā,—Muttra, 92, 104, 107, 112, 114, 162, 203, 205, 287, 362  
 Matlāh sect of Ismā'īliyah, 134  
 Matūn, 398  
 Maunkmē, 418  
 Maulāna 'Abdellāh, writer, 15  
     Ahmad, historian, 55  
     Hairāni, author, 4  
 Maulmain, 388, 412, 417  
 Maulshoba, battle, 413  
 Maulvi plotters, 363  
     Liakat 'AN, 387, 389  
     of Faizābād, 369, 371  
 Maung Po-maw, 418  
 Mauritius island, 145, 207, 246, 272, 274, 297  
 Maxwell, Col., 262, 264  
     Capt., 429  
 Mayāpur, 201  
 Mayimama Marakkār, 10  
 Mayne, Col. William, 357, 358  
 Mayo, R. S. Bourke, 6th Earl of, 385, 387, 388, 393  
 Mazagon fort, 132, 133  
 Mazar-i-Sharīf, 398, 419  
 Mazra or Bāhā Walli, 404, 405  
 Meade, General Sir Richard J., 374  
 Médac, M. René, 223  
 Medini Rāi, 14, 15  
 Medows, General Sir William, 249, 259-262, 265  
 Mehelati, Peralā, 306  
 Mehidpur, 308, 309  
 Mehtar of Chitral, 426, 427, 429, 430  
 Meia, Francisco de, 26  
 Meliapur,—St Thomā, 116  
 Mello, Lieut.-Col. Antonio Maria de, 334  
     Ayres de Silva de, 60  
     Dom Christovão de, 165, 172  
     Diogo de, 40  
     Dom João José de, 221, 226, 235  
     Jorge de, 41  
     Pedro de, 176  
     Ruy de, 16

- Melville, Henry Dundas, 1st Viscount, 267  
 Membo, Abor fort, 429  
 Mendā, Burmese prince, 416, 417  
 Mendoca, André Furtado de, 67, 68  
 João de, 41  
 Meneses, Archbishop Alexis de, 58, 60, 65  
     Diogo de, 48  
     Duarte de, 17, 19, 52, 54  
     Fernão Telles de, 50  
     Dom Francisco de, 72  
     Francisco de Cunha e, 257, 266, 268  
     Henrique de, 19, 20  
     João da Silva Tello de, 93  
     Dom Luiz de, Conde de Ericaria, 158, 181, 182  
     Dom Martinho da Silveira de, 170  
     Vasco Fernandes César de, 154, 158  
     Vasco Guedes de Carvalho e, 420, 422  
 Meng Khamsung of Arakan, 64, 69, 79  
 Mengdun Meng of Burma, 357, 392, 397, 408, 414, 416  
 Meng Rādzagyī, of Arakan, 69  
 Meng rāja—Salim Shāh, 62  
 Merchant Adventurers' Company, 101, 103  
 Mergui, 318, 320  
*merit* sacrifices, 349, 350  
 Merv, Persia, 409, 411  
 Metcalfe, Sir Charles Theophilus, 292, 308, 315, 321, 332-334  
 Methwold, Mr, Surat, 89, 90  
 Mewār, 16, 25, 26, 43, 46, 52, 60, 173 ;  
     (see 187 *read* Jaypur)  
 Mewāt, 266, 268  
 Mhan, 363  
 Mherwāra, 316, 333  
 Miānganj, 369  
 Miani, battle, 343  
 Michel, Field-Marshal Sir John, 373  
 Michelborne, Sir Edward, 64  
 Michni fort, 355, 389  
 Midagesi fort, 147  
 Middleton, D., 65  
     Lord Francis, 127  
     Sir Henry, 64, 68, 69  
     Nathaniel, 249  
     Bishop Thomas F., 304, 311, 315, 316  
 Midnapur, 185, 214  
 Mihrāb Khān of Kalāt, 336  
 Mildenhall, John, 61, 63, 71  
 Miller, Major-General William H., 366  
 Millman, Col., 370  
 Milne, Capt., 354  
 Minākshī Aṃmal of Madura, 174, 181  
 Minbu, 416, 421  
 Mingyan teak forests, 411, 412  
 Minhla, 413-416  
 Minto, Sir Gilbert Elliot, 1st Earl, 289, 290, 295, 297, 301  
 Mir 'Abdul Raṣīd, author, 100  
     'Abdullah of Afghānistān, 157  
     Afzal ud-dīn of Surat, 341  
     'Ali, Goa, 10  
     'Ali Murād Khān of Khairpur, 343  
     Asad, Karnātak, 179, 181  
     Habīb, 181, 191  
     Hasan, poet, 257  
     Husain, admiral, 10  
     Husain, Qandahār, 164, 175  
     Jumla—Mir Muhammad Saīd, Mu'azzam Khān, 99, 101, 102, 105-109, 111, 114, 118  
     Kāsim, see Qāsim 'Ali Khān  
     Mahmūd of Afghānistān, 157, 158, 164  
     Mahmūd Khān of Kalāt, 428  
     Mannā—Mū'in ul-Mulk Rustam Hind, 203  
     Mausam Khān, 409  
     Mughal, Haidarābād, 217  
     Phulwārī, see Najm ud-daula  
     Qutb ud-dīn, Surat, 220  
     Shāhdād Khān, Sindh, 342  
     Sher Muhammad of Mirpur, 342, 343  
     Vais, Ghilzai, 152-154, 157  
 Mira Wakar, Shaikh, 314  
 Miraj, 143  
 Miran—Mir Muhammad Sādiq, 204, 207, 213  
 Mirān Husain Nizām Shāh, 54  
     Mubārak Khān Fārūqī II., 26, 39, 42  
     Muhammad Shāh Fārūqī I., 16, 25, 26 ; II., 42  
 Miranda, Fernão de, 50  
 Mirānpur Katra, battle, 235  
 Miranzāi Mullas, 423  
 Mirkhond, historian, 17  
 Mirpur, 343  
 Mirza, 140, 162  
 Mirzā Ghāsi Beg, 65  
     Hakīm 'Askārī, 50  
     'Isā Turkhān, 35  
     Jān, 99  
     Jawān Bakht—Shāh 'Alam II., 215  
     Kāngār Khān, author, 85  
     Khān, see 'Abdul Rahīm  
     Mehdī, 204  
     Muhammad 'Ali—Alahwirdī Khān, q.v.  
     Muhammad Bāqī, 52

- Mirā Muhammad Hakim, 41, 42, 52  
 Muhammad Khudī-banda, 67  
 Mull, Nawāb, 98  
 Shāhrukh, 56  
 Salāmān of Badakhshān, 41  
 Mirās, 41, 45  
 Mirāpur, 298, 299  
 Mirzo, Kanara, 122  
 Missions, Christian, 140, 141, 149, 161,  
 167; 191, 198  
 Mitchell, Arthur Forbes, 279  
 Miyān Achan, of Surat, 220  
 Manja, 58, 64  
 Mogang, 409, 418  
 Mohamdi, 371  
 Mohamri, battle, 361  
 Mohan Prasad, 237  
 Singh, 368  
 Mohite chief, 315  
 Mohkam Singh, Kunwar, 149  
 Mohmands, 355, 402  
 Mokand Singh of Kotā, 103, 104  
 Mokha, 76, 82, 110, 139  
 Mollucca islands, 8, 22, 24, 40, 47, 76  
 Momain, 384  
 Mombasa, 139  
 Momeit, 422  
 Momin Khān I., 168; II., 176-178,  
 180, 183, 199, 205  
 Khān III., of Khambya, 229, 230  
 Momna, Ismā'īliah sect, 134  
 Mondhis or Satnāmis, 117  
 Money, Col. Elliot Alexr., 401  
 Wm. Taylor, 326  
 Mongri, 17, 27, 36, 184, 218, 219  
 Monomotapa, 45  
 Monson, Col. the Hon. Geo., 213, 214,  
 233, 236, 239  
 Col. William, 283, 286  
 Montagne, Edmond, 152  
 Monteath, Col., 339  
 Montgomery, Major, 365  
 Montresor, Col., 291  
 Moore, Major, 213  
 Moracin, Mons., 211  
 Moraes Carneiro, Joaquim Antonio de,  
 334  
 'Morā, 372  
 Morāirav of Gūti, 180, 182, 194-196,  
 200, 222, 227  
 Moram, 18  
 Morbadh fort, 96  
 Morehead, William A., 376  
 Moreira, Thomé Gomes, 172  
 Morgan, Capt., 283  
 Mornington, Earl of, *see* Wellesley  
 Moroba Phadnavia, 241  
 Moro Pant Pingla, 115, 118, 119, 123,  
 124  
 Morris, Sir John Henry, 401  
 Morrison, John, 232  
 Cornet, 307, 310  
 General, 320  
 Morse, Nicholas, 183  
 Mortandi Chāvadi - Dupleixpettai, 183  
 Morung, 292  
 Mostyn, Thomas, 231  
 Mountney, Nathaniel, 89  
 Mozambique, 121, 391, 392  
 Mū fort, Kāgra, 93  
 Muar fort, 15  
 Mu'azzam, Sultān, *see* Muhammad  
 Mu'azzam  
 Mubārīk Khān Lohāni, 39  
 ud-daula, of Bengal, 228, 267  
 Mubārīk Khān Sūr, 33  
 Khān, Haidarābād, 164, 166  
 ul-Mulk, 16  
 Mudāji Bhonsla, 233, 246-248  
 Mudgiri, 231  
 Mūdka, 21  
 Mūdki, battle, 346  
 Mughals, 20, 44, 49, 50, 55-58, 129-  
 132, 176-178, 188, 220  
 Muhabat Khān, Khān Khānān, 87  
 Muhabbat Khānji of Junāghadh, 407  
 Muhāfiz (? Mahfūz) Khān, 185  
 Muhammad portrait riots, 355, 391  
 Shāh of Kashmir, 3, 8, 9, 25  
 Shāh 'Adil, 33-36  
 'Adil Shāh Sultān, 82, 85, 100,  
 102, 103  
 Akbar Khān, 341  
 Akbar, prince, 160  
 Alamgir II., 197, 203, 205, 209,  
 212, 215  
 'Ali, Nawāb Wājah, 190-193,  
 195-197, 202, 204, 205, 220, 226,  
 229, 234, 249, 269  
 'Ali Khān, Rohila, 268, 269  
 'Ali Khān of Tonk, 378, 379, 381,  
 383  
 'Ali Khān, author, 278  
 'Ali Shāh of Andh, 335  
 'Ali Shāh of Persia, 334, 335  
 Amin, author, 82  
 Amin Khān, Kābul, 111, 114, 118,  
 121  
 Amin Khān, Vadr, 152, 158, 162  
 A'zam, prince, 121, 124, 145, 148  
 A'zam Khān of Kashmir, 295  
 Bahādur Shāh II., *see* Bahādur  
 Badar Bakht, prince, 148  
 Beg, Hamādāni, 250, 256, 258  
 Ghaus, Shaikh, 36  
 Hadi, Kartalab Khān, 144  
 Hājī Khān of Bahāwalpur, 357  
 Hakim Mirā, 48



- Muhammad Hasan, 368, 370, 372  
   Husein Mirzā of Kābul, 9  
   Husein Mirzā, Sambhal, 41  
   Husain Khan, Sirdar, 402  
   Ibrāhīm, prince, 162  
   Ibrāhīm 'Alī Khān of Tonk, 383  
   Jamāl of Jaura, 381  
   'Iwas, Multī, 304  
   Jān Wardak, 402, 403  
   Khān, author, 229  
   Khān, Ahmadnagar, 59  
   Khān of Kadappa, 191  
   Khān of Kohat, 351  
   Khān of Bhopal, 346, 350, 359  
   Khān Bangash, 168-170, 172  
   Khān Sūr, 30, 33, 35  
   Mu'azzam, Bahādur Shāh I., 102,  
   112, 115, 117, 120, 121, 123, 126,  
   127, 129, 130, 134, 137, 149-  
   153, 157-160  
   Mu'azzim, Orissa, 180  
   Muhabbat Khān Bābī, 206  
   Qāsim Khān, Mir-Bahr, 54  
   Qāsim, writer, 131  
   Qutb Qutb Shāh, 50, 54, 69  
   Reza Khān, Arkat, 220, 222, 231,  
   233  
   Sādiq, 131  
   Sāki Musta-idd Khān, author,  
   153  
   Shāh II., of Bengal, 1  
   Shāh III., of Gujarāt, 34  
   Shāh, Sultān, 160-162, 164, 165,  
   173, 177, 181, 186, 188; 224,  
   229, 260  
   Shāh, Afghān, 341  
   Turkhān, 18  
   Zamān Mirzā, 24  
   Yūsuf, 197, 200, 202, 204, 205,  
   207-210, 220, 221  
 Muht-ul-Millat—Jahāngir II., 212  
 Muir, Sir William, 391  
   Col., 246  
 Mū'iz ud-din Jahāndār Shāh, Sultān,  
   154  
 Mū'iz ul-Mulk, Gujarāt, 95  
 Mukand Deva of Orissa, 42  
 Mukandwāra pass, 286  
 Mūk-arasi—Kanthirava rāja, 147  
 Mukarram Khān, Bengal, 81  
 Mukhtar Khān, Gujarāt, 126, 130  
 Mukhtār—Jankujār Sindh, 322  
 Mukwais, 124  
 Mulabot state, 39  
 Mulhāgal, 226, 227  
 Mulhār, 91  
 Mulk Marjan, 23  
 Mulkāpur, battle, 67  
 mulgāri taxation, 291  
 Mullā Husain, Kābul, 336, 337  
   Muhammad 'Alī of Athva, 171,  
   172  
   Mushik-i-'Alam, Ghilzi, 409  
   Pāwandā, 430  
   Shi'ah Ahmad, 53  
 Mulraj, Multān, 350-353  
 Multān, 6, 19, 20, 104, 113, 266, 350-  
   353, 373  
 Mumtāz Mahall, Nawāb 'Alī Begam,  
   76, 85  
 Munden, Capt., 117  
 Munghi-Faitān, 37, 179  
 Mun'im Khān,—Khān Khānān, 36, 46,  
   47  
   Khān, Khān Khānān, 153  
   Khan, Surat, 155, 156, 168  
 Munir Muhammad Khān of Bhopāl,  
   313, 323  
 Munir ul-Mulk—Chandu Lal, 293, 328,  
   343  
 Munkirra, 184  
 Munro, General Sir Hector, 217, 221,  
   240, 241, 245, 248  
   Col. John, 293, 297  
   Sir Thomas, 314, 322  
*Muntahab ul-Tawārikh*, 59; 312  
 Muqarrab Khān—Shaikh Hassan, 67,  
   72, 78  
   Khān, 132  
 Murād, Sultān, 56, 58-60  
   'Ali, Sindh, 280  
   Bakshah, prince, 94, 95-101, 103,  
   104, 106, 107  
 Murray, Col., 286  
 Murshid Qutb Ja'far Khān, 145, 147,  
   150, 159, 162, 180, 181  
 Murshidābād, 145, 147, 149, 203, 204,  
   207, 213, 214, 219, 223, 228,  
   230, 231, 233, 236, 266, 319,  
   390  
 Murtazā 'Alī Khān of Velūr, 182, 184,  
   195, 205, 209  
   Nizām Shāh, 41, 44, 54, 66, 84,  
   85  
 Musa-khel Patāns, 409, 410  
 Muslim riots, 355, 415  
 Mustafā Khān, 184  
   Rūml, 22  
 Mustafinagar, 204  
 Mūsaw Khan,—Fīrat, 133  
 Mutta Krishnappa, 63  
   Virappa, 67  
 Mumaffar Beg, 207, 209  
   Husain, Mirza, Safawi, 58  
   Husain, author, 224  
   Jang of Arkāt, 188-192, 196  
   Khān-i-Turbati, Khwājā, 49  
   Shāh II. of Gujarāt, 11-20

- Muzaffar Shāh III. of Gujarāt, 39, 45,  
50, 51, 55, 57  
Shāh of Bengal, 1, 3  
Muzaffarnagar, 195, 224  
Myahtūn, dākāt, 357  
Mysakū—Arakan city, 320  
Myédé, 320, 321  
Myingasing, prince, 414  
Myingun, prince, 408, 410, 414  
Mying-an, 413  
Mysore, *see* Maisur
- N**ABHA, 99, 289, 349, 362  
Nabiganj, 229  
Nadir Shāh, 170, 176-179, 186; 228  
Nadira Begam, 90  
Nadiya, 221  
Naf riv., 317  
Nāgās, 356, 392, 400-403  
Nāgama Nāyakkā, 37  
Nāgapuriya Lampaka sect, 12  
Nāgar Brāhmana, 166  
Nāgar rājyats, 326, 327  
Nāgar tribes, 424  
Nāgari inscription, 5  
Nāgoji Mané of Mhuswad, 140  
Nāgor, 23, 29, 39, 41, 206  
Nāgpur, 199, 222, 308  
Nāgūr, —Nagore, 232, 234  
Nāhan, 302  
Nāhr Singh of Rājpipla, 313, 316  
Nainitaur, 429  
Nainī-Tāl, 405  
Nainiya Pillai, 159  
Nairne, General Sir Charles Ed., 428  
Najaf Khān Zulfiqār Khān, 250, 255  
Quli Khān, 259, 265  
Najafgarh, battle, 365  
Najib ud-daula, Rohila, 220, 228, 230  
Najibullah, Arkāt, 202, 209, 210  
Najm Khān of Khambay, 261  
Najm ud-daula of Bengal, 222, 223, 225  
Nahāl-Rām of Kachār, 345, 356  
Nalagarh fort, 302  
Nalapani or Kalanga fort, 302  
Naldrug, 376  
Nāmdār Khān, Pendsārti, 309  
Nana Arjun, 263  
Phadnavia, 241-243, 246, 255, 263,  
265, 268, 270-272, 277  
,Sāhib—Dhundhū-panth, 362-365,  
367, 373-375, 391  
Nānak, 1st Sikh Guru, 27  
Nand-Kumār, mahārāja, 221, 222, 231,  
237  
Nanda Rāja of Maisūr, 217  
Nandér, 85, 151
- Nandidurg, 264, 275  
Nandurbār, 138, 139  
Nanning, 327  
Nanja Rāja Udayār, 224, 229  
Nanjangadh, 116  
Napier, General Sir Charles, 341-343,  
346, 352-354  
Lord Francis, of Merchiston, 382,  
388  
Field-Marshal Lord Robert C., of  
Magdala, 372, 373, 383, 384,  
393  
Napoleon Bonaparte, 296  
Narat pass, 369  
Narasa Nāyyaka, 5  
Pillai Nāyyaka, 14  
Narasa or Narasimha I., of Vijayanagar,  
2, 10  
Narawara of Burma, 115  
Narāyan Singh of Sambalpur, 352  
Narāyan Dīn of Ganjām, 211  
Narāyanrāv, 5th Peshwa, 232, 234,  
235  
Narbādā, —Narmadā riv., 80, 176, 183,  
244, 324, 332  
Narendra Narāyan of Kūch Bihār, 378  
Singh of Patālā, 378  
Nargund, 256, 258, 371, 372  
Nariād, 280  
Narikelbarā, 328  
Narnāl, 165  
Narnālā fort, 284  
Narōji of Bikanr, 7  
Narpāt, or Nirpāt Singh, Rādamān,  
370  
Narsāpur, 192  
Narsingh Deo, 62  
Pāl of Karauli, 356  
Narsinhgarh, 300  
Narsingpur, 215  
Narwār, 9  
Nasarpur, battle, 368  
Nash, Lieut., 264  
Nāsir Jang, Nawāb Nizām ud-daula,  
179, 180, 185, 188, 190-193  
Mirā, of Persia, 178  
Nāsir ud-daula, Nizām, 325, 326, 328,  
354, 357, 358, 361  
ud-dīn Nasrat Shāh of Bengal, 16,  
17, 23, 24  
ud-dīn of Persia, 409  
ud-dīn II. of Mālwa, 5, 11  
ud-dīn Haider of Aūdī, 323, 325,  
327  
ud-dīn of Surat, 315  
Nasrābād, 362, 363  
Nasri Khān, 85  
Nasri battalion, 354  
Nasr-ullah of Bokhārā, 341

- Nāthdwāra, 315  
 Native Education Society, 317  
     magistrates, 331  
 Nāthang of Taungu, 68, 69  
 Naungdongyi of Burma, 213, 220  
 Nau Nihal Singh, Lāhor, 338  
 Naushahr, 294  
 Naushahr, 317, 322, 361, 362  
 Naval Singh of Bharatpur, 234  
 Naval Brigade, 366, 367  
 Navarro, Mr., 132  
 Nawārganj, battle, 372  
 Nawanagar, 54, 77, 92, 109  
 Nāyak of Kashmir, 32, 33  
 Nāyara, 107, 292  
 Nazar 'Alī Khān, Bharoch, 134  
     Muhammad Khān of Balkh, 95,  
     96  
     Muhammad Khān of Bhopāl, 304,  
     313  
 Nasarābād, —Masūr, 259  
 Nasir Khān of Khairpur, 342  
 Nasir ud-dīn, Surat, 274, 277  
 Nē Weng Bureng, 321  
 Nedham, Mr., 126  
 Negambo, Ceylon, 92, 94, 270  
 Negapatam, —Nāgapattan, 105, 106,  
     180, 186, 206, 248, 249, 251,  
     377  
 Negrais, Burma, 199, 203, 211  
 Neill, Brig.-General James G. S., 362,  
     364-366  
 Nekr-syar Sultan, prince, 160  
 Nellikotta, 198  
 Nellor, —Nelūr, 202, 207, 395  
 Nepal, 225, 228, 230, 265, 272, 282,  
     285, 300-303, 305, 330, 338, 343,  
     346, 353, 368, 373, 422  
 Nepāl Tarai, 225, 374  
 Nepean, Sir Evan, 299  
 Neri dākalti, 399  
 Nestorians, 143  
 Neutim, or Nivti, fort, 186, 198, 259,  
     299, 312  
 Newa fort, 312  
 Newberie, John, 51  
 Ngyaungbengauk, 320  
 Nizamat-ullāh, author, 70  
 Nichols, Mr., 70  
 Nichols, Mr. Judge, 117, 119, 121  
 Nicholls, General Sir Jasper, 302, 304,  
     340  
 Nicholson, Admiral, 129  
     Brig.-General John, 351, 362, 364-  
     366  
 "Nicote," —Ph. de Brito, 62, 64, 68-70  
 Nieuw, Dom Antonio Táviera da, 221  
 Nihal Singh of Kapāthlala, 356  
     Singh of Dholpur, 390  
 Nihang Khān, Ahmadnagar, 61  
 Nikapeti, Singhalase, 74  
 Nikobar islands, 349  
*Niv Daryan*, drama, 376  
 Nilgiri state, Orissa, 126  
 Nilt fort, 424  
 Nimghāt, 308  
 Nimla, battle, 296  
 Nipendra Natāyan of Kūch Bihār, 378  
 Nira riv., 132  
 Nivti fort, 186, 198, 299, 299, 312  
 Nizām 'Alī Khān of Haiderābād, 206,  
     207, 217, 218, 220, 222-226, 231,  
     243, 255, 257, 259, 261, 263,  
     265, 268, 269, 271, 273-276, 278,  
     282, 283  
 Nizam Khān Sūr, 33  
 Nizam Shāh, 74  
 Nizam ud-dīn Ahmad, historian, 54  
     ud-dīn Khān, Surat, 265, 274, 276,  
     277  
     ul-Mulk Ahmadābād, 13  
     ul-Mulk, 21, 25  
     ul-Mulk, 83, 90  
     ul-Mulk, 'Asaf Jāh, 155, 160, 161,  
     163, 166, 168, 171, 175, 176,  
     178-185, 188; 189, 192, 194,  
     210, 217  
     ul-Mulk, Chitral, 426, 427, 430  
 Nizamat 'Adalat courts, 266  
 Nizamat Fund, 358  
 Nizampatam, 68, 117, 122, 146, 192,  
     209  
 Noagong, Arakan, 319  
 Nong-kiao, Kasia, 325  
 Nong-sung state, Kasia, 325  
 Norman, Chief Justice John Paxton,  
     387  
     Lieut.-General Sir Francis B.,  
     402, 413  
 Noronha, Afonso da, 32  
     Dom Afonso de, 78  
     Antonio de, 41, 42, 45, 51  
     Dom Constantine de Sa, 84  
     Diogo de, 33  
     Fernando de, 33  
     Francisco de, 83  
     Dom Garcia de, 27  
     Dom Lourenço de, 183  
     Dom Pedro Antonio de, Conde de  
     Villa Verde, 135, 141  
 Norris, John, 87, 88  
     Sir William, 142-145  
     Judge, 408  
 North, Lord Frederick, 247  
     The Hon. Frederick, 274  
 Northbrook, Thomas G. Baring, Earl  
     of, 389, 393, 394  
 North-West frontier, 345

Noton, Capt., 318  
 Nott, Major-General Sir William, 338-342  
 Nūr Jāhān Begum, 81-83, 95  
 Nūr Muhammad, Afghān, 395  
 Nūr Singh of Manipur, 345, 354  
 Nūrpur fort, 93  
 Nusting, 325  
 Nuttall, Maj.-General Sir James M., 387  
 Nwengal Chins, 427  
 Nyaung Rām Meng of Burma, 64  
 Nyaungok, Burmese prince, 404  
 Nyaunggywē, 416

**OAKLEY**, Sir Charles, 265, 268  
 Ochterlony, Major-General Sir David, 287, 293, 302-304, 320  
 Oghī, Hazāra, 384  
 Oghuln Sultān, 63  
 Okhāmandal, 304, 314, 383  
 Okpho, battle, 428  
 Oktamā, dākait, 416, 421  
 Olala, or Ullāla, Malabar, 35, 42  
 Onān, Andh, 364, 366  
 Opium Commission, 429  
 Orakzala, 423, 424  
 Orangul, — Warangul, 14, 151  
 Orissa, 36, 42, 47-49, 51, 56, 59, 79, 80, 87, 102, 139, 173, 179, 180, 232, 283, 286, 305, 381, 383  
 Ormuz, 8, 13, 14, 18, 29, 32, 33, 51, 52, 78, 80, 133  
 Orughān Hazāra, 426  
 Osborne, Col. W., 368  
 Ostend E. I. Company, 156, 158, 163-165, 167, 168, 170  
 Oudh, see Andh  
 Onseley, Sir Gore, 296  
 Outram, Lieut.-General Sir James, 321, 342, 345, 359-361, 366-369  
 Oxinden, Sir George, 102, 108, 109, 112  
 Sir Henry, 118, 121

**PACEM**, state, 16, 18  
 Pacheco, Duarte de, 7  
 Pachim, Sumatra, 17  
 Padampalli, 331  
 Pādapetam fort, 59  
 Pādra, 386  
 Padron, Antonio del, 31  
 Pāgān, 321, 420  
 Pagan Meng of Burma, 355, 357  
 Paghman, battle, 402  
 Pahang, Malacca, 18

Palian, or Palihan, 37  
 Palwār pass, 398  
 Pakokka, 413, 416  
 Pālakol, 287  
 Pālampur, Kāngra, 387  
 Palanda, Ceylon, 35  
 Pālanpur, Gujarāt, 158, 305  
 Palap, 427  
 Palatm, 109, 112  
 Palaspē, Konkan, 399  
 Pālegārs, 192, 199, 200, 202, 209, 210, 219, 248, 258  
 Pālgāt, 262, 267  
 Pālgāthcheri, 253  
 Palha, Joaquim Garces, 343, 345  
 Pālār, 131  
 Pālgār, 124  
 Pālkat (Geldria), — Pulicat, 68, 76, 79, 81, 88, 99, 122, 247  
 Palk, Sir Robert, 196, 220  
 Palmer, Lieut.-General William, 273  
 John, & Co., Calcutta, 326  
 William, & Co., Haidarābād, 314, 315, 320, 328  
 Col., 340  
 Pamirs, 428  
 Palni, 147  
 Palosi, 419  
 Panamall, 131  
 Panchamal, 263  
 panchāyats, 301  
 Pandar, Ceylon, 74  
 Pandharpur treaty, 299, 303  
 Pāndu riv., 364  
 Pāndya, prince, 63  
 Pāngal, Haidarābād, 37, 263  
 Pānhāla fort, 105, 106, 112, 117, 118, 124, 144, 151, 153, 171, 345  
 Pānpat, 19, 215, 216  
 Panjāb, 16, 41, 47, 60, 84, 105, 151, 191, 193, 211, 225, 277, 288, 347, 349, 352, 361, 375, 388  
 Panjāb Tenancy Bill, 384  
 Panjaram of Java, 76  
 Pāndich, 411, 414  
 Panjim—New Goa, 149, 395  
 Panna, Bundelkhand, 187, 263  
 Pannār, battle, 344  
 Pant Sachiv, 156; Muntāfā Mabarban, 314  
 Pantakāyini Kollam, 4  
 Panwāri dist., 296  
 Pānwel, 246  
 Pāp Kal, freebooter, 151  
 Pāpanavaram fort, 293  
 Papillon, Mr., 141  
 Parākrama Pāndya Kūlashekara, 5  
 Parashurām Bhāu Patwardhan, 240, 246, 261, 263, 264, 271

- Parashuram Bhonsla, 304, 305, 308  
     Trimbal, Pratidhi, 134, 150  
 Parenda, Naldurg dist., 87  
 Parijong, 298  
 Parikshit Rao of Dasiya, 286, 337  
 Parindhar Singh, Burma, 316  
 Paris, Treaty of, 220; with Burmese,  
     411, 412  
 Parker, John, 77  
 Parnala fort, 43, 134, 144  
 Parsa, Nepal Tarai, 302  
 Parsis, 328, 355, 359, 391  
 Paru, Malabar, 71  
 Parur, Malabar, 62  
 Parvati Rani of Travankor, 297, 302  
 Parwāndara, battle, 338  
 Parviz, prince, 66, 78, 80, 81  
 Pasachandra, Jaina sect, 14  
 Passanha, Dom Sebastião de Andrade,  
     158  
 Patan—Anbilwira, 45, 71  
     Bündi, 146, 183, 262  
 Patani temple, 59  
 Pathri, or Patir, Kāndesh, 20, 306  
 Patila, 99, 223, 289, 347, 349, 362,  
     367, 375  
 Patita, 248  
 Patli, Murshidabad dist., 203  
 Pātua, 47, 68, 77, 78, 104, 109, 110,  
     120, 123, 129, 145, 146, 154,  
     184, 188, 191, 205, 209, 213,  
     216, 217, 219, 221, 231, 236,  
     265, 266, 269, 293, 356, 429  
 Paton, Major, 303  
 Patta, 115, 119  
 Patwardhan jagirdara, 299  
 Paul II., pope, 26; III., 37; IV., 102  
 Pāwangach, 244, 283  
 Pawira Mahādhamma of Burma, 115  
 Paya, Jawāli dist., 396  
 Payandah Muhammad Tarkhan, 18  
 Peach, Col., 226  
 "peacock throne," 86, 87, 178  
 Pedda Nāyyak, 105  
     Venkathdri, 124  
 Peddapalli—Arjampatnam, Niampat-  
     nam, 68, 75, 117, 122, 146, 192,  
     209  
 Peddapur, 208  
 Peel, Capt. Sir William, 366, 367, 371  
 Pegu, 16, 27, 40, 41, 60, 62, 163, 179,  
     201, 202, 237, 318, 356, 357  
 Peile, Sir James E., 411  
 Pekin, 298  
 Pelierino, Order of the, 31  
 Pellaw, Edward, 291  
 Pelly, Sir Lewis, 392, 394, 395  
 Pemberton, Capt. Robert B., 320  
 Penal Code, 377  
 Penang island, 257, 289, 320, 325  
 Pendaris, 295, 298-300, 303-310, 317  
 Peninsular and Oriental steamers, 342  
 Penkhesor governors, Bhutan, 422  
 Pennagaram fort, 264  
 Pennar riv., 195  
 Pennukonda, 42, 47  
 "Pepper country," 33; "contract," 266  
 Perambūr, 152  
 Pereira, Francisco, 178  
     Francisco Xavier da Silva, 342  
     Gonzalo, 24, 42, 46  
     João, 25  
     João Vaz, 221  
 Perez, navigator, 14, 15  
 Periya Krishnappa, 40, 46  
     Virappa, 46  
 Periyapatna, battle, 275  
 Permakoll, 251  
 Permanent Revenue Settlement, 267  
 Perron, General Pierre, 246, 265, 277,  
     279, 282-284  
 Persia, 63, 72, 131, 146, 157, 158, 164,  
     186, 276, 277, 292, 323, 325,  
     334, 335, 337, 360, 361, 378,  
     406, 417  
     treaty with, 361  
 Persian Gulf, 79, 97, 296, 313, 315, 360  
 Perumbakkam, battle, 245  
 Peshāwar, 177, 211, 288, 292, 294,  
     317, 322, 335, 342, 351, 355,  
     359-361, 366, 394, 395, 397,  
     405, 428  
 Peshbolak, 408  
 Peshwas, 21; 124, 150, 163, 167, 198,  
     200, 201, 215-217, 222, 226,  
     227, 243, 244, 246, 247, 260,  
     261, 265, 267-269, 277-279,  
     281, 282, 284, 286, 298-301,  
     303, 306-313  
 Pestana, José Ferreira, 345, 354, 380  
 Petit, Mr., 126  
 Petlad, 158, 337  
 Petrie, William, 291  
     Major, 270  
 Peyton, Mr., 186  
 Phaltan Deshmukh, 314  
 Phayre, Sir Arthur P., 359, 413  
     General Sir Robert, 389, 391, 392  
     Mr., 414  
 Philaux, 347, 348, 361, 362  
 Philip II. of Spain, 50  
 Philippine Islands, 219  
 Phipps, Hon. William, 161, 168  
 Phond Sawant II., 152-154, 170, 1771  
     III., 291, 299  
 Phonda fort, 18, 126, 167, 181, 200,  
     215, 263  
 Pichard, Ensign, 197.

- Pigot, Lord George, 198, 216, 220, 238-240  
 Pilāji Gaikwad, 160, 165-168, 171, 172  
 Pimentel, Martin Affonso, 43  
 Pinhero, Paul de Rego, 63  
 Pipili, 88, 286  
 Pir Muhammad Khān Shirwāni, 39  
 Pīram island, 169  
 Pirārkja of Kurg, 262  
 Piro fort, 263, 266  
 Pishin, 397, 399, 406, 417  
 Pitman, Major, 312  
 Pitt, George Morton, 169, 174  
     Consul John, 143, 146  
     Thomas, 140, 143-145, 152  
     William: his East India Bills, 247, 248  
 Pleydell, Mr., 216  
 Plutschau, Rev. Hendrik, 149  
 Pococke, Admiral Sir George, 204, 205, 208  
 Plassey, —Palāsi, battle of, 203  
 Point de Galle, 116  
 Polarin, 76, 100, 106, 107, 110, 111  
 Pollock, Field-Marshal Sir George, 340-342  
     Col. John A. Henry, 396  
 Polot, —Pōlār, Karmūl, 210  
 Polost, Būnār, 327  
 Polwhele, Brigadier, 364  
 Pombai, 426  
 Pondicheri, 118, 120, 126, 130, 136, 143, 144, 149, 151, 152, 159, 164, 165, 167, 177-183, 185-187, 189, 190, 192, 196-199, 204, 206, 207, 211-216, 239, 241, 246, 253, 255, 267, 280, 283, 304, 410  
 Ponniap, interpreter, 197  
 Ponkūn Kachlūs, 420  
 Ponnāni, Malabat, 9, 19, 52, 251, 411  
 Poona, —Pūna, 106, 109, 190, 191, 201, 216, 217, 226, 231, 236, 237, 239, 240, 242, 255, 256, 263, 265, 269, 271, 272, 277, 278, 281, 282, 287, 297, 300, 301, 306-308, 311, 359, 398, 399, 422, 430  
     Treaty of, 286, 306  
 Popa, Mount, 420  
 Popham, Lieut.-General William, 244, 248  
 poppy cultivation, 391  
 Porca, —Purakkat, 21  
 Port Blair, 388  
     Louis, 297  
 Porter, Eudymion, 88  
     W. N., 429  
 Porto Novo, —Parangipettai, 146, 180, 246, 250, 253  
 Portman, Rev. Richard, 124  
 Portugal, Portuguese, 22, 37, 53, 66, 67, 72, 82, 83, 85-95, 100, 115, 129, 139, 143, 154-156, 160, 167, 168, 170, 171, 175, 177, 180, 205, 375, 385, 389  
 Portugal, Dom Manuel de, 332  
     Dom Pedro Miguel de Almeida e, 184  
 postage, 358  
 Pottinger, Major Eldred, 335, 339  
     Lieut.-General Sir Henry, 350, 358  
 Powell, Col., 284  
     Capt., 366  
 Prabhās-Pattan or Por-patan, Virūwal, 158  
 Prāgmaji Bahādūr of Kachh, 376, 303  
 Prahād Niraji, Pratinidhi, 132  
 Prasād, Rānā of Amarkot, 28  
 Pratāp Singh I., or Kikkā, Rānā of Mewār, 117, 118  
     Singh II., 193, 199  
     Singh of Tanjor, 179, 180, 189, 190  
     Singh of Nepāl, 230  
     Singh of Jaypur, 242, 259, 285, 310  
     Singh of Rājpipla, 296  
     Singh of Sātārā, 292, 296, 309, 310, 313, 325, 337  
     Singh, Lāhur, 343  
     Singh of Kashmīr, 412  
 Pratāpgarh, 311, 373  
 Pratinidhi, 132, 169, 173, 189, 314  
*Prēm Sāgar*, 285  
 Prendergast, Col. Sir Harry N. D., 413, 414  
 Preston, Capt., 208, 212, 216  
 Price, Mr., 202  
     Major David, 326  
     Rev. Dr. missionary, 321  
 Prideaux, Lieut., 306  
 Primrose, General James M., 404  
 Pring, Capt., 76, 77  
 Prinsep, Geo., 324  
 Prithi Narāyan of Nepāl, 230  
     Singh of Jaypur, 242  
     Singh of Kishnagar, 337  
     Singh of Jhālāvar, 394  
 Pritaler, General Sir Theophilus, 309  
 Prom, Burma, 28, 66, 107, 312, 320, 356, 357, 415  
 Provostière, M. de la, 159, 163, 167  
 Pul-i-Kishtī, 411  
 Pulo Condore island, 145, 146, 148  
 Punnākhā, Bhutān, 379

Pūnemalit, Chingalpat, 136  
 Pūr dist., 124  
 Puragurh—Mahishāsūr, Mysore, 19  
 Purakkāt, —Poracaud, 21  
 Pūran Mall, Raista, 29  
 Purandhar, 114, 144, 155, 156, 238, 241  
 Purandhar Singh, Atām, 329  
 Purantya dist., 213, 292, 314  
 Pūrenda, 106  
 Puri, —Jagannāth Puri, 283, 306, 404  
 Purnaya, of Maisur, 252, 275, 276, 298, 299  
 Furnem, 259, 278  
 Putakonda, 322  
 Putuppattanam or Kotta, 60  
 Puzan Myang, Burma, 415

**Q** ADAM Khān, 39  
 Qāim Qulī Khān, 180  
 Qamar ud-dīn Khān, 162, 188  
 Qandahār, 13, 14, 16, 28, 29, 57, 58, 63, 65, 66, 78, 79, 97-100, 152, 155, 164, 175, 176, 187, 267, 274, 278, 292, 334-337, 340, 341, 360, 361, 382, 384, 401-406, 409, 426, 427  
 Qāsim 'Alī Khān Mir, or Mir Qāsim, 214, 216-219, 221, 222  
 Barīd Shāh I., 2, 7  
 Khān of Bengal, 70, 85, 86  
 Khān, Mughal general, 137  
 Qāsi 'Abdallāh, Dhāka, 154  
 Fazilat, Amin, 28  
 Hasan Qazwin, 57  
 Quarter Sessions, 167  
 Qudsia Begam of Bhopāl, 313, 323, 329, 335  
 Quedā, —Kedah, 257, 263, 279  
 Quetta or Shālikot, 394, 405, 410, 417, 420, 425, 428  
 Quilon, *see* Kollam  
 Quinton, James Wallace, 423  
 Qulī Qutb ul-Mulk, 12, 29  
 Qulij Khān of Kābul, 57  
 Khān Andajāni, 65  
 Qutb ud-dīn Khān, Shaikh Khūbū, 65  
 Qutlū Khān Lohāni, 51  
 Qutluq Khān Aikān, 56

**R** ABATA, Kung, 331  
 Rachol, 25, 100  
 Rādamas, 370  
 Raffles, Sir T. Stamford, 297, 310, 312,  
 Rafī' ud-Darjāt, 160  
 ad-daula Shāhjahān II., 160  
 uah-Shān, 153, 162

Rāghoba Peahwa—Raghunāth-rāv, 198, 205, 217, 218, 220, 221, 223, 224, 226, 231-238, 240, 241, 243, 255  
 Rāghoji Bhonsla I., 178, 179, 181-184, 190, 195  
 Bhonsla II., 233, 271, 284, 301, 304  
 Bhonsla III., 357  
 Pant, 170, 175  
 Angria II., 336, 338  
 Raghunāth Dās, 193  
 Nāyyak of Tanjor, 78  
 Raghubar, 256  
 Rahātgarh, 368  
 Rahim Gar Muhammad, 372  
 Shāh Khān, Afghān, 137, 140  
 Rahimdd Khān, Tarnakāl, 358  
 Rāhūn, battle, 151  
 Rai Barēli, 305, 316  
 Rāi Bulchand, trader, 126  
 Rāi Singh of Bikanir, 44, 45, 86  
 Rāi Singh of Nawanganar, 109  
 Raichūr, 6, 16, 21, 29, 376  
 Rāidurg, 219  
 Rāigarh fort, 132, 174, 311  
 Raile, Nepāl, 303  
 railways, 346, 357, 360, 377, 384, 399, 405, 420  
 Raimal Rānā or Rājamālā of Mewār, 2, 10, 14  
 Rainsford, Col., 104  
 Raipur Ghāt treaty, 289  
 Raist fort, 118, 123, 312  
 Raistn fort, 23, 29  
 Rāj-abhishēk era, 109  
 Rājabulak, Murshidābād, 207  
 Rāja-Rām of Kolhāpur, 382, 386  
 Rāja Sāhib of Kanātak, 193, 210  
 Rāja Singh of Bikanir, 259  
 Singh of Mewār, 100, 125  
 Rājapur, 90, 117-119, 136  
 Rājasekhara Vilasa, poem, 103  
 Rājaur, 82  
 Rājendra Pratāp Shāhi of Hussainpur, 387  
 Narāyan Knār of Kuch Bihār, 349  
 Singh of Patāla, 394, 395  
 Singh of Jaintia, 329  
 Vikrama Sāh of Nepāl, 305  
 Rājgarh fort, 110, 112, 123, 144, 147, 302, 366  
 Raj Guru, Burman, 321  
 Rājkonḍa, 12  
 Rājmahāl, 47, 139, 145, 146, 184, 204, 213  
 Rājmandri, —Rājmandri, 195, 204, 208, 224  
 Rājpipla, 51, 296, 313, 316

- Rājput, Rājputāna, 21, 23, 43, 122,  
 123, 178, 214, 275, 276, 309, 332  
 Rājshāhi, 228  
 Rājū, Singhalese tyrant, 41  
 Rākshabhuvaṇ, battle, 220  
 Rāmadeva III., Chikka, of Chandragiri,  
 71  
 Rāma Kāmāti, Bombay, 159, 161  
 Rāmaji Pant, 198, 200  
 Rāma Rāja I. of Sāṭira, 123, 132-134,  
 138, 140, 142, 143, 152, 154  
 Rāja II., of Sāṭira, 189, 198,  
 202, 240  
 Rāja of Vijayanagar, 29, 37, 39,  
 41-43  
 Rāmchandra Jādav, 200  
 Puār of Dhār, 330  
 Pandit—Rāmchand Pant, 134, 143  
 Sāwant, 177, 199  
 Rāmdās, 4th Sikh Guru, 50  
 Rām-mohan Rāi, 263, 305, 324, 327  
 Rāmnagar, 67, 112, 159, 247, 338, 351  
 Rāmnariyan, Bihār, 191, 204  
 Tarakarāna, author, 360  
 Rampa, Godāvari dist., 399, 405  
 Rāmpur, Rohilkhand, 268  
 Rāmpura, Rājputāna, 286, 309  
 Rām-rāi, Sikh, 105  
 Rām Singh of Bāndi, 315, 318  
 Singh I. of Jaypur, 112  
 Singh II. of Jaypur, 333  
 Singh of Jodhpur, 195, 234  
 Singh I. of Kotā, 150  
 Singh II. of Kotā, 382  
 Singh of Rājpipla, 296  
 Singh, Sikh, 351  
 Singh, Kūka rebel, 388  
 Rāmshāhī,—Rāmshāhī, 398, 399  
 Rāmri island, 255  
 Rāmu, Arakan, 318  
 Ramsay, Andrew, 259  
 George, 9th Earl of Dalhousie, 326  
 Rānā Bahādur of Nepāl, 270, 272, 280,  
 285, 289  
 Rānā Khān, 260  
 Rānā Mohan Singh of Narwār, 311, 312  
 Rānadhira Kanthirava Narasū of  
 Maisūr, 91  
 Rānbit Singh of Kapūrthala, 386  
 Singh of Kashmir, 412  
 Rānabāzra, 259  
 Rāndhīr Singh of Bharatpur, 317  
 Singh of Kapūrthala, 356, 374  
 Rāndhūla Khān, 90  
 Rānga Rāja of Pennakonda, 47  
 Krishna Mutte Virappa, 128, 135,  
 148  
 Krishna Nayyak, 173  
 Rānga-Rāo, Pālegār, Vizagapatam, 202  
 Rangariv Urekar, Dhār, 244  
 Rānga Rāyal of Chandragiri, 91, 93,  
 95, 96  
 Rāngna fort, 106, 150, 313, 345  
 Rangoji, agent of Damājī Gaikwad, 178  
 Rangpur, 298, 319, 324  
 Rangucharia, diwān, Maisūr, 408  
 Rāngūn, 199, 237, 269, 271, 285, 298,  
 299, 318, 319, 354-356, 368, 388,  
 393, 403, 407, 410, 413-415, 420,  
 421, 428-430  
 Ranier, Peter, 270  
 Ranjit Rāo, Calcutta, 202  
 Singh, Bharatpur, 234, 250  
 Singh of Jaisalmer, 381  
 Singh, Lāhor, 274, 287-290, 292,  
 293, 313, 315, 322, 327-329, 331,  
 332, 335, 337, 343  
 Singh of Samthar, 313  
 Ranjūr Singh, Sardār of Majithia, 347  
 Rānmālji of Nuanagar, 109  
 Rānoji Sindia, 173  
 Ranthambor, 14, 21, 44  
 Ranuri, battle, 11  
 Rāo Sāhib, rebel, 374, 378  
 Raqia Sultāna, 33  
 Rārim fort, 186, 198  
 Ras al Khima, Persian Gulf, 296, 313  
 Rastell, Thomas, 80, 82  
 Rasūl—Chilianwālā, 352  
 Ratnasingh,—Ratnasingh, of Bharatpur,  
 227  
 Bandhārī, 174, 175  
 of Bikanir, 356  
 Ratapur, 148, 161  
 Ratnagiri, 413  
 Ratnasimha Rānā of Mewār, 22, 23  
 Rattihalli, 12, 221  
 Raushan Beg, Indor, 308, 309  
 Raushania sect, 54  
 Rāsat w-Sayf of Mirkhond, 17  
 Rāsat ut Tahirin, history, 63  
 Ravivarmā of Chirakkal, 222  
 of Kochin, 357, 379  
 Rāvji Appaji, Baroda, 278  
 Rāwal Pindī, 343, 411  
 Rawat Singh of Lāwa, 383  
 Rawlinson, Col. Sir Henry, 340  
 Raworth, George, 153  
 Rāy Singh, 173  
 Rāyaji Patil, 256  
 Rāyadhan III. of Kachh, 242, 257, 281  
 Rāyburg, 258  
 Rāyakota, 264  
 Raymond, Mons. M. J. M., 255, 261,  
 269, 273, 274  
 Roade, Col., 275  
 Reay, Lord, 411, 421, 422  
 Reddī Rāo, accountant, 293



- Redonde, Comde de, 74  
 Red Sea, 138, 326  
 Reed, General Sir Thomas, 364  
 Reid, General Sir Charles, 363  
 Hon. Lestock Robert, 348  
 Reinhardt, Walter—"Samru," 219,  
 221, 242  
 Renault, Pierre, 202  
 René, Madec, 232  
 Rennie, Capt. James, I.N., 356, 361  
 Renukibāl Daphle of Jath, 314  
 "Resolution," warship, 277  
 Revadanda, 23, 180  
 Revington, Mr, 102  
 Rewā, 298, 299, 301  
 Reynolds, Major, 383  
 Rheede, Hendrik Adrian Darakenstein  
 van, 116  
 Ribeiro, John, S.-J., 145, 163  
 Richards, Major, 304  
 Major-General Sir William, 318,  
 319  
 Richelieu, Cardinal Armand J. du  
 Plessis, 94  
 Richmond, Col., 349  
 riots, 152, 304, 355, 387, 415, 428, 430  
 Ripaud, Capt., 272  
 Ripon, Marquis of, 345, 404, 407, 409,  
 410  
 Rivett-Carnac, Sir James, 337  
 Robert de Nobilibus, 65, 81  
 Roberts, Gabriel, 146  
 Field-Marshal Lord Frederick S.,  
 355, 370, 397, 398, 400, 403-  
 405, 412, 414-416, 425, 427  
 Major-General Sir Henry Gee, 347  
 Robertson, Sir George Scott, M.D., 427  
 Robinson, Sir Wm. Rose, 390, 393  
 Rochester, Lord, 127  
 Rochford, Lieut., 326  
 Rockingham, Lord, 251  
 Rodrigues island, 295  
 Roe, Sir Thomas, 72, 73, 75, 76  
 Rbhan, Banda islands, 73  
 Robilas, 185, 189, 191, 211, 217, 230,  
 231, 234-236, 271, 358, 408  
 Rohilkhand, 234, 235, 239, 280, 281,  
 364, 374  
 Rohtak, 273, 365  
 Rohila, 23, 26, 48, 60, 64, 81  
 Roit, Mr, 104  
 Rolte, Hon. Thomas, 121  
 Roman Catholic Church, 108, 332, 347,  
 349, 350, 353, 375  
 Rome, Barmese embassy at, 411  
 Romer, John, 327  
 Rose, Lieut., 372  
 General Sir Hugh, 368-372, 381;  
 413  
 Roshan Akhtar, Muhammad Shāh Sai-  
 ān, 160-168  
 Rowcroft, Col., 368, 370, 372, 373  
 Royal Proclamation, 373  
 Roe, Francisco, 62  
 Rūbulāh Khān, 137  
 Ruiyā fort, 370  
 Rūjan Singh, Āsim, 325  
 Rumbold, Sir Thomas, 240, 241, 243,  
 254  
 Sir William, 315  
 Rūmī Khān, 30  
 Rundall, Capt. F. M., 423  
 Ruper, 119, 328  
 Rūparsbi, Nagapuriya Jains, 12  
 Rūrkī, 349, 358  
 Rustam, Bombay broker, 151  
 Rustam 'Alī, author, 181  
 'Alī Khān, 164, 165  
 Khān, 44, 52  
 Khān of Khairpur, 341  
 Zamān, Bijāpur, 105  
 Russell, George Edward, 333  
 Rustia, 334, 358, 385, 389, 390, 397,  
 402, 403, 411, 414, 424, 425, 427  
 Company, 37  
 Ryswick, Treaty of, 136  
 S A, Garcia da, 31  
 Sa Henrique da, 40  
 Sa Vasco de, 40  
 Sa e Naronha, Constantine da, 75  
 Saadāhād, 176  
 Sa'adat 'Alī I. of Audh, 30  
 'Alī II. of Audh, 272, 277  
 Khān of Audh, 175  
 Khān, Afghān, 355  
 Ullāh Khān I. of the Karnātak,  
 151, 152, 172, 179; II., 184  
 Sahaji Bhonsla, 233  
 Sabrosa, Simko Infante de Lacerda  
 Barlo de, 335  
 Sahsalok, Sindū, 342  
 Salai-mandi, 363, 364  
 Shāhādī inscription, 60  
 Sādan Khān, rebel, 391  
 Sādar Malla, Maisur, 326  
 Sādāshiva of Vijaynagar, 29, 43  
 Sādāshiv Bhāu, 212, 214-216  
 Bhāu Mānkeswar, 287  
 Chimanājī Bhāu, 185  
 Sādākh Deblavī, Munabi, writer, 312  
 Sādiq, son of Yāqūb Khān, 85  
 Sādiq 'Alī, Berār general, 295  
 Khān of Bahāwalpur, 356  
 Muhammad Khān of Bahāwalpur,  
 381

- Sadiya, Asim, 429  
 Sadler, Dr, 366  
 Sadon or Fort Harrison 425  
 Sadras, 97, 196, 247  
 Sadr Diwān 'Adālat court, 230, 244, 245, 251, 266, 323  
 Sadr Nizamat 'Adālat court, 231  
 Sa'dullah Khān, 96  
 Sadulabpur, battle, 351  
 Sadusim, battle, 351  
 Sadusim tribes, 335  
 Safavi dynasty, Persia, 164, 166  
 Safdar 'Ali of Aricat, 179, 181, 182; 189  
     Jang of Andh, 189, 191, 194, 195, 197  
     Jang, Qandahār, 340  
     Khān Bābi, 148, 157  
     Muhammad Khān, 187, 193  
 Saff Quli Khān, 159  
 Saguing, 416  
 Saguing Meng—Hpagidoo of Burma, 312  
 Sagar, 4, 306, 324, 329, 368, 369  
 Saharanpur, 211, 230  
 Sāhib Jān, Gilzai leader, 401  
     Khān of Mālwa, 12  
 Sahora, battle, 112  
 Sāhūji, *see* Shāhu  
 Saibana fort, 170  
 Saidāpet college, 395  
 Saif Khān, Muhammad Safi, 80, 91  
 Saif ud-daula of Bengal, 225, 228  
 Saighān, battle, 338  
 St Andrew's church, Bombay, 312  
 St Barbe, Mr, 400, 414  
 St David fort, Tegnapatam, 133, 135-137, 140  
 St George, Fort, 92, 94, 216, *see* Madras  
 St Helena island, 99, 103, 114, 117, 135, 146  
 St Iago, Ceylon, 92  
 St John's church, Calcutta, 157, 176  
 St John, Dr, 126, 128  
 St Joseph, Fr. Matheio de, 116  
 St Leger, Col., 294  
 St Lubin, Mons., 240  
 St Theresa, Don Frei Mauricio de, 161  
     Dom Ignacio de, 165, 172  
 St Thomas, the apostle, 31  
     church, Bombay, 159  
     Mount, 237, 239  
 St Thomé, 72, 114, 117, 118, 124, 130, 136, 186, 189, 208  
 Śaka reckoning, 1 *note*, 36  
 Sakhar bridge, 420  
 Sakharām Ghātge Shirji Rāv, *see* Ghātge  
 Sakrampatna, Kadūr, 96  
 Sakwārhat, Sātara, 189  
 Salabat Jang, Subahdar, 192-196, 198, 200, 206, 209, 210, 217, 218  
     Khān, 52, 54  
     Khan Bābi, 172  
     Khan, Mir Bakhshi, 94  
 Sālār Jang, Sir, 384, 385, 408  
 Sālbat Treaty, 250, 252, 255, 261  
 Saldanha, Antonio de, 22  
     Ayres de, 61  
 Sale, Major-General Sir Robert Henry, 338-340, 346  
 Salem, Madras, 226, 407  
     Burma, 414  
 Sālter fort, 115, 116  
 Salim Khān—Islam Shāh Sūr, 30  
 Salim Mirzā, 44, 62, 64  
 Salimgarh, 104, 366  
 Salimpur, 369  
 Salisbury, Marquis of, 391, 392  
 Salor fort, 58  
 Salpi Ghāt, 309  
 Salsette island, 30, 31, 51, 59, 100, 116, 170, 176, 178, 181, 236-238, 243, 250  
 Salshi mahāl, 150  
 saltpetre trade, 106, 134  
 Saleva Timma, Vijayanagar, 18  
 Salwin river, 322  
 Samākhār Darpan, newspaper, 316  
 Samaji, Sindh, 112  
 Samāna, 423  
 Sāmāngadh, 345  
 Sāmānpur, 302  
 Samarang, Java, 297  
 Samarcand,—Samarikand, 4, 385  
 Sarnad Prabhakar, Bengali monthly, 327  
 Sarnaulin, Konkan, 215  
 Sambhaji I., 111, 112, 123-126, 128, 131, 132; II., 154, 163, 168, 169; 219  
     Angria, 171, 174, 175, 178-180  
 Sambhal, 5, 42  
 Sambhalpur, 289  
 Sambhar, 165, 174, 176  
 Sambhu or Abā Sāhib of Kolhāpur, 299  
     Singh of Udaypur, 377, 381, 391  
 Samlrooke, Jeremy, 111  
 Sampayo, Lopé Vaz de, 19-22  
     e Castro, Dom Francisco José de, 162, 165  
 Samru, Begun of Sardanha, 259, 266, 268, 270; *see* Reinhardt  
 Samthar, 218, 307  
 Samtgarh,—Fathābād, 104  
 Samvat era, 1 *note*, 36  
 samadī, 349, 375  
 Sanda, Arakan, 66

- Sāda Thudhammā of Arakan, 105, 128  
 Sandeman, Sir Robert Groves, 394, 417, 421, 445  
 Sandoway, 255  
 Sandūr state, Belāri, 522, 339  
 Sandwip, 66, 67, 69  
 Sangamesvar, 52, 132  
 Sangamner, 215  
 Sāngasa or Sānkshi, 28  
 Sāngī Jōtārim, Jaypur, 332  
 Sāngir: Singh I. of Mewār, 10, 13, 16, 20-22, 26; II., 153, 173  
 Sāgrāmāgar, — Alamgirnagar; *181*  
*Saw-i-Jahū* years, 102  
 Sankalapura inscription, 13  
 "San Philippe" carrack, 53  
 San Sebastian fort, 42  
 Sanskrit college, Banāra, 266  
 Santa Rita, Fr. Constantino de, 334  
 Theresa, Fr. Maurico de, 155, 156  
 Santālī Ghorpade, 134, 135, 137, 138, 140  
 Santo Stephano, Hieronymo de, 3  
 Sānthāla, rising of, 359  
 Sazī fort, 370; ghat, 367  
 Sārākha, 410  
 Sārangpur, 39, 301  
 Serhaland Khān, Nawab Mubārīz ul-Mulk of Pātna, 165-167, 169, 170, 181  
 Sarceta, 38, 50  
 Sardaba, Andh, 126  
 Sardār Khān, Afghān, 188  
 Singh of Bikanir, 356  
 Singh, Rānā of Udaypur, 336, 342  
*sardarmukhi* tax, 120, 168, 172  
 Sarfarāz Khān of Bengal, 179  
 Sarfoji of Tānjour, 258, 277  
 Sarfujā Rāja, 376  
 Sarhūnd, 34, 205, 292, 388  
 canal, 407  
 Sarkārī districts, 207, 226, 241, 305  
 Sarkhej, 51, 157  
 Sarnāl, 46  
 Sarup Chand Khatri, author, 269  
 Singh of Bikanir, 152  
 Singh of Udaypur, 342, 377  
 Sarsora, Konkan, 100  
 Sāsi, Rohilkhand, 281, 282  
 Satānāl—Sutānāl, Calcutta, 129, 140, 142  
 Sātāra, 112, 117, 135, 140-143, 150, 169, 180, 192, 202, 217, 240, 309-311, 313, 314, 325, 350, 375  
 Sātāra, 26, 138  
*sat*, 326, 349, 382  
*Satāra Aul*, — S. 1687, — famine, 86  
 Satlaj riv., 110, 289, 293, 328-330, 346-348, 386  
 Satnāmīs or Mōndhia, Vaiṣṇava sect, 117, 126  
 Satrājaya inscriptions, 76, 77  
*Satya Prākāśa*, Bombay newspaper, 377  
 Satyamangala, battle, 262  
 Saubinet, Moos., 207  
 Saubapt and Saulāwi, Karen-ni chiefs, 418, 420  
 Saulou, Karen-ni capital, 419, 420  
 Saunders, Thomas, 191, 198, 199  
 Sauri, battle, 282  
 Savandurg, 264  
 Sāvānūr, 192, 223, 257  
 Sawālik country, 57; pillar, 19  
 Sāwāntwādi, 108, 150, 152, 170, 199, 278, 291, 298, 300, 312, 313, 329, 335  
 Saw Maung, Sawbwa, 416, 417  
 Sayājī of Tānjour, 181, 190  
 Sayājīrāv Gaikwād I., 226, 227, 261; II., 311, 313, 314, 337, 350; III., 392  
 Sāyān fort, 44  
 Sayyid Achan, Surat, 187  
 Ahmad, Orissa, 180  
 Ahmad, Wabhbābi, 305, 316, 318, 322, 327  
 Lashkar Khān, 193  
 Mir Bāsha, Mirānzai, 423  
 Nūr Muḥammad, 390  
 Muḥammad of Jaunpur, 8  
 Muḥammad Khān of Arkan, 182, 184  
 Murtazā Khān, Lucknow, 238  
 Murtazā Sabawāri, 52  
 Shāhji, Ismā'īliah, 134  
 Sayyid brothers of Bārba, 154, 155, 160  
 Schwartz, Rev. Christian Frederick, 191, 243  
 Scott, Col., 276  
 Col., 308  
 Scottish E. I. Company, 74, 138  
 Missionary Society, 326  
 Scrafton, Luke, 207, 227  
 Scudder, Dr John, 313  
 Seaton, Major-General Sir Thomas, 367, 368  
 Sebastian, K. of Portugal, 48  
 Segant, 304, 364  
 Selwa, 143  
 Sellaibar, 146  
 Senna, Imām of, 315  
 Seodan Singh of Adwār, 391  
 Seogānw, 106  
 Sequeyra, Diogo Lopes de, 15, 17  
 Sera district, 202  
 Serampur—Fredericknagar, 199, 276, 316, 346  
 Sergio, Viaconde de, 397

- Seringapatam, 33, 68, 115, 116, 167,  
 185, 202, 229, 230, 253, 263,  
 264, 272, 275, 278, 294  
 Seton, Capt., 292  
 Seville, Treaty of, 168  
 Sewri, Bombay, 132  
 Seymour, Sir William, 325  
 Shadakshara Deva, poet, 103  
 Shādar, Afghanistan, 105  
 Shādīpur, 396  
 Shafto, Capt., 401  
 Shāh Abbas of Persia, 78, 79, 97  
 'Alam, *see* Bahādur Shāh I.  
 Shāhbāz, brother of Haider 'Alī, 189  
 Khān Kambu of Bengal, 51, 53  
 Shāh Beg Arghūn, 13-15, 17, 18  
 Beg Arghūn Khān Daurān, 58,  
 63, 65, 66, 76  
 Shāhdaula, battle, 177  
 Shāhdharm, battle, 152  
 Shāhgarh, 370  
 Shāh Husain Arghūn, 19, 20  
 Husain Safavi, 164  
 Shāhjahān, Sultan, 71-74, 76-83, 86,  
 88-91, 95, 97-99, 102-104, 108,  
 111; 160  
 Sani, Rafi'ud-daula, 160  
 II., Muhi ul-Millat, 212, 215  
 Shāh Jahān, fanatic, 409, 410  
 Shāhjahān Begam, Bhopal, 359, 384, 389  
 Shāhjahānābād, New Delhi, 92, 104,  
 205, 212  
 Shāhjahānpur, 370, 371  
 Shāhjuī, battle, 401  
 Shāhji or Shāhjiī Bhonsla I., 57, 77,  
 82, 84, 86, 87, 89, 90, 98, 109;  
 II., 150, 152-153, 157, 158, 163,  
 167-169, 189, 190, 197  
 Shāhū or Abba Sāhib of Sātara, 292,  
 310, 337, 350  
 Shāhujī of Kothāpur, 315, 316  
 of Tānjor, 177  
 Shāh Khalil-ullāh, Imam, 306  
 Shāhkōt, 396  
 Shāh Muhammad, Amir of Sindh, 343  
 Shāhnawāz Khān, 90  
 Khān, Samsām ud-daula, 195, 200  
 Khān of Kalāt, 337  
 Shāhpur, 291  
 Shāhryār, Prince, 78, 82, 83  
 Shāh-rūd, 385  
 Shāh Safavi Tahmāsp, 29  
 Zāmān of Qandahār, 254  
 Shalkau tribe, 424  
 Shalkāwati, 332  
 Shalkhampura, 349  
 Shaista Khān, Amir ul-'Umarā, 89, 92,  
 96, 99, 106, 109, 111, 113, 120,  
 121, 123, 125, 128, 132  
 Shakespeare, Capt. John, 426  
 Shakhar-khara, battle, 166  
 Shāikōt or Quetta, 394  
 Shāmānath Khān, 153, 155  
 Shāmli fort, 272  
 Shams Khān, Jālandhar, 151  
 Shams ud-din of Firuzpur, 333  
 ud-din of Ghazni, 341  
 ud-din Muhammad Atgah, *vastr.* 39  
 Shamsābād, battle, 368  
 Shamsahr Bahādur, Bānda, 281, 285,  
 317  
 Khān, Pāhanpur, 300, 305  
 Shān states, 225, 416, 422, 427  
 Shankar Shāh, Gond rāja, 366  
 Shankarpur, 373  
 Shāpuri island, 317  
 Sharaf ud-din Husain, 40  
 Shattankād, village, 151  
 Shaxton, Capt., 118  
 Shekhābād, 382  
 Sheldon, Mr., 149  
 Sher Aftan 'Alī Quli Istajhi, 65, 68  
 'Alī Khān, of Kābul, 378, 380,  
 382-387, 390, 392, 394, 397,  
 398, 403, 405  
 'Alī, assassin, 388  
 Khān, Gujarāt, 86  
 Khān, Jinji, 118, 120  
 Khān, Kābul, 402  
 Khān, Bābi, of Junāgadh, 171-173,  
 206  
 Khān, Fākadi, 50  
 Khān, Wali, Afghān, 404  
 Muhammad Khān of Kābul, 282,  
 283, 291  
 Shāh Afghān, 23-26, 27-30  
 Khān, Shah II., 36, 38  
 Singh, Lāhor, 339, 341, 343, 351,  
 352  
 Sherdil Khān of Kalāt, 378, 379  
 Sheridan, Richard Brinsley, 258  
 Sherpur, Kābul, 400, 402  
 Sherson, Mr., 292  
 Shi'ah sect, 29, 43, 152, 282  
 Shi'ah-Imāmī Ismā'īlīas, 306, 382  
 Shighnān, 426  
 Shihāb ud-din, Khān of Mandū, 12, 13  
 Shihāb ud-din, Ahmad Khān, Gujarāt,  
 48, 51  
 Shikarpur, 339, 336  
 Shikohābād, 176, 283  
 Shillinge, Capt., 76, 78  
 Shingarikōta, 226  
 Shīnas, Persian Gulf, 296  
 Shinwāra, 408, 428  
 Shipman, Sir Abraham, 108-111  
 Shirāz, 146  
 Shirjirāv Ghātge, *see* Ghātge

- Shirley, Sir Robert, 73  
 Shirvinton, 289  
 Shiva Prasad, 239  
 Shivrāv Bhan of Jhansi, 286  
 Shiva Singhji of Sirohi, 311  
 Shivaji, see Sivaji  
 Sholavandān, 202, 204  
 Shorepat, 371, 376  
 Shore, Sir John, Lord Teignmouth, 267, 271-273  
 Showers, General, 364  
 Shripatrāv, Pratinidhi, 166  
 Shuja' Shāh, Prince, 91, 92, 96, 98, 102, 103, 105  
     Shah, of Kābal, 288, 291, 294, 296, 330, 331, 335-337, 340  
 Shuja'at Khān, 31; 69  
     Khān, Kārtalab Khān, 129, 132, 134, 164, 165  
 Shuja' Mirzā of Afghanistan, 276, 283  
 Shuja' ud-daula, Vazīr, Nawāb of Audh, 211, 215, 221-223, 230, 231, 234, 236, 248  
 Shuja' ud-din, Amīr Faqīr 'Alī Beg Bahādur, 27  
     ud-din Khān of Bengal, 165, 166, 173, 178  
 Shujāhād, battle, 390  
 Shukot Jang of Purniya, 200, 213  
 Shuldham, Col., 319  
 Shikot, Panjāb, 16, 19, 364  
 Siam, Siamese, 40, 43, 74, 80, 220, 256, 315, 316, 321, 328  
 Sibt, dist., 417  
 Sibinder Narāyan of Kuch-Bihār, 349  
 Sibley, Captn, 302  
 Sidsaur Ghāt, 264  
 Siddis of Janjira, 106, 119, 125, 131, 133, 144, 173, 201, 218, 255  
 Siddi 'Abdul Rahim, of Janjira, 218  
     Ahmad Khān, Surat, 208  
     Hāfiz Maas'ūd, 193  
     Johār, of Janjira, 106, 255  
     Meriam, Janjira, 40  
     Miyān Achān, Surat, 208  
     Qasim of Janjira, 119, 120, 123  
     Rahman of Janjira, 173, 174  
     Sambal, 120  
     Yāqūt of Janjira, 114, 132, 137  
     Yāqūt Khān, 218, 219; 255  
 Sidney, Earl Godolphin, 151  
     Viscount, 255  
 Sidoji of Tanjor, 177  
 Sihor, 363  
 Sikandar 'Adil Shāh, 117, 129  
     Begum of Bhopāl, 313, 323, 329, 333, 335, 346, 350, 359, 375, 384  
     Jāh, Nimām, 264, 283, 284, 286, 291, 325  
 Sikandar II., Shāh Lodī, Sultān, 1-3, 5, 7-9, 11, 14, 15; 21, 41  
     Shāh III., Sūr, 34, 36  
     Shāh of Gujarāt, 20  
 Sikandra, 212, 287  
 Sikandrabāgh, 319  
 Sikhs, 27, 65, 105, 151, 152, 157, 216, 259, 271, 273, 274, 277, 293, 322, 327, 334, 335, 346, 347, 350, 351, 365, 368, 378  
 Sikh Gurus, 27, 33, 46, 50, 65, 91, 106, 110, 119, 151  
 Sikkim, 303, 305, 332, 353, 376, 418, 422  
 Sikrāwa fort, 299  
 Sikri, 44  
 Silak, Asām, 429  
 Silchar, in Kachār, 408  
 Silhadi Purbia of Raisin, 23, 29  
 Silhat, dist., 325, 329, 375  
 Silva, Bernardo Peres da, 332  
     Carlos Eugenio da, 406  
     Francisco Teixeira da, 425  
     Luiz de Mello de, 38  
     Pedro da, 88, 92  
     Peres da, 332  
 Silveira, Dom Rodrigo Sobho de, 101  
 Sima—Fort Morton, 427  
 Simla, 390, 394, 400, 404, 407  
 Simoga, 264  
 Simon, Mar, Nestorian bishop, 143  
 Siamnagar, battle, 351  
 Sinappaiyan, Tanjor, 179  
 Sinclair, Major, 286  
 Sindh, 17, 19, 28, 29, 34-36, 46, 55, 56, 104, 105, 191, 205, 254, 276, 300, 314, 328, 331, 332, 336, 338, 341-344, 346, 351  
 Sindia, 265, 268-272, 277-286, 300, 304, 309, 338, 349  
     Singarh, 144, 281  
     Singha of Ceylon, 53, 91, 92, 101, 122  
     Singhalese, 83, 84, 90, 91  
     Singusā of Burma, 239, 250  
 Sipahr Shikōh, Prince, 105, 106  
 Siprā riv., 308  
 Sipri, 246, 248, 374  
 Slon, near Bombay, 132, 133, 143  
 Sira, Maimur, 94, 156, 217, 219, 222, 275  
 Sirāj ud-daula, Mirzā Mahmūd, 189, 190, 195, 200, 201, 203, 204  
 Sirmūr rāja, 152  
 Sirohi, 311, 317, 358, 377  
 Sironj, 175, 246  
 Siroz dist., 273, 370  
 Sirsi, 371  
 Sirūr, 399  
 Sirtān dist., 369

- Sitāna, 356, 378  
 Sitārām Rāvī, Baroda, 301  
     Rās of Vizianagaram, 241  
 Sitawakka, state, 32  
 Sivāji, 57, 82, 96-98, 103, 105, 106, 108-113, 114, 116-123, 128  
     II.,—Shāhujī, 150, 154, 158; 189  
     I., of Kolhāpur, 299; II., 336;  
     377, 382  
     of Tanjor, 360  
 Sivaner, Junnar, 82  
 Sivappa Nayyak of Bednūr, 96, 99  
 Sivārāy Ghorpade of Sandūr, 322  
 Sivasingh of Sirohi, 358  
 Siwāl Rāi Singh of Jajpur, 405  
 Siwāshiv Chinnāji, 198  
 Siwneri, 271  
*Siya ul-Mulūkherin*, 220, 261  
 Skhardu fort, 99  
 Sladen, Sir Edward Bosc, 383, 384  
 slavery, 344, 349, 385  
 Sleeman, Col. Wm. Henry, 324, 354  
 Smith, Mr., 124  
     Charles, 245  
     F. C., 324  
     Major-General Joseph, 214, 225-227, 229  
     General Sir Harry, 347  
     N. H., 292  
     Lieut.-General Sir Lionel, 306-310, 315, 319  
     Lieut. Mannens, 424  
     Capt. Stephen, 216  
 Smyth, Col. Owen Stuart, 423  
 Soares de Albergaria, Dom Lope, 14, 15  
 Sobhār of Sindh, 280  
 Sobrāon, battle, 347  
 Sohāpur, 305  
 Sohāb Khān of Sūrat, 171, 174  
 Sojitra, battle, 166  
 Soldanha, João de, 172  
 Somatāsh, Shighnān, 426  
 Sooda, 200  
 Songadh, 160  
 Sonpur, Sambalpur, 3  
 Sorath, —Kāthiāwād, 156  
 Sostle, Maisur, 275  
 Souptres, Marquis de, 204, 206  
 Sousa, Antonio Sergio de, 396, 397  
     Dom Frederico Guilhera de, 243, 257  
     João de, 42  
     Manuel da, 25  
     Martin Afonso, 29, 30  
 Souter, Frank H., 372  
 Southby, Mr., 211  
 Spain, 20, 22, 59, 61, 67, 72, 85  
 Sparkes, Capt., 311  
 Spencer, Mr., 201, 208  
 Spent, Capt. Harman van, 79, 81, 82  
 Spice islands, 75, 98  
 Spilbergen, Admiral, 62  
 Srigaon fort, 178  
 Sringham temple, 194, 196, 199  
 Srinagar, Kashmir, 28, 106, 324, 412, 428  
 Srinivāsārāy of Arni, 260  
 Srivardhan, Janjira, 150  
 Stables, Mr., Vizagapatam, 132  
 Stalker, Major-General James, 360  
*Standard* correspondent, 398  
 Stanhope, Lieut.-Col., 314  
 "Star of India," 376, 380, 389  
 Starkey, Mr., 70  
 Staunton, Lieut.-Col. Francis French, 308  
 Steamships,—"Diana," 317; "Enterprise," 319; "Hugh Lindsay," 325  
 Stedman, Col. Sir Edward, 416  
 Steel, Richard, 72  
 Stephens, Thomas, S. J., 49  
 Stephenson, Mr., 156  
 Stewart, Lieut.-Col., 331  
 Stevens, Mr., 99  
     Admiral, 205  
 Stevenson, Col. J. D., 284  
     General, 332  
 Stewart, Field-Marshal Sir Donald Martin, 383, 387, 403, 405, 412  
     Capt. James, 422  
     General James Calder, 398  
 Stoddart, Lieut.-Col. Charles, 341  
 Story, James, 51  
 Stoletoff, General, 397, 398  
 Strachey, Sir John, 388, 391, 396  
 Straits Settlements, 324  
 Stratton, George, 239, 240  
 Street, Col., 413  
 Stringer, Capt., 114  
 Strutt, Stephen, 157  
 Stuart, Major-General James, 252, 253, 264, 275  
     General Sir Chas. Shepherd, 366, 367, 370  
 Subhā Singh, 122  
 Subhān Rāi, author, 148  
 Suez, 28, 325  
 Suf, Shaikh, of Ahmadābād, 69  
 Suffragan, Ceylon, 73, 74, 86  
 Suffrein, de Saint Tropez, Pierre André de, 249-253  
 Sugarloaf Rock, Trichinapalli, 196, 197  
 Sulaimān Bekhah, 35  
     Karārāi, 40, 42, 45  
     Mizā, of Kābul, 234  
     Qizāi, Ormuz, 36  
     Shikoh, Prince, 103, 106

- Sullivan, Sir Benjamin, 280  
 Sultan Jân, Ghazni, 341  
 Sultanpur, 358, 372  
 Sule, Sultan of, 267  
 Sumatra, 17, 31, 59, 62, 72, 135, 146,  
 159, 161, 318  
 Sumner, Mr, 216, 222  
 Sunda Strait, 62, 80, 81, 127, 139,  
 149, 155, 156, 215, 220, 231,  
 263, 276  
 Sundur, p. 339, l. 7, —read Sandür, *q.v.*  
 Sungri, Kasia state, 325  
 Sunni, Muhammadan sect, 152, 282,  
 377, 378, 382  
 Supä, Kânara, 215  
 Sûra Chandra Singh of Manipur, 422  
 Surajgarh, battle, 36  
 Surajkund, battle, 351  
 Surajmal Jât of Bharatpur, 187, 197,  
 205, 212, 217, 219, 220, 226  
 of Mârwar, 2  
 Suraj Singh of Jodhpur, 57, 58, 77  
 Sura or Kotaldah, battle, 427  
 Suraz, Orissa, 283  
 Surat, 30, 33, 39, 45, 46, 56, 65-71, 73-  
 76, 80, 82-85, 89, 91, 95, 98, 99,  
 101, 102, 104, 106, 108, 109,  
 112-114, 117, 118, 120, 124, 126-  
 133, 135-138, 141-150, 153, 155,  
 156, 160, 166, 169, 171, 187,  
 193, 208, 230, 237, 238, 242-  
 244, 261, 389, 408  
 Surat Singh of Bikanir, 259  
 Surendranâth Bânarji, journalist, 408  
 Surîs Jâh-Amjad 'AN-Shâh of Audh,  
 341  
 Suribân, vill., 371  
 Surjan Râi of Rantambhor, 43, 44  
 Singh of Mewâr, 391  
 Singh of Urrhâ, 342  
 Surji-Anjanlong Treaty, 285, 286  
 Surkh-pul, 428  
 Surman, Mr, 156  
 Sûryaji Phal, Marâthâ, 132  
 Surtanâsi or Chaitanâsi, Calcutta, 129,  
 140, 142  
 Switzerland, Sergeant, 119  
 Lord, 127  
 Col., 279  
 Col., 336  
 Suvarnadurg, Ratnâgiri dist., 199  
 Swally, 24, 69, 71-73, 82, 84, 146  
 Swan, Capt., 80  
 Swit, 356, 376, 379  
 Swedish East India Company, 171  
 Syâbhet, —Syâd island, 22  
 Sykes, Mr, 222  
 Sylwâra, Hestor da, 118  
 John da, 15  
 Symes, Col. Michael, 269, 281  
 Symons, General Sir William Penn,  
 413, 421  
 Syriac college, 53; language, 290  
 Syriam, Burma, 62-64, 66, 70, 201,  
 318  
 Syrian churches, 30, 59, 101, 109, 163,  
 169, 170, 290  
  
*TABAKÂT-I-AKBARI*, history, 57  
 Tabang Shewti of Burma, 23, 24,  
 27, 28, 31  
 Tabo, Malacca, 327, 328  
 Tafazzul Khan of Farrukhâbâd, 373  
 Tâgor, Dwârkanâth, 348  
 Tâhir Muhammad bin 'Imâd ud-dîn  
 Hasan, historian, 63  
 Tahmasp II., Quli Khân Nadir Shah,  
 169, 170, 175, 186  
 Taimûr Shâh Durâni, 233, 266, 283  
 Taimûr-lang, —Tamerlane, 3  
 Tainingda Mingyi of Mândalâ, 410, 414  
 Tâj Khân, 40  
 Tâj Mahal, Agra, 95  
 Takarol or Mughalmâri, battle, Orissa,  
 47  
 Takarwathi of Pegu, 24  
 Takendrajit Singh, 422-424  
 Takht-i-Shâh heights, 402  
 Takht Singh of Ahmadnagar, 343  
 Talagadh, Kolâba, 174  
 Talain, Kachâr, 318  
 Talaing, 27, 64, 211  
 Talâja, Kâthiawâd; 229  
 Talpâr, 132  
 Tal Bahat fort, 370  
 Talegaon Dabhdâde, 242  
 Talifu, 384  
 Talikôta, battle, 41  
 Talpur Mirs of Sindh, 254, 276, 336,  
 338, 341, 392  
 Tamû, Burma, 414, 423  
 Tândâ or Tândân near Gauz, 40, 49,  
 50, 53  
 Tangassâri, Malabar, 16, 270  
 Tânjor, 74, 75, 77, 81, 121, 142, 177,  
 179, 180, 189, 190, 195-198,  
 206, 207, 209, 218, 221, 229,  
 232, 234, 238, 239, 253, 267,  
 360, 377  
 Tânk, Panjâb, 386, 406  
 Tântia or Tâtya Bhil, robber, 421  
 Tântia Jog, 309  
 Tântia or Tâtya Topi, 370-374  
 Tapeng riv., 225  
 Tapokara pargana, 266  
 Tapti or Tâpti riv., 244, 408

- Tārīkh of Sāthra, 143, 150-154, 192, 198, 217  
 Tārigarh, Nepal, 93, 262, 302  
 Tara, 302, 303  
 Tārakandā, 151  
 Tārakāia, 355, 358  
 Tārāpur, 22, 23, 176, 178  
 Tardi 'Alī Kaighan of Balkh, 94  
 Tārīkh-i-Afṣ, history, 55  
   *-Baddemi*, 59  
   *-Haqqi*, 59  
   *-Fazl Baksh*, Afghān history, 239  
   *-Hind*, 181  
   *-Ibrāhīm Khān*, 258  
   *-Khān Jahān Lodi*, 70  
   *-Mamūk-i-Hind*, 252  
   *-Manaffari*, 278  
   *-Sālim Shāhi*, 326  
 Tarleton, Capt., 356  
 Tartar invasions, 23, 75  
 Taahi-lhumpo, Tibet, 254  
 Tash-Kurgan, 419  
 Tashon China, 420, 421, 425  
 Taufal Khān, Berār, 43  
 Taungu, 63, 64, 69, 70, 218, 312  
 Távira, Molucca islands, 42  
 Tavora, Francisco de, 124, 129  
   Ruy Lourenço de, 27, 48, 67  
 Tavoy, 318, 320  
 Taylor, William, Patna, 363  
 Tatin pass, battle, 341  
*Tashir ul-Wak'at*, history, 53  
 Teg Bahādar, 9th Sikh Guru, 110, 119  
 Teghbakht Khān, 172, 173  
 Tegnapatam, 133, 135: *see* Fort St David  
 Teherān, Persia, 296, 323, 417  
 Tehri, Rāja of, 295  
 Tej Singh of Uchhā, 342  
   Singh of Lāhor, 346, 347  
 Tekke Turkomān troops, 411  
 telegraphs, 357, 381  
 Telcheri, —Tellicherry, 114, 115, 126, 146, 151, 193, 211, 224, 249, 250  
 Telingana, 85  
 Telles, Antonio, 89, 92  
 Temple, Sir Richard, 388-391, 395, 403  
 Temudo, Jorge, 38  
 Tenasserim, 322, 324  
 Tenkāsī inscriptions, 5, 26, 43  
 "Tent contract," 293-295  
 Ternati, —Ternate island, Moluccas, 22, 24, 30, 37, 43, 47-49, 52, 65, 297  
 Terriagarhi, battle, 80  
 Techo Lama, 235, 254  
 Teixeira, Luiz, 77  
 Thackeray, St John, 319  
 Thackwell, Lieut.-General Sir Edward J., 351  
 Thado-Dhamma Rāja of Burma, 83, 97  
 Thaga, 324, 332  
 Thal-Chotail, 409, 410, 417  
 Thāiner, Kandesh, 139, 310  
 Thān, Kathiāwād, 134  
 Thānā, Salsette, 23, 59, 110, 125, 130, 176, 177, 201, 236, 237, 303, 304, 357  
 Thappa, General Bhimasena, Nepal, 289  
 Thāttā, Sindh, 17, 18, 20, 35, 36, 52, 53, 55, 76, 82, 112, 113  
 Thayet-Myo, Burma, 407, 413  
 Thein-ni, Shān state, 427  
 Theodore of Abyssinia, 383, 384  
 Thibau, Wonyi, of Burma, 397, 398, 403, 407, 410, 412-414  
 Thibaw state, 416, 417  
 Thiri Thudamma of Burma, 79  
 Thiri Thuriya Dhamma of Arakan, 128  
 Thobal, Manipur, 423  
 Thomas, George, 270, 272, 273, 276, 277, 279, 280  
   Mar, Monophistie bishop, 169  
 Thompson, Sir A. Rivers, 407  
   Mowbray, 369  
 Thorne, Robert, 21  
 Thumbā Wonyi, Pegu, 318  
 Tibet, 49, 99, 254, 488, 419, 422  
 Tidor island, Moluccas, 20, 30, 52, 65, 76  
 Tijara, Alwār, 266, 268  
 Tilbegamper inscription, 27  
 Timak Khān, battle near Ghazni, 385  
 Timmappa of Anegundi, 239  
 Timmaraja of Vijayanagar, 2  
 Timor island, 345  
 Timūr Shāh, Harāt, 417  
 Tinneveli, —Tinnevely, 199, 202, 210, 253, 269, 278  
 Tipara state, Bengal, 375, 420  
 Tipā Sāhib, 239, 245, 246, 249-266, 268, 270, 272-275, 278  
 Tirakhol, —Terekhol, Sāwantwādi, 186, 205  
 Tirat Singh of Nankān, Aśm, 322, 325  
 Tirella, battle, 172  
 Tirhut, dist., 17  
 Tirohā, Bānda, 296  
 Tiruchendur, Tinneveli, 97  
 Tirukkalūr, Malabar, battle, 262  
 Tirumala of Vijayanagar, Pennakonda, 29, 43, 47, 68  
   Nāyyaka, of Madura, 80, 106  
 Tirumaloto of Maisur, 251  
 Tirumampara of Cochin, 6



- Tirupati, N. Arkat, 205  
 Tiruvadi, S. Arkat, 213  
 Tiruvattūr, N. Arkat, 151, 211, 212  
 Titu Miyan, Wāhhābi, 318  
 Tiliya fort, Bundelkhand, 283  
 Tiyyāgar fort, Volkonda, 210, 213, 215, 216, 262  
 tobacco monopoly at Goa, 119  
 Todor Mal, 47, 49, 52, 54; 89  
 Todd, Major Elliot D'Arcy, 337  
 Togh, Kohat, 396  
 Tobāwar Jang, 257  
 Tokā Hindu temples, 217  
 Tolar state, 44  
 Tolawē, Singhalese minister, 277  
 Tomba, Major-General Sir Henry, 363, 389  
 Tompane, Ceylon, 73  
 Tungal, general, Manipur, 424  
 Tongao Penlo, Bhutia, 379  
 Tonk state, 332, 373, 378, 383  
 Tonk-Rāmpura, or Aligarh-Rāmpura, Tonk, 286, 289  
 Tonquin, 146, 411  
 Tornā fort, Bor, 96, 144  
 Towerson, Capt., 79  
 Treki, Baluchistan, 346  
 Tranquebar, 73, 78, 81, 142, 149, 161, 185, 186, 191, 206, 215, 346  
 Travankor, 85, 128, 169, 208, 200-262, 266, 270, 274, 288, 290, 292, 293, 297, 302, 322, 377  
 Tremble, William, 91  
 Trevelyan, Sir Charles Edward, 374, 376, 378, 381  
 Trevor, Capt., 339  
 Trichinapalli, 37, 175, 180, 190, 192-197, 199, 202, 203, 207, 230, 234, 262, 322, 377  
 Trikkalūr, Malabar, 410  
 Trimbakji Dengha or Dengle, 300, 303, 304, 306, 307  
 Trimbakrāy Dābhāde, 163, 171  
 Māma, 229, 235  
 Trimliwaah, 208  
 Triamar Ghat, battle, 364  
 Trikonali, Ceylon, 92, 113, 115, 116, 186, 217, 249-251, 253  
 Trinomali or Tiruvannimalai, S. Arkat, 204, 207, 212, 295  
 Tiruvadi, S. Arkat, 194  
 Tiruvandram, 293  
 Trivattūr, or Tiruvattūr, N. Arkat, 207  
 Troajolly, M., 241  
 Tsunda Wijaya of Arakan, 153  
 Tucker, Capt., 297  
 Tukāji Bhonsla, 177  
 Holhar, 224, 269, 272, 278; 344  
 Tulaji Angria, 198-201  
 of Tanjor, 234, 258  
 Tulā Rām, Senāpati, Kachār, 345, 358  
 Ram, rebel, 326  
 Tulloch, Major Hector, 426  
 Tulstād of Indor, 291, 298, 308  
 Tulsi Dās, poet, 47, 80  
 Tulsiapur, Audh, 373  
 Tungābhadrā riv., 185, 257, 265  
 Turkey and Levant Company, 50  
 Turkistān, 386, 395, 398, 402, 427  
 Turkomans, 409, 418  
 Turner, Col. Augustus Henry, 427, 430  
 Bishop John Mathias, 324  
 General Sir Oriel, 410  
 Samuel, 254  
 Tutakkal, Malabar, 390  
 Tutukorin, — Tutukudi, Tinneveli, 85, 97, 103  
 Tweedale, Marquis of, 342, 350  
 Tyamong, Sumatra, 146  
 Tyler, Col., 366  
 UCHH, Bahāwalpur, 8, 19  
 Uchitgarh, Konkan, 174  
 Udayagiri, S. Travankor, 293  
 Udayampārūr — Diamper Synod, 60, 61  
 Udaybhānji of Sirohi, 311  
 Udayār of Mairat, 48, 68, 74  
 Udaypur, Mewār, 22, 53, 59, 100, 122-124, 143, 150, 153, 183, 187, 193, 199, 262, 276, 305, 309, 323, 344, 376  
 Uday Singh of Mewār, 26, 46  
 Udgir, Bidar, 89  
 Udhā-Nālā, battle, 219  
 Udhambāl Bagam, Dehli, 188, 197  
 Ugargol inscription, 13  
 Ujain, Mālwa, 76, 104, 217, 279, 282  
 Ullāla state, Malabar, 35, 42, 74  
 Ulubārie, Howrah, 130  
 Utheg Mirā, 24  
 'Umar Shaikh Mirā of Farghana, 3  
 'Umdat al-'Umarā of Arkat, 229, 269, 279  
 Umed Singh of Būndi, 183, 139  
 Rao of Būndi, 287  
 Singh of Kotā, 308, 314  
 Singh of Sirohi, 377  
 'Umri Khān of Jāndol, 429, 430  
 Unā, Hoshiarpur, 351  
 Under, or Henery island, 123, 124  
 "United Company of Merchants," 151, 152  
 "United English E.I. Company," 170, 180, 185  
 "United Joint Stock Company," 98

- Upton, Col. John, 238, 239  
 Urchhā, 87, 88, 187  
 Urmistone, Capt. H. B., 419  
 'Usmān Lohānī, Khwājāh Khān of Bengal, 68, 69  
 Uttakamand, — Ootacamund, 386, 406, 427  
 Uttaradurg, 264  
 Uttattūr, Trichināpalli, 194  
 Uva, Ceylon, 60, 75, 84  
 Ushaks, 40, 42, 96, 159
- VADGAON, 242**  
 Vadnagar, Gujrat, 166  
 Vafourā, 272  
 Vaitarnā dv., 36, 38, 44  
 "Vakti i-Mutālik," 265  
 Valdor, — Valdevūr, S. Arkat, 213  
 Vallabhachārya Mahārājas, 377  
 Valle, Pietro della, 80  
 Valpy, Bishop Thomas, of Lāhor, 396  
 Van Nee, Dutch sea captain, 60  
 Vansittart, Henry, 196, 214, 218, 219, 227, 237  
 Vanchi Mārtānda Perumal of Travankor, 169, 182, 185, 208  
 Vanspal, Heer, of Tangassēri, 270  
 Vārtivene, Sindh, 25  
 Vasco da Gama, 4, 6, 19  
 Vasconcellos, Dom Francisco de, 182, 183  
 Manuel de, 34  
 Sancho de, 48  
 Correira, Antonio Cesar de, 359  
 Vasconcello, Col. João Cavimír da Rocha, 332  
 Vāsū, raja of Kāngra, 93  
 Vāsudev Balwant Phadke, 398, 399  
 Vanghan, Capt., 307  
 Vazīr 'Alī Khān of Audh, 272, 275, 276  
 Amd Khān, 154  
 Khān of Bengal, 53  
 Muhammad of Bhopāl, 295, 301, 304  
 Muhammad Khan of Tonk, 332, 378, 379  
 Veiga, Tristão Vaz de, 45, 46  
 Vellāva, Arkat, 193  
 Vello, Pedro, 53  
 Vellozo, João Lourenço, 211  
 V lūr, — Vellor, 120, 172, 195, 249, 275, 280, 290  
 Venkājī, Sivājī's half-brother, 121  
 Venkata I., of Vijayanagar, 62  
 Nāyyak, 75  
 Venkatādri, Rāya of Vijayanagar, 29, 43  
 Nāyyak of Madura, 56
- Venkatagiri, Nellūr, 226  
 Venkatespati Rāya of Chandragiri, 71, 88, 93  
 Venkatrāv Ghorpade of Sandūr, 339  
 Ventura, General, 316  
 Venūr inscription, 63  
 Vepery, Madras, 139, 182  
 Verappoli, Malabar, 290  
 Verelst, Henry, 225, 228  
 Veriāl Singh of Rājpipla, 316  
 Vernacular Press Bill, 296  
 Vernon, Sir E., 241  
 Versova, Salsette, 176  
 Verulam Tamburan of Kochin, 239  
 Vesey, Capt., 390  
 Vicente, Conde de, 111  
 Victoria, Queen, 372, 373, 390, 416, 417  
 Vidigueira, Conde de, 82  
 Vijayadurg or Gheria, 170, 179, 200, 201, 219, 252  
 Vijayanagar, 2, 6, 8, 11-13, 16, 17, 22, 25, 29, 31, 37, 39, 41-43, 49, 62, 68, 80  
 Vijayapur, S. Arkat, 126  
 Vijaya Singh of Mārwar, 259, 262, 267  
 Vikovich, Capt., 334, 335  
 Vikramāditya of Mewar, 23, 25  
 Vikramājīt of Gwāliar, 15  
 Vikrama Singh of Ceylon, 302  
 Vilapuli, Godāvari dist., 193  
*Vikṛyati* See era, 36  
 Villanova, Visconde de, 359  
 Villnūr, Pondicheri, 213  
 Villuporam, S. Arkat, 194, 213  
 Vimala Dharma of Ceylon, 56  
 Vincent, Friar, 30, 53  
 Mathias, 109  
 Vira Chāma Udayār of Maisur, 41, 48  
 Virarāja of Kūrg, 329, 331  
 Virangām, Gujrat, 174, 175  
 Virappa Nāyyaka of Madura, 80, 106, 115  
 Viravāsaram, Godāvari dist., 88  
 Visājī Pandit, 215  
 Vishālgarh or Khelnā, 117, 140, 144, 145, 151, 345  
 Vishvanāth Ayār of Madura, 25, 37, 40  
 Vishvārāv, son of Bālājī Bajirāv, 214, 216  
 Vishvārāv Ghātge, 285  
 Vithoji Holkar, 278, 279  
 Vizagapatam, 126, 132, 133, 140, 146, 166, 207, 353  
 Vizianagaram, 202, 209, 241  
 Volkonda, 192, 194  
 volunteering, 387  
 Vriddhāchalam, S. Arkat, 192, 213  
 Vyāsarpādi vill., Madras, 151  
 Vypin, Malabar, 38

- W**AAT in Arabia, 354  
 Wade, Col. Sir Claude Martin, 337  
 Wagbars, 303, 314, 375, 383, 384  
 Waghorn, Thomas, 324  
 Wahhabia, 305, 316, 318, 322, 327, 328, 356, 378, 384, 387  
 Wat, Sāiāri dist., 134, 271  
 Waite, Sir Nicholas, 142-144, 147, 151  
 Wajid 'Ali Shāh of Audh, 349, 360, 362  
 Wake, William, 182  
 Wākinkhara, 148  
 Wāla Jāh, Sayyad Ahmad 'Ali Khān, of Bengal, 315, 319  
 Wales, H. R. H. Edward Prince of, 393  
 Wall Allah Shāh Bahmani, 18, 19  
 Walker, Brig.-General Alexander, 280, 291  
 Wallace, Col., 287  
     Lt.-Col., 345  
 Waller, Major Robert, 351  
     Lieut., 372  
 Walpole, Lieut.-General Sir Robert, 367, 370  
 Walsh, Mr., 140  
 Wanauli, Pūnā, 268  
 Wandiwash, N. Arkat, 131, 203, 211, 212, 246  
 Wanji Banla Perumāl of Travankor, 208; 276  
 Wanji or Vanchi (g.v.) Mārtānda Perumāl, 208  
 Wāno, battle, 430  
 Warangal or Orangal, 226  
 Ward, Mr., Bombay, 127  
     Sir Henry George, 376  
 Wardhā riv., 284, 310  
 Wardell, Lieut., 427  
 Wargāon or Vadgāon, Pūnā dist., 307  
 Warren, Commodore, 141, 143  
 warri riots, 152  
 Wāsāl Muhammad, Pendhārt, 308  
 Wāsots fort, 310  
 Watson, Admiral Henry, 200-202, 204, 215  
     Commodore John, 223, 236  
     Capt., 296  
 Watt, Capt., 353  
 Watts, William, 203, 204  
 Waugh, Col., 331  
 Waykoondān, Trichināpalli dist., 196, 197  
 Wazir, *see* Vazir  
 Wazīrābād, Panjāb, 352  
 Waziri tribes, 375, 430  
 Weddell, Capt., 88, 90  
 Weldon, Mr., 132  
 Wellesley, General Sir Arthur (Duke of Wellington), 278, 282-285, 288  
 Wellesley, Marquis, 274, 275, 278, 280, 288, 290  
 Wellesley Province, 279  
 Welsh, Major-General James, 267, 322  
 Weltevreden, Java, 297  
 Wenlock, B. Lawley Lord, 422  
 Wer, Bharatpur state, 288  
 West, Sir Edward, 317  
 Westminster. Treaty of, 100  
 Wettigan, Burma, 320  
 Wheeler, Major-General Sir Hugh Maury, 348, 363  
 Wheeler (*vsd* Wheler), Edward, 239, 240  
 Whish, Lieut.-General Wm. Sampson, 351  
 White, Mr., 120  
     Capt., 137  
 Whitehill, John, 240  
     Thomas, 245  
 Whitlock, Lieut.-General Sir George C., 369, 371, 372  
 Wild, Brigadier, 340  
 Wilde, Lieut.-General Sir Alfred Thomas, 384  
 Wilkinson, Anthony, 37  
 William III., 132, 136  
     IV., 327  
 Williams, Lieut., 427  
 Williamson, Major, 413, 414  
 Willoughby, Major F., 109  
     Lieut., 361  
 Wiltshire, General Sir Thomas, 337  
 Wilson, Lieut.-General Sir Archdale, 362, 364  
     Daniel, Bishop of Calcutta, 368  
     James, 374  
     Rev. Dr John, 326  
     Capt., 296  
 Windham, Lieut.-General Sir Chas. Ash, 367  
 Winter, Sir Edward, 107, 111  
 Withington, Mr., 70, 72  
 Wodehouse, Sir Philip Edmond, 389, 395  
 Wokhā, Nāgās of, 392  
 Wolseley, Lieut.-General Sir George B., 420, 422-424  
 Wood, Capt. B., 59  
     Sir Charles, 358, 381  
     Col. John, 226, 227  
     Major-General John Sullivan, 302, 304  
 Woodington, Major, 281  
 wreck of the "Eagle Speed," 381  
 Wuntho, Burma, 416, 423  
 Wyborne, Sir John, 129  
 Wyche, Nathaniel, 101  
 Wyld, Mr., 82

Wymer, General Sir George Petre, 339  
 Wynch, Alexander, 232  
 Wyse, Ensign, 353

## XAVIER, Francis, 28, 33, 35

**Y**ADGAR, rebel in Kashmir, 56  
 Yādgār Khān Kashmiri, 175  
 Yahia Khān, Afghān, 400, 402  
 Yalc, Elihu, 127, 130, 133, 136  
 Yama Satrusalya of Nawānagar, 77  
 Yaman ud-daula—Mir 'Abdul Nabl  
 Khān, 206  
 Yanāon or Yanām, Godāvari dist., 192,  
 305  
 Yandabu, Burma, 322, 355  
 Yanuō, Captn., 424-426, 428  
 Ya'qūb Beg, Muhammad of Kashghār,  
 386, 389-391, 395  
 Shāh of Kashmir, 53  
 Khān, "Shaikhji," pirate, 173, 174  
 Khān of Kābul, 384, 386, 387, 390,  
 392, 398-404  
 Yāqūt Khudāwānī Khān, 85  
 Yār Khān Latl, 203  
 Khān Alakozāi, Harāt, 342  
 Yārgand, —Yarkand, Turkistān, 386,  
 390, 391  
 Yashodāhī, 270  
 Yashwantrāy or Jeswant Holkar, 272,  
 275, 279, 281, 285-287  
 Yashwantrāy, senāpati, 171  
 Yate, Col. Charles Edward, 411  
 Ycola, Naik dist., 428  
 Yepu, —Ippoe, Sumatra, 159  
 Yeshil-kul, Turkistān, 426  
 Yeshwantgarh, Ratnāgiri dist., 223  
 Yesd, Persia, 306  
 Yindowango, Burma, 414  
 Yokwa China, 421  
 York fort, Sumatra, 130, 146  
 Young, Henry, 113  
 Youngusband, Sir Francis Edward,  
 424, 425

Yule, Major, 425  
 Yūsuf 'Adil Khān Shāh, 2-4, 6, 7, 11  
 Shāh Chakk of Kashmir, 48, 51  
 Yūsufzāi, 52, 317  
 Yuthia or Ayodhya, Siam, 31, 40, 43

**Z**ĀBITA Khān, Rohila, 228, 230,  
 235, 238  
 Zābulistān, 53  
 Zafar Khān, Koshan ud-daula, 167  
 Zafaryab Khān—Aloysius Reinhardt, 270  
 Zafaribād, Bider, 103  
 Zāhir ud-daula Bahādur of Arkat, 390  
 Zāhir ud-dīn Muhammad, see Bābur.  
 Zain Khān Koka, 53, 58, 61  
 Zain ud-dīn Khān, 184  
 ud-dīn Mahmūd, 200  
 Zainpur, 40  
 Zakaria Khān, Afghān, 402  
 Zālim Singh of Kotā, 267, 308, 314  
 316, 318; 331  
 Zamān Khān Abdālī, 187  
 Shāh, Harāt, 158  
 Shāh Abdālī, 266, 271, 274, 276-  
 278  
 Zamindāwār, Afghānistān, 158  
 Zamorin of Kochin, 5-9, 11, 12, 19,  
 26, 27, 32, 36, 40, 45, 46, 52,  
 60, 71, 134  
 Zareka island, Persian Gulf, 168  
 Zemethan, Burma, 414  
 Zhoib, N.W. Frontier, 409, 410, 421,  
 422  
 Ziegenbalg, Rev. Bartholomæus, 149,  
 161  
 Zilla Khān, Lahor, 188  
 Zimeme state, 41  
 Zinzan, Mr, 128  
 Ziyā Khān, Surat, 156  
 Zulfiqār 'Alī of Bānda, 281, 317  
 Beg, general, 157  
 Khān of Surat, 72  
 Khān Nasrat Jang of Arkat, 133-  
 136, 139, 140, 148, 150, 154  
 Zulfiqār Pasa, Afghānistān, 411, 413



## ERRATUM

---

SINCE page 95 was printed off the story of Dr Boughton, repeated in so many works, has been investigated by Mr W. Foster, of the India Office, and the following correction is required.

Page 95, *for* lines 7-13, *read*: Jan. Mr Gabriel Boughton, surgeon of the "Hopewell," had been sent by the Surat Council to Agra as surgeon to Asālat Khān, who aids in obtaining a farmān for Surat from Shāhjahān. Later Boughton went to Shāh Shujā', Governor of Bengal, and is said to have saved the life of a favourite of his *haram*. In reward he was granted a patent to trade throughout Bengal, Bihār, and Orissa free of customs.

Page 92, lines 10-12 from bottom: the dates relative to Dr Boughton are much confused, and this event must have occurred several years later.



























**THE CHRONOLOGY  
OF INDIAN HISTORY  
MEDIEVAL & MODERN**



**INDIAN HISTORICAL  
RESEARCHERS**

---

**CHRONOLOGY OF  
INDIAN HISTORY**

*Medieval and Modern Fifteen Century to  
Modern Times*

**BURGESS J.**

Vol. I



**COSMO PUBLICATIONS**

First Published 1909  
This series 1987

*Published by*  
RANI KAPOOR (Mrs)  
COSMO PUBLICATIONS  
24-L, Ansari Road, Darya Ganj,  
New Delhi-110002 (India)

*Printed at*  
M/S Globe Offset  
New Delhi

STATE CENTRAL LIBRARY, WEST BENGAL  
ACQUISITION NO 27442  
3 4 89 / P03

## PREFACE

---

A WORK of reference containing the principal *Fasts* of Indian History from the time when European intercourse and commercial relations began with the East, on the discovery of the Cape of Good Hope near the close of the fifteenth century, has been felt as a desideratum by students and readers. For the earlier history the excellent manual of C. Mabel Duff (Mrs W. R. Rickmers) published 1899, supplied a much felt want, and the present volume forms the complement to that work,—the two forming a continuous chronology of events in India from the earliest times till the present.

About eight years ago materials for the volume were collected from the historical works of Orme, Briggs's *Ferishta*, Elliot and Dowson, Mill and Wilson, Grant-Duff, Elphinstone, Marshman, Malleson, Kaye, Holmes, Danvers, Phayre, Trotter, and others—too numerous to mention. These were arranged in 1907, but laid aside. In now revising it for the press, much of it has been rewritten and considerably extended.

By writers of the eighteenth and most part of last century, Indian personal and place names were written in every variety of spelling—often in forms now scarcely recognisable. To avoid the confusion of such irregularities, proper names are here represented in general accordance with the system in use in the recent *Gazetteers* and *Maps* of the Indian Government and in several recent historical works.

The Index will be found pretty complete, and in it the

names of officers are often stated more fully than in the text, and with their subsequent ranks ; to place-names are frequently added the districts in which they are ; and occasional differences of spelling are corrected with a few other errata.

Differences in the dates of events are not unfrequent, occurring chiefly in translations of Muhammadan histories,—arising partly perhaps from inattention in computing the European from the Hijra reckoning,—but also from other sources,—and it is difficult to rectify such differences when they amount to a year or more. When careful research is applied to such matters, cases of the kind will in course of time be cleared up ; and though none of them are of great importance, they may be corrected when a second edition of this handbook is required.

The book, it is hoped, will be found useful to all students of Indian history as well as to the general reader, and to others engaged in secretarial work.

J. BURGESS.

EDINBURGH,  
*September 1912.*